



*The Colonial Williamsburg Foundation*

---

JOHN D. ROCKEFELLER, JR LIBRARY

## INDEX TO THE VIRGINIA CAVALCADE

compiled by

Rachel Marks and Lois Raymond

1992-2008

## Introduction

Compiled by two John D. Rockefeller, Jr. Library volunteers over a number of years, this index includes articles and illustrations published in volumes 1-51 of the Virginia Cavalcade a quarterly published by the Library of Virginia, 1951-2002.

Volume numbers are underlined, followed by the quarterly number, in parentheses, followed by pages. Beginning with Volume 24, pages were numbered consecutively throughout each volume, so quarterly numbers have been omitted. Here are examples:

16(2):13-34 indicates Volume 16, Autumn number, and page numbers.  
27:154-157 indicates Volume and page numbers.

The following symbols have been used:

- (M) for map within the pages given.
- (D) copy of document within pages given.
- \* artistic production or photograph of person, place, or thing within pages given. Almost all articles have illustrations of some type, but not all are indexed.

Unfortunately, Volume 18 includes a Number 5, which should be Volume 19, No. 1. This index includes material for that number under 18(5) and there is no reference to 19(1). (In the John D. Rockefeller, Jr. Library that number may be found in either Vol. 18 or Vol. 19.)

Items about Virginia government appear under two headings: "Virginia , Colony," and "Virginia, Commonwealth."  
Information about entries indicated with ===== may be found in the card file in Special Collections.

## A

- Aaron, Hank, baseball player, 48:109  
Abbey, R.A., artist  
    "The singing seats of an old-time country church," 6(2):16\*  
Abbot, Henry L., Capt., mapmaker, 48:30  
    Jacob, educator, "The Teacher," 49:136,137  
    William Richardson, educator, 1(3):17  
Abb's Valley massacre, Tazewell Co., 1786, 2(1):16,19\*  
Abercromby, Robert, Continental officer, 31:65  
Aberdeem Academy, 29:102,104,106  
Abingdon, town, 25:80,85\*  
    Barter Theater, 10(1):4,10\*  
    Highlands Festival, 10(1):10  
Abingdon Episcopal Church, 19(3):1,6\*; 20(2):19\*; 32:171  
Abingdon House, antiques store, 45:107  
Abingdon Monument, 12(2):10\*  
Abraham, Samuel F., Va. disabled soldier, 47:15,20  
Abrams, Joseph, Richmond free black, 46:120,124  
Abshire, Rev. Herschell B., V-E Day celebrant, 45:88  
Abutment Dam, Petersburg, 27:148,158\*  
Academy Hill, cemetery site, 46:118,119  
Academy of Sciences & Fine Arts of the U.S.A., 46:198  
a cappella, harmony singing quartet tradition, 51:100-111  
    unidentified a cappella quartet, Portsmouth, 51:101\*  
    See also quartets.  
Accomac (Accomack) County  
    agriculture in, 28:14,19\*  
    Battle of Cagey's Straits, 1782, 4(2):33-37  
    courthouses, 14(1):20,27\*  
    debtor's prison, 14(1):26\*  
    jailor's house, 5(1):29\*  
    opposition to Stamp Act, 6(3):4-7  
Accomac Club, 46:273  
Accomacs, Eastern Shore Indians, 46:269  
Acuff, Roy, Grand Ole Opry, 51:115  
Accum, Friedrich Christian, auth.  
    "A Practical Treatise on Gas-Light," 46:180,183,182\*  
Ackermann, Rudolph, art publisher, 46:180  
Acklin, Christopher, tavern keeper, 25:83  
Acosta, Joseph, priest, 11(1):20  
    The naturall and morall historie of the East and West,  
        titlepage (D), 11(1):19  
    Vagabond gazette, titlepage (D), 2(4):17  
Adams, Abigail, w. of President John, 38:86; 48:171; 51:53,57  
Andrew G., railroad brakeman, 34:59,60  
Betsy, Washington Cty., 49:28  
Dicy Roberts, w. of James T., 21(4):13  
Edward Forstall, son of Pauline, 49:86,91\*,92  
James C. "Grizzly", Barnum celebrity, 45:25  
James F., Union soldier, 37:30,31  
James Taylor, editor/scholar, 21(4):12,17\*  
    Death in the dark, titlepage (D), 21(4):16

Vagabond gazette, titlepage (D), 21(4):17  
 John, physician, 9(3):16; 14(1):8,9  
 John, president, 1(1):44,46,47; 2(4):8,9\*; 4(1):44,47;  
13(1):35\*; 32:143\*; 50:4-6; 51:53  
 plans for Houdon statue of Washington, 2(2):38  
Thoughts on government, titlepage (D), 1(1):47  
 John, Richmond free black, 46:124  
 John H., Senator, Lexington Library patron, 49:37  
 John Quincy, president, 11(2):33,34\*; 33:34\*  
 Pauline Forstall Colclough, suffragette, Norfolk, 49:84-  
93,84\*,90\*, family portrait, 91\*  
 Richard, businessman, Richmond, 14(1):8  
 Richard, Chesterfield Co., 1(2):20  
 Richard, f. of Samuel, 9(3):16  
 Richard, mem. House of Delegates, 14(1):7,8  
 Robert, Continental officer, 15(3):26  
 Samuel G., glassmaker, 9(3):15,16  
 Samuel L., Halifax Cty. Senator, 50:45  
 Silas, master armorer, 12(2):30  
 Thomas, clerk, Henrico Co., 34:180  
 Walter Jones, h. of Pauline, 49:86,91\*  
 Walter Paul, son of Pauline, 49:86,91\*,92  
 William H., Richmond alderman, 49:7  
 Adams Express, package service co., 48:87,90,91  
 Adair, Douglass, professor, 29:56,57\*  
 Elizabeth. See Posey, Elizabeth Adair.  
 J.McD., land developer, 20(3):12  
 William, secretary of the colony, 38:56  
 Adelson, Bruce, author  
     "Percy Miller and the Danville Leafs, 1951," The Integration of  
     Minor-League Baseball in the South, 48:108-117  
 Adkins, O.B., Radford miner, 46:266  
 Adlum, viticulturist/writer, 39:113,114  
 "Adventure," ship of Blackbeard, 2(2):12-16  
 Advertisements, tobacco companies, 36:66,73\*  
     Virginia products, 36:116,118, 120,121\*  
     **See also** Baseball, Medicine, and other subjects.  
Advertiser & Commercial Intelligencer, Alexandria, Va., 51:59  
AEF Bandmasters & Musicians School, Chaumont, France, 50:111  
 AEF, "The Big Red One," 50:142  
 Aetna Furnace, Botetourt Co., 7(2):32  
 African Americans  
     beneficial societies, Richmond, 39:151-154  
     burial "garden," Norfolk, 51:70\*  
     Church, Lawrenceville, Va., 47:34\*  
     family life, Richmond, 39:130-143  
     food, 39:70-83  
     free, in 17th century, 32:10-19  
     homes of, Richmond, 39:78,83\*  
     music, 1(4):36-40  
     naming patterns, 39:142  
     painting of, 38:4-13

political activity, Richmond, 39:154,155  
 religion, 4(3):18-22  
 secret societies, 39:134,148-157  
     **See also** names of societies.  
 Segregation, Jim Crow, 48:108-110  
     **See also** baseball  
         Streetcars, 48:111\*  
 social life, Richmond, 39:130-143,148-157  
 trade-based societies, 39:153-155  
     **See also** names of African American individuals, slavery and slaves.  
 African Baptist Missionary Society, 29:36  
 African Repository, title page (D), 23(2):7  
 Agcroft Hall, 8(4):45\*  
 Agnew, Ella, home demonstration agent, 33:16\*; 50:38  
 Agriculture  
     apples, 10(2):1,23-33,48\*  
     Blandfield plantation, 11(4):23,26,27\*  
     Custis interest in, 22(3):44,46  
     daffodils, 9(4):42,47\*  
     diversification, 16(1):15  
     effects of Civil War on, 16(2):23  
     Fairfax County, 26:100-109  
     Galt brothers, 29:27-31  
     laws, 1619, 7(1):7,8  
     marketing, 25:14-27  
     Mount Vernon, 13(4):4-9  
     peanuts, 8(1):16,23\*  
     pork, processing on farm, 7(3):41,47\*  
     reaper, invention of, 4(1):20,27\*  
     Rosegill, 16(1):11  
     Richardson, Wm. H., work of, 20(3):14,20\*  
     Ruffin, work of, 17(1):32-38  
     sheep-raising, 38:126-132  
     societies, 38:128,130  
     Tyler plantation, 13(1):5-10  
     vegetables, storage of, 28:14-19  
     wine industry, 39:106-117  
     **See also** Tobacco; Cotton; etc.  
 Agriculture Adjustment Act, 46:227  
 Ah Sam, cook on Arctic expedition, 36:18,27,28  
 Ahern, John, Irish immigrant, 47:42  
 Aiken, Archie, child, 10(2):46  
     W.E.A., assistant to Wm. Barton Rogers, 24:15  
 Aiken's landing, James River, 14(4):17\*  
 Ainslee, George, major of Richmond, 3(4):20,21\*; 51:151

Ainsworth, Henry, dissenting pastor, Amsterdam, 2(2):10,11  
Annotations upon the book of Psalms, titlepage (D),  
2(2):11  
 Aitcheson, Cpl. John Kenneth, WWI, Alexandria, 50:129  
 Aitcheson and Parker, letter about supplying food to British  
 ships, 1775 (D), 15:60,63  
 Akin, James, engraver  
 animal bones, 35:78\*  
 "Alabama," CSA ship, 19:27\*  
 Aladdin Records label, 51:110,111  
 Albany, Treaty of, 1722, 9(1):22  
Albany Journal, N.Y., article re J.Davis children, 50:23  
Albemarle and Chesapeake Canal Co., 24:70,79\*; 39:175  
 stock certificate, 1857 (D), 24:71  
 Albemarle County, 17(4):32; 18(2):5  
 Blue Ridge tunnel, 1(1):22,27\*  
 courthouse, 17(4):6,11\*  
 ironworks, 1770's, 35:186  
 school life in, 10(2):4-11  
 Albemarle Club, Richmond gambling club, 46:44  
 Albemarle County Hunt Club, 1841, 10(3):15  
 Albemarle Rifles, 13(3):26  
 Albert Edward, Prince of Wales, visit, 1860, 6(2):38,41\*;  
30:134,143\*  
 Alberti, Harry, Lynchburg, 31:207\*  
 Albin & Brother, Winchester, stonecutters, 51:69  
Album of Virginia, by Edward Beyer, 22(4):36,47\*  
 Alcohol, allegations against, leaflet (D), 22(3):30  
 use of, in colony, 9(3):36  
**See also** Prohibition.  
 Alcott, Louisa May, author, "Hospital Sketches," 46:221  
 Alderman, Edwin Anderson, educator, 5(3):16  
 Aldred, John, ship captain, 32:174,176,177  
 Aldrich, Winthrop, N.Y. banker, 47:11  
 Aldridge, Ira, actor, 38:16\*  
 Alexander, \_\_\_\_\_, neighbor of G. Washington, 48:186  
 Andrew, Rockbridge Co., 25:122  
 Archibald, educator, 22(3):17\*  
 Charles A., Alexandria militia officer, 16(3):12  
 David, Russell Co., 22(4):16  
 E. Porter, CSA officer, 6(3):29,31; 23(2):17  
 J.H., engineer, 16(3):32  
 John H., ranger, 34:105  
 Mark, attorney, Congressman, 36:151\*  
 Robert, founder of Augusta Academy, 24:155  
 "Alexander McAllister," tugboat, 11(1):1,37,44\*  
 Alexandria, 14(1):34-39; 19(4):27\*; 25:27,126,135\*;  
 (M) 27:89\*; 31:32,37\*; 35:145,192\*  
 Battery Rodgers, 11(3):37\*  
 British occupation of, 18(1):14-18  
 capital of Unionist Virginia, 1863, 35:160,161  
 celebration of Jefferson election, 8(1):8,9

Confederate monument, 16(4):22,23,48\*  
 free school, 14:(1):39  
 glassworks, 1787, 9(3):15  
 legal status of, 15(2):4,8\*  
 manse, 14(1):36\*  
 Marshall House, 11(3):35\*  
 Mason as town trustee, 1(1):5  
 oath of allegiance required of citizens (D), 11(3):38  
 occupation of, 1861, 11(3):33-39  
 provost marshal office, 11(3):38\*  
 roundhouse, 11(3):39\*  
 view of, ca 1855, 49:39\*  
 voluntary militia, 1842-1861, 16(3):12,21\*  
 Webster visit to, 1(3):41  
 Alexandria Academy, 14(1):37; 48:174,176,175\*  
 Alexandria Canal Co., 25:129,131  
 Alexandria Gazette, 49:182,187  
 Alexandria Gazette & Virginia Advertiser, 48:182  
 Alexandria Library Co., 49:32-39  
     bookplates, 49:31\*,34\*  
     "The Lyceum," photo of door, 49:30\*  
 Alexandria Light Infantry, militia, 49:180-186,186\*  
 Alexandria, Loudoun, and Hampshire Railroad, 14(1):40,47\*  
 Alexandria Riflemen, 16(3):13-21  
 Alexandria Steam Ferry, 31:35  
 Alfrend, Frank H., editor, 21(1):20  
     Thomas L., officer, Va. Baseball Assoc., 48:130  
 Allan, David, artist  
     "Edinburgh beggar," 38:150\*  
 Denison Maurice, professor, 39:28  
 Frances Valentine, fos. m. of E. A. Poe, 2(1):22,23;  
29:137  
 John, fos. f. of Edgar Allan Poe, 2(1):22,23;  
29:23,26,136,137\*  
 William, friend of Sandie Pendleton, 36:159  
 Alleghany County  
     courthouse, 22(2):4,9\*  
     visit of Curran Swaim, 1852, 39:161,162  
 Alleghany Hotel, Goshen, 20(3):10,11,13\*  
 Allegre, Mrs., proprietor of boarding house, 1(3):40  
 Allen, Arthur, Isle of Wight Co., 7(1):29,30  
     Arthur, Jr., owner of Bacon's Castle, 7(1):30,31  
     Benjamin, settler in Valley, 13(2):38,39  
     Charles Dexter, 37:178,179  
     Claude Swanson, mem. of Allen clan, 17(1):46,47  
     Floyd, mem. of Allen clan, 17(1):43,47\*; in DVB, 50:153  
     Friel, mem. of Allen clan, 17(1):46,47  
     Garland, mem. of Allen clan, 17(1):44  
     George Felix, gov. of Va., 46:171; 51:72  
         inauguration, 1994, 50:176  
     H.C., mem. of Allen clan, 17(1):43,44  
     Hervey, writer, 49:106  
     Israel, owner of cave, 3(4):27

James W., VMI professor, 49:137  
 Jasper, mem. of Allen clan, 17(1):46  
 John, founding mem. Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):39  
 John, officer in state artillery, 23(1):42  
 John, Va. surveyor, 46:136,138,139  
 John F., tobacco man, 17(2):44; 45:4  
 John F., slave overseer, 48:91,95  
 John James, judge, 26:178,183\*  
 M.S., baseball manager, 3(4):19,20  
 Mary, S., 49:166  
 Otway S., farmer/merchant, 3(4):18; 38:84  
 Richard, owner of Tuckahoe, 10(4):12  
 Roger, Norton baseball player, 48:105  
 Royal, FABC deacon, 47:32  
 Sidna, mem. of Allen clan, 17(1):43,47\*  
 Susan, wife of George, 46:171  
 Thomas, illegal slave minister, 47:30,35  
 Ujanirtus, confederate soldier, 51:21  
 Victor, mem. of Allen clan, 17(1):47  
 William, Richmond, 14(4):12\*  
 Mrs. William, Richmond, 14(4):12\*  
 William C., builder, 11(4):5,9; 17(3):34  
 Allen and Ginter, tobacco co., Richmond, 36:67-69; 45:4  
 Allen clan, 17(1):43-47  
 Allen's Cave, Front Royal, 3(4):27  
 Allerton, Fear Brewster, 2d w. of Isaac, 2(2):10  
     Isaac, tailor, leader of Pilgrims, 2(2):10,11  
     Isaac, Jr., Northumberland Co., 2(2):10  
     Mary Norris, 1st w. of Isaac, 2(2):10  
 Allison, Patrick, dancing master, 14(1):23  
 Allmand House, Norfolk, 28:59\*  
 Alloway, Nelson, sheriff, 27:43,44  
 Alluisi, Julian, Virginia Rifles, 13(2):27\*  
 Almond, James Lindsay, Jr., governor, 11(1):28,29;  
     50:77-80,82,85  
     at Va. Civil War Centennial Center with J. Geary, 50:78\*  
 inauguration, 1958, 50:176  
 Alou, Felipe, baseball player, 48:109  
 Alsberg, Henry G., Va. state FWP director, 46:231  
 Alsop, John, 46:42\*  
 Alton, John, steward for G. Washington, 11(3):8  
 Alum industry, 15(3):29  
 Alvarez, Eugene, auth.  
     "Impressions of Cumberland Gap," 14(1):11-19  
 Alvey, Edwards, Jr., Calvacade reader, 46:53  
 Alwood, Prof., Richmond business college, 46:45  
 Amato, Thomas L. fruit merchant, 39:9  
 Amazon River, exploration of, 15(4):5  
 Ambler, Ann Gordon. See Fleming, Ann Gordon.  
     Edward, customs agent, 7(1):26-28; 16(2):15-17  
     Edward, bro. of John M.M., 36:28  
     Elizabeth Jaquelin, w. of Richard, 7(1):26; 16(2):12,13\*  
     Jacquelin, Richmond council, 24:182



James Markham Marshall, surgeon/explorer, 36:16-29\*  
     effects of, 36:28\*  
     grave of, 36:28\*  
 Jaquelin, customs collector, 5(2):15,17; 16(2):15-18  
 John, militia officer, 22(1):34  
 John, Richmond, 15(1):14,17\*  
 Mary Cary, w. of Edward, customs agent, 7(1):26,27;  
     16(2):15,16  
 Rebecca Burwell, w. of Jaquelin, 16(2):15  
 Richard, merchant, 7(1):26; 16(2):12-16  
     family of, 16(2):12-18  
     storehouse and customhouse, 16(2):14-17  
 Richard Cary, physician, 36:17  
 Susan Marshall, w. of Richard C., 36:17  
 Ambler House, Richmond, 16(3):23,27\*  
 Ambulance Corps, 45:37,37\*  
 AME Church, Freedmen's School, Lynchburg, 46:29  
 Amelia County, 18(1):9; 20(2):40-42  
     courthouses, 18(3):17-28  
 Amelia Light Dragoons, 19(3):18  
 Amelia Sophie Eleanore, Princess, 18(3):18,19  
 "America," ship, 11(1):37\*  
 "American Artist Magazine," 49:111  
 American Association for the Recognition of the Irish  
 Republic, 51:155  
 American Baptist Home Mission Society of the Northern Baptist  
 Church, 46:25,26  
 American Baptist Publication Soc. for Southern States, 46:31  
 American Colonization Society, 15(1):24; 23(2):5-11; 46:282  
American Farmer, masthead (D), 29:29  
 American Festival of Music at Columbia U., 45:106  
 American Flag Manufacturing Co., 45:34  
 American Glass Works, Richmond, 9(3):17  
 American Guide Series, 46:231  
 American Hotel, Richmond, 2(2):5,7\*  
 American Legion Woman's Aux., WWI, 50:123  
 "American Mercury," magazine, 51:76  
 American Museum, New York City, 45:16,25  
 American Ornithologists' Union, 46:275  
 American Party/Know-Nothings, 47:42,43  
 American Philatelic Society, 9(3):2  
 American Philosophical Society  
     headquarters, Philadelphia, 35:71\*  
     Jefferson role in, 35:70,71  
 American Red Cross, nurse, 39:91\*  
     staff & volunteers at WWGHosp., 45:80  
     volunteers, Newport News, 37:83\*  
 American School of the Air, 45:106  
 American Society for Colonizing the Free People of Color  
     [Liberia], 46:86,87  
 American Tobacco Co., Richmond, 36:67

Ames, Ezra, artist  
 "James Rivington," attrib. to, 36:108  
 N.P., manufacturer of swords, 17(4):43,44  
 Amherst, Jeffrey, British commander/gov., 18(2):5,7\*  
 Amherst County, courthouse, 18(2):5,7\*  
 Amicable Society, quoits club, 15(1):11  
 Amis, Thomas, plant cutter (?), 1(1):43  
 Ammens, Daniel, Botetourt road commissioner, 48:23  
 Ammons, \_\_\_\_\_, family at beach, 51:176\*  
 Amond, Matthias, owner of cave, 3(4):26,27  
 Amos, Walter S., discoverer of Skyline Caverns, 50:53  
 Ampthill, home of Randolphs, 1(1):36,38\*; 20(4):30\*  
 Ampudia, Pedro d', Mexican leader, 5(1):41  
 Amy, slave of Thomas C. Jones, 46:282  
 Anabaptist, sectarian view of discipleship, 46:27  
 Anbury, Thomas, English visitor, 10(4):9-11  
 "Ancon," ship, 31:138\*  
 Ancora, Pietro, drawing master, 37:158  
 Anderson, \_\_\_\_\_, treas. Appomattox Co., 8(4):4,6,7  
 Anna Thomas, m. of Joseph R., 12(3):9,10\*  
 Archer, CSA officer, 11(4):5,8  
 Benjamin, Goochland Co., 17(4):9  
 Binford, tobacco factory worker, 39:156  
 Charles, tavern owner, 20(2):41  
 Charles J., Brig. Gen. Va. Volunteers, 49:183  
 Charlotte, soldier, 46:221  
 David, merchant, 6(2):34-37  
 slave of, "Jingo," 6(2):35  
 tablet in memory of 6(2):36\*  
 David, politician, 29:131,132  
 D. Wiley, Richmond architect, 49:7,8  
 Ellen Graham, dau. of Joseph R., 12(3):14  
 Francis T., judge, 12(3):16  
 G.T., CSA soldier/diarist, 37:186,187  
 George K, judge, 10(1):20  
 George S., CSA prisoner of war, 14(4):8  
 George Wayne, militia commander, 25:181  
 Henry, sheriff, Amelia Co., 18(3):26  
 Henry Watkins, attorney, 27:134,135; 36:9,15\*,174  
 Isabel, philanthropist, 13(1):40  
 James, G. Washington's plantation manager,  
48:166,172,180,181  
 James A., highway commissioner, 13(4):16  
 James LaVerne, and John Schroeder, auths.  
 "Robert Mercer Taliaferro Hunter," 18(2):8-13  
 Jerry, C., Southland Jubilee Singers, 51:108  
 Joe, slave, 4(1):26  
 Jonas, Southland Jubilee Singers, 51:108  
 Joseph B., commissioner of revenue, 13(3):13

Joseph Reid, CSA officer, munitions mfgr., 1(4):28;  
7(2):37-39; 11(3):40; 12(2):28,30; 12(3):9,17\*;  
17(2):13,14,17,18\*; 33:106\*; 35:58  
 home of 12(3):16\*  
 Tredegar Iron Works proprietor, 46:151,287  
 Joseph Reid, Jr., son of Joseph R., 12(3):15  
 Larz, mem. Society of the Cincinnati, 13(1):40  
 Leroy, educator, 22(3):5  
 Lillian, Petersburg, 50:28,34,35  
 Marion, d. of Lillian A., 50:28  
 Mary, w. of William, 17(1):29  
 Mary Bruce, dau. of Joseph R., 12(3):15\*  
 Mary Pegram, 2d w. of Joseph R., 12(3):17\*  
 Mary Read, Petersburg housewife, 33:60,61  
 Naomi, See Makemi, Naomi Anderson.  
 Percilla, d. of Lillian A., 50:28,35  
 Richard H., CSA officer, 4(4):22-26; 29:20  
 Robert Lane, journalist, 36:119\*  
 Sambo, Mt. Vernon slave carpenter, 48:163,164,182,188,189      Sara  
 Eliza Archer, 1st w. of Joseph R., 12(3):10,15,17\*  
 Sherwood, writer, 19(4):42,47\*; 24:32,34\*; 26:10,12;  
36:119,121\*; 46:180  
 grave of, 19(4):47\*  
 home of, 19(4):45\*  
 Sterling P., Jr., auth.  
     "Edmund Ruffin, editor and publisher," 17(1):32-38  
     "John Stark Ravenscroft," 16(1):28-32  
     "Queen Molly and The Virginia housewife," 20(4):28-35  
 William, clergyman, 12(3):9,10\*  
 William, trader, Onancock, 17(1):29  
     family of, 17(1):29,31  
 William A., CSA soldier, 12(2):9  
 William D., manufacturer, 36:123  
 Anderson Seminary, Petersburg, 5(2):35-37  
 Andersonville Prison, 14(4):11,12  
 "Andrew Dora," ship, 38:150  
 Andrew Ellett House, Richmond, 14(1):8\*  
 Andrews, Benjamin W., disabled Confed. vet., 47:23  
     M.M., artist  
     "Burton N. Harrison," 13(3):6  
     R. Snowden, CSA veteran, 35:93  
 Andros, Edmund, governor, 29:92,94\*  
 Angle, Myer, Richmond, 7(4):26,27\*  
 Anglo-Powhatan War, 1609-1614, 28:110-117  
     map of engagements, 28:114  
 Animals, wild, 9(3):24-31  
 Ann Smith Academy, Lexington, 23(1):20\*; 32:40-47\*; 45:160;  
49:122  
     rules and list of violations (D), 32:42  
 Annapolis, 1864, 23(4):33\*  
 Anne, Princess Royal, dau. of George II, 18(5):32\*

Anne, Queen, 17(4):8\*; 28:22,25\*; 38:60\*  
     arms of, 28:25\*  
     celebration of accession, Williamsburg, 2(4):5,6\*  
     wine cooler given to Daniel Parke II, 28:48\*  
 "Anne Arundel," steamer, 15(1):32,33,39\*  
 Annis, Francis, gentleman, 28:135  
 Anniversaries. See names of persons and events.  
Annotations upon the Book of Psalms, titlepage, (D),  
     2(2):10,11  
 Anonymous authors.  
     "An architect looks at Richmond," 16(3):22-30  
     "The artistry of capitulation," 31:86-89  
     "Beformed on a study of antient models: Virginia's capitol,  
         America's first monument of the classical revival," 29:149  
     "Butler's ditch," 14(4):38-41  
     "Chapman paints the Washington legend," 17(3):20-29  
     "Columbia's fav'rite son," 31:180-81  
     "The Edgehill portrait of Thomas Jefferson," 32:148,149  
     "Edmund Pendleton, statesman of the Revolution," 34:148,149  
     "Encouraging to read: Books, libraries, and Virginilands in the  
         Twenties and the Great Depression," 37:38-48  
     "A Gallery of photographs by Michael Miley," 33:90-96  
     "Harper's Ferry, 1959," 9(2):23-33  
     "The Henkel Press: The first sixty years," 13(3):16-22  
     "Henry Howe, Connecticut Yankee," 15(3):36-47  
     "Inspired by design: World War II posters and the Virginia  
         home front," 37:68-73  
     "The ladies move a mountain," 15(4):9-17  
     "Mann's children: a gallery of photographs," 27:174-177  
     "Mann's children: a gallery of summer photographs," 28:28-33  
     "The National Society of Colonial Dames of America in the  
         Commonwealth of Virginia," 15(4):46,47  
     "Nick Frog and the extraordinary divorce of Mr. and Mrs.  
         Bull: A gallery of satiric prints about Yorktown and the  
         French," 31:90-95  
     "Port of embarkation: Signal Corps photographs of Hampton  
         Roads, 1942-1945," 37:74-85  
     "Shadows of an era" [FSA photographs], 36:136-143  
     "Shadows of an era" [WPA photographs], 31:128-136  
     "Silkworm seed: A casualty aboard The Margaret and John,"  
         28:136-137  
     "The snows of eastern Virginia," 8(3):7-17  
     "The Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Virginia,"  
         15(4):44,45  
     "Virginia frontier rifles," 17(1):20-26  
     "Virginians at play: A gallery of photographs by Harry C.  
         Mann," 38:172-179  
     "Virginians at work: A gallery of photographs by Harry C.  
         Mann," 39:4-9  
 Anthony, slave, 48:77,82  
 Anthony, \_\_\_\_\_, farmer, 32:10  
     Susan B., 46:63

Antietam, Battle of, 1862, 36:163,165\*; 45:38  
 Antigua, (M) 28:27  
     Indians sold into slavery in (M), 33:172,173\*  
 "Antiques Show Magazine," 46:52  
 Anti-Saloon League, 22(3):29; 39:115  
 Antrobus, John, artist  
     "Plantation Burial," slave burial/funeral, 46:92  
 Appalachia, cabins and log houses in, 21(4):36,47\*;  
     24:116,123\*  
     real estate development in, 24:134,143\*  
     stereotypes of, 21(4):30-35  
 Appalachian Ores Co., 46:266  
 Apperson, J.L., Richmond, 1(3):12  
 Apple industry, 10(2):23,33\*  
 Apple Pie Ridge, Frederick Co., 10(2):24,25\*  
 "Appleton's Magazine," 51:76  
 Appamattocs, Indians, 28:112,114  
 Appomattox, Lee's retreat to, 9(4):6-8  
 Appomattox Courthouse, 14(4):24,25\*; 17(4):36,39\*;  
     25:168,169\*  
     Surrender, 50:86  
     **See also** Clover Hill.  
 Appomattox Courthouse National Historical Monument, 17(4):39\*  
 Appomattox Manor, Hopewell, City Point, 29:155\*; Map 46:216  
 Appomattox Navigation Co., 8(4):4,6,7  
 Appomattox River, (M) 8(4):4,6,7,48\*; 18(3):48\*  
     bridge, 4(4):24,26\*  
     Latrobe trip to, 8(4):22,27,33,34,48\*  
     power from, 27:148,163,192\*  
 Apprenticeship, gunsmiths, 1777, 13(3):43  
 Aqua Cave, 50:52,55  
 Aquia Creeks, 9(1):35,41\*; (M) 13(1):28-34,48\*  
     shelling of, 32:8\*  
 Aquia Episcopal Church, 9(1):41\*  
 Aquia quarries, Stafford Cty., aquia sandstone, 51:64  
 Arbuthnot, Marriot, Brit. Adm., 48:135  
     Thomas, cabinetmaker, 20(1):36  
 Arcadia, home of Isaac Shelby, 14(3):13\*  
 Arcadia Furnace, 17(2):13,14  
 Arch House, Waterford, 18(4):1,18\*  
 Archaeology  
     Breastplates at Jordan's Point, 51:166\*\*  
     Indian artifacts, 17(1):39,42\*;  
         51:162,163\*\*\*,158\*,159\*,164\*,165\*\*\*  
     Jamestown, 7(1):40,47\*  
 Archer, Bill, author  
     "Samuel Walker, Slave, Freedman and Pensioner, 1842-  
         1933," 50:40-47  
     Edinboro, black Richmond councilman, 46:127  
     Edmund, artist, 46:199,205  
     "Captain Francis Eppes Making Friends with the Appomattox  
         Indians," Hopewell, Va. 1939, 46:198\*

Edward R., engineer, 17(2):44  
 Fletcher H., CSA officer, 8(1):10,12\*  
 Fletcher H., officer, Mexican War, 17(3):5,10\*  
 Gabriel, settler, 14(2):42; 17(2):36,40,41; 17(3):42,45,47;  
     38:74  
 John, engraver, 9(3):8  
 Junius L., foundry owner, 3(2):37  
 Louisa, Richmond free black, 46:125  
 Martha J., sister of Wm. S. Archer, 46:190  
 Peterfield, Dr., Jefferson lot owner, 50:92  
 Robert, surgeon, 12(3):10  
 William S., U.S. senator from Va., 46:190,188\*  
 Archer and Daly, engravers, 9(3):7,8  
 Architecture  
     barns, 7(3):17-27\*  
     Berry Hill, 34:162-173\*  
     books by Edith Sale, 34:126-135  
     Buckingham courthouse, Jefferson plan for, 17(4):33,35  
     Capitol, Richmond, 29:148,149\*  
     Castle Hill, 8(3):29-39\*  
     Christ Church, Lancaster Co., 23(2):20-33\*  
     church, 8(2):32-42\*  
     dry docks, Latrobe plan for, 39:119-124\*  
     Executive Mansion, Richmond, 38:2\*  
     Governor's Palace, Williamsburg, 31:12-19\*  
     Greek revival in Petersburg, 7(3):33-37\*  
     Jefferson influence on, 34:76-89\*  
     Ludwell-Paradise House restoration, 17(2):23-34\*  
     Monticello, 39:10-21\*  
     Oak Hill, 7(4):8-18\*  
     Rosewell, 20(2):12-25\*  
     St. Andrews Roman Catholic Church, Roanoke, 24:124-133\*  
     St. James Church, Accomac, 23(4):4-9\*  
     Trapezium House, Petersburg, 15(2):9-13\*  
     Virginia Military Institute, 23(3):14-29\*  
     Wakefield, controversy about, 31:192-205\*  
     work of John Jordan, 23(1):26-29\*  
     work of Robert Mills, 29:114-123\*  
 Archive of Folk Culture, Library of Congress, quartets, 51:102  
 Arctic Expedition, "Jeannette," 1879-1881, 36:16-29  
 Arents, George, nephew of L. Ginter 45:9,11  
     Grace, niece of L. Ginter, 50:179,179\*  
 Argall, Samuel, colonist, 1(1):30; 10(3):43; 12(1):6;  
     18(3):7,12; 45:169  
 Argenbright, P.M., wreck victim, 8(2):46  
 "Argosy," magazine, 51:83  
 "Argus," brig, 15(1):8\*  
 "Ariosa," ship, 11(1):43\*  
 Ariss, John, architect, 2(3):23; 13(2):6  
 Arlington, Earl of, instruction to provide gift for Virginia  
     Indian kings and queens (D), 10(2):20  
 Arlington County, 15:126-135  
 Arlington House, home of Custis family, 3(3):17-23\*; 20(1):15-19\*;

22(3):43,44,46,47\*; 25:144\*;38:124-133\*; 51:59  
     floor plan, 3(3):18\*  
     kitchen, 30:80\*  
 Armament, 11(4):28-32; 12(3):11,12  
     manufacture for American Revolution, 13(3):40-47  
     New London, 15(3):23-29  
     Tank corps, World War I, 26:38-47  
     Virginia militia, 15(3):30-35\*; 15(4):38-43  
     work of J.H. Burton, 12(2):28-33\*  
     See also Bellona; Hall Rifle Works; Tredegar; etc.  
 Armentrout House, Rockbridge Baths, 33:95\*  
 Armfield, \_\_\_\_\_, slave trader, 3(2):13  
 Armiger, William, Jamestown resident, 45:177  
 Armistead, George, defender of Fort McHenry, 5(1):44;  
     17(4):43\*  
     Hutson W., vocalist, Tubize Orch., 51:116,118  
     Lewis A., CSA officer, 9(1):26  
     Robert, farmer, 10(2):26  
     Robert, partner in postal line, 27:23  
     Robert B., sheriff, New Kent, 39:46  
     Sarah Meredith, w. of William, 15(2):37  
     Wentworth, employee of express co., 8(2):44,46  
     William, Continental officer, 15(2):37  
     William, planter, comm. of military affairs, 31:78-85  
         Slaveholder in New Kent County, 46:89  
         James, slave. See Lafayette, James.  
     William, tavern owner, 2(1):21,22  
 Armory, Richmond, 16(4):10-13\*  
 Armstrong, George D., auth.  
     A history of the ravages of the yellow fever in Norfolk,  
     Va., titlepage (D), 23(2):39  
 Armstrong Quartet, Hampton U., 51:102  
 "Army & Navy Journal," 49:180,183  
 Army of the Cumberland, 48:26  
 Army of the Peninsula, CSA, 51:86  
 Army of the Potomac, 45:3  
 Army Specialized Training Program [ASTP]. See World War II,  
     Army and Navy college training programs.  
 Arnheim, home of Radfords, 28:182\*

Arnold, Benedict, traitor, 1(1):38; 15(2):32\*; 19(2):15,16\*;  
23(1):41,46\*; 31:56,116\*; 35:64-69; 38:33,90,94;  
48:135-137,151; 49:149,150  
 British ship in which he escaped, 35:67\*  
 expedition to Quebec, 1775, 4(4):33,34  
 headquarters in New York, 35:67\*  
 George, Fauquier Cty. pauper, 49:26  
 Howard Leslie, Sgt. WWI, 50:129,131  
 Laura Jackson, s. of Stonewall Jackson, 46:101-103,112,114,115,  
 113\*; 49:134  
 Richard Watson, businessman, 8(4):23; in DVB, 50:154  
 Richard W., judge, 2(2):44; 30:64,65\*  
 Stark, cousin of J. Jackson Christian, 46:16,18  
 Thomas Jackson, nephew of Stonewall Jackson, 46:103; 49:140  
 Arrel, David, mayor of Alexandria, 14(1):36  
 Richard, Alexandria, 14(1):37  
 Mrs. Richard, Alexandria, 14(1):37  
 Arrohattocs, Indians, 28:112,114  
 "Art Digest," national art periodical, 46:198  
 Art education, work of Bernhard Gutmann, 31:206-215  
 Art Students League, N.Y.C., 47:7; 49:103,107,109  
 Arthur, Chester A., president, 31:103-105  
 Gabriel, explorer, 4(2):23  
 Artificial Limbs, Board of Commissioners, 47:17  
 Copies of applications for, 47:19\*  
 Artillery School of Practice, Ft. Monroe, 2(1):21,23  
 Arundell, Dohickey, militia officer, 2(4):47  
 Arvonias, town, 38:165-171  
 Arvonias Slate Company, 38:167,170,171  
 Asbury, Francis, Methodist bishop, 13(1):15; 30:113  
 Rev. Russell, V-E Day celebrant, 45:87  
 Asbury & Whitehurst, Richmond architects, 49:7  
 Asch, Moses, record co. head, 45:106-108  
 Ash Camp Meeting House, Charlotte Co., 18(1):24  
 Ashburner, Charles E., city manager, 1(4):9,11\*  
 memorial plaque, Staunton, 1(4):11\*  
 Ashby, Capt., Continental officer, 26:67  
 Turner, CSA officer, 13(2):38,40,42\*; 16(3):14; 34:158\*;  
35:40,46\*; 46:58  
 death of, 35:45\*  
 Ashe, Arthur, 46:197  
 Ashford Gen. Hosp., White Sulphur Springs, W.Va., 45:78  
 Ashland Hall, Norfolk meeting hall, 48:77  
 Ashleigh, Fauquier Co., 9(1):48\*  
 Ashuaquid, Indian chief, 17(2):40,41; 17(3):43,45  
 Askew, John H., printer, Richmond Enquirer, 49:163  
 Margaret, author  
 "Harper's Ferry: Could it have been defended?" 29:14-21  
 Aspegren, Lydia, NAWSA member, 49:88  
 Aspinwall, William Henry, absentee owner of Lee Hall,  
51:88,88\*,94



Assateague Island, (M) 5(1):10-15\*; 7(2):6  
     lighthouse, 10(1):24,27,48\*; 27:13\*  
 Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities, APVA  
     Accomac courthouse and prison, 14(1):26-27\*  
     Bacon's Castle window, 27:124\*  
     Cape Henry landing site, tablet, 1(2):29,32\*  
     Cape Henry tower, preservation, 27:8\*  
     Capitol, Williamsburg, marker on site of, 1(2):16  
     Church Hill, Richmond, restoration, 14(1):6\*  
     Female run organ., 45:30  
     history of, 30:68-75; 38:112-123  
     Isle of Wight courthouse restoration, 20(1):10-12\*  
     Nelson House, Yorktown, preservation, 1(2):46\*  
     powder magazine, Williamsburg, 21(2):47\*  
     reclamation and restoration at Jamestown, 45:165  
     Rising Sun Tavern preservation, 13(1):35,36\*  
     Scotchtown, Hanover Co., 16(1):20,21\*  
 Astor, Nancy Langhorne, member of Parliament, 23(3):38-47\*;  
     39:61; 45:5; 46:64,65\*; 47:6,11,12,7\*; 51:72  
     Waldorf, 2d hus. of Nancy, 23(3):42,44\*; 51:72  
 Astoria Beneficial Club, 27:113,119-123  
 Astronomy, meteor shower, 1833, 5(3):34-38  
 Asturgas, James, ship builder, 27:116  
 Atkins, Camilla Ruth, WWI Army Nurse, 50:116,116\*,133  
     F.N., dulcimer player, 11(1):7  
     Pierce, caver, 50:58  
 Atkinson, Mrs. A.D., 46:44  
     Edwin Charles, WWI, Alexandria, 50:131  
     Homer, CSA officer, 8(1):14\*  
     James Marshall, mgr. Richmond Park Hotel, 46:40,41,45,46  
     John Wilder, CSA officer, 14(4):20,21,23\*  
     Julia Ann, Richmond free black, 46:125  
     Roger, horse breeder, 29:12  
     Sam, railroad engineer, 10(3):34\*  
     Samuel C., engraver, 48:134  
     Samuel T., saloon mgr., 46:44  
     Sarah, ferry operator, 17(4):6  
     Thomas, Episcopal bishop, 19(4):15\*  
 Atlantic Intercoastal Waterway, 24:72-79\*  
 Atlantic, Mississippi, and Ohio Railroad, 14(4):17  
 Atlee, Jacob S., proprietor of glassworks, 9(3):16  
 Attakullakulla ("Little Carpenter"), Cherokee chief, 1(3):46  
 Attias, P.G.P., explorer, 38:100  
 Attkisson, William B., singer, 10(3):28  
 Attucks Guard, militia, 49:179-182,184,186,187,  
 Atwood, Sylvester F., ship captain, 14(4):4,6  
 Aubrey, Henry, Rappahannock Co., 16(2):37  
 Auburn, home of Charles Heath, 9(4):44

Audubon, John James, artist, 33:146  
     "Arctic birds," 36:20,21\*  
     prints, 33:188,189\*  
     "Virginia opossum," 39:96  
 John Woodhouse, artist  
     "Arctic birds," 36:20,21\*  
     "Esquimaux dogs," 36:24\*  
 Audubon societies, opposing sale of egret plumes, 2(4):17,18  
 August, Thomas P., militia off., 13(2):28; 19(3):21; 35:61;  
49:176  
 Augusta Academy, 24:55  
     See also Washington and Lee University.  
 Augusta County  
     caverns, 3(4):23-29\*  
     Medical Society, 45:75  
     Mossy Creek ironworks, 1760, 35:186  
     Natural Chimneys, 2(2):45-47\*  
     Textiles, 45:148  
 Augusta Female Seminary. See Mary Baldwin College.  
 Augusta Herald, Augusta, GA., 51:59  
 Augusta Military Academy, 45:80  
 Aunt Miranda, freed slave, 46:220  
 Austerman, Wayne R., auth.  
     "The brash reinsman: Ben Ficklin's adventures," 33:114-125  
     "Those damn Yankee rifles: Virginia soldiers and Northern  
         repeating arms," 34:100-107  
 Austin, Bartholomew, plant cutter, 1(1):42,43; 16(1):15  
     J.B., land developer, 24:126  
     John C., curator, Colonial Williamsburg Foundation, 31:30\*  
     Moses, owner of mines, 5(1):17\*  
     Stephen Fuller, frontiersman/politician, 5(1):16,17,19\*  
     William, tavern owner, 48:13  
 Australia furnace, Alleghany Co., 7(2):36  
 Averell, Gen. Wm. Woods, Union Army, 46:258  
 Averett, Janie, music teacher, 9(1):16  
     Sam, educator, 9(1):16  
 Averett College, 9(1):16-20  
 Aviation, Wright brothers, 3(2):38-42  
 Avis, Edward Spaw, U.S. Army, 11(2):45-47\*  
     John, jailer of John Brown, 4(3):33; 11(2):42,43,46,47  
 Avonmore, fictional house in novel by Judith Rives, 8(3):29-39\*  
 Ayers, Edward L., author  
     "The Promise of the New South: Life After Reconstruction,"  
         46:238  
     Maston, farmer/teacher, 21(2):29  
     Nancy Elizabeth, Carroll Co., 17(1):45  
     Rufus Adolphus, attorney general, 21(2):28,39\*  
     Susan Lewis Wingfield, w. of Maston, 21(2):29  
     Victoria Louisa Morrison, w. of Rufus, 21(2):29  
 Aylett, Philip, planter, Prince William Co., 12(1):17\*  
     William, Continental officer, 2(2):33  
     William, Richmond councilman, 18(4):47  
 Aylett, town, 32:30-39

Ayres, Blackstone Drummond, WarHC, Accomack Cty., 50:126  
Henry, "Wanted" poster for, 48:90\*  
Ayscough, Christopher, tavern keeper, 5(2):6

## B

B-17 & B-24, U.S. airplanes, 45:53,58,60-62,64  
B.J. Jordan & Co., builders, 7(2):36  
Babcock, \_\_\_\_\_, farmer, Charles City Co., 1(4):15  
    Alexander G., capt., Pastime baseball club, 48:121,123  
Bache, Alexander Dallas, Supt. of Coast Survey, 48:26,27  
Bachelder, John Badger, artist  
    Pencil & watercolor sketch of Lee Hall, 1862, 51:84\*  
Back River Lighthouse, 27:10\*  
Bacon, Edmund, overseer at Monticello, 13(2):22;  
    29:59,86  
    Henry, artist, 37:163  
    Nathaniel, leader of rebellion, 7(1):6-8,30,31,38,39;  
        7(3):38-40; 10(2):19,20; 16(1):12,13; 16(2):21,22  
        memorial tablet, 7(3):40\*  
        poems about (D), 7(2):7,8  
    Nathaniel, Jr., 27:124-127\*  
    Peggy, artist  
        "Bill Robinson," 27:118\*  
Bacon's Castle, 7(1):29-33\*; 23(4):43\*  
    memorial window at, 27:124\*  
Bacon's rebellion, 1(2):14; 7(1):30,31,35,36; 7(2):6-8;  
    7(3):38-40; 9(2):13,15; 45:177; 46:93,134  
    effect on race relationships, 32:19  
    persons hanged, 16(2):22  
    play based on, 1689, 7(1):38,39  
Bacot, Louisa, educator, 39:59\*  
Baden-Powell, Rev. H.G., f. of Robert, 46:191  
    Robert, artist, sculptor, author, 46:190,191; 48:59  
        "John Smith," bust, 6(4):6\*; 46:190\*  
Baer, Evelyn D., auth.  
    "Cownes: A reminiscence," 32:30-39  
Bagby, Ellen, 4(3):47  
    Bennet M., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
    Frances Eliz. Scott, author/historian, 48:53,62  
    George, artist  
        "Stonewall Jackson," 5(4):35\*  
    George W., CSA veteran, 10(4):39  
    George William, physician/writer, 2(2):47; 3(1):7;  
        4(3):43-47; 19(2):40,41; 21(1):19,20\*; 21(3):44,45;  
        27:190; 38:188,190  
        advertisement for lecture (D), 4(3):46  
        "The old Virginia gentleman," MS excerpt (D), 4(3):43  
    Lucy Parke Chamberlayne, w. of George W., 4(3):45,47  
    Parke C., APVA leader, 38:114  
Bagnall, black aided underground railroad fugitives, 48:81  
Bagot, Bernard W.N., teacher, 14(4):28  
Bagwell, Henry, tavern keeper, 14(1):27  
    Herbert, Pvt., black vet., WWI, Accomack, 50:132

Bailey, Betty, Powhatan Co., 17(3):41  
     C.E., musician, 27:40  
     Caroline Matilda, dau. of Robert, tomb, 10(1):34  
     David H., consul, 36:78,79  
     Elizabeth Bosang, w. of Robert, 10(1):34  
         grave of 10(1):34\*  
     Jack, neighbor of Charles Houston, 29:158,162,163\*  
     Mrs. Jacob, Nelson Co., 10(1):20  
     James H., auth,  
         "'A bouquet of beauties': Some noted Virginia belles. . ."  
         2(3):17-21; 46:56  
         "Crazy Bet, Union spy," 1(4):14-17; 46:58,59  
         "George Nicholas, Virginia patriot," 15(2):23-33  
         "The Greek revival in Petersburg," 7(3):33-37  
         "How a reed was bent; the formative years of a medical  
         hero, Walter Reed," 1(3):16-18  
         "A not-so-innocent Virginian abroad; Lewis Littlepage,"  
         2(2):16-21  
         "Shakespeare and the founders of Virginia," 1(3):9,10  
         "Sir Edwin Sandys," 2(1):9-11  
         "The Sullys, searchers after beauty," 9(1):42-47  
     Lewis, farmer, Alexandria area, 14(1):42; 26:104  
     Margaret Kile, m.of Robert, 10(1):32  
     Robert, tavern keeper, 10(1):30-35  
         The life and adventures of Robert Bailey, 1822,  
         titlepage (D), 10(1):31  
     Rufus W., Presbyterian minister, 18(3):35  
     William, f. of Robert, 10(1):32  
 Bailey Great House, near Kinsale, 16(2):40,48\*  
 Bailie, Charles, editor, 32:150,151  
 Baillie, James, artist, "Death of Washington," 51:52\*  
 Bailor, Annie F., Gold Star Mother WWI, 50:141  
 Baily, Richard, accused of plant cutting, 1(1):43  
 Bain, Annie, w. of Capt. R. Eden, 46:223,224,225\*  
     Lilla W., NAWSA, 49:87  
 Bainbridge, Wm., naval officer, 46:280  
 Baine, Alexander, Goochland Co., 17(4):7,9  
 Baird, Adam, roofer, 38:159  
 Baker, Adam N, Virginia marines, 16(2):42  
     Bryant, sculptor  
         "George Wythe," bust, 22(4):34\*  
     Christopher, weaver, 45:156  
     Dorothy, photographer, 37:74\*  
     Edmond R., coal and wood dealer/fishmonger, 38:105  
     Francis, Queenstown, 39:44  
     Hilary, Richmond, 14(1):9  
     J.D., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
     Joseph, Episcopal rector, 17(2):9  
     Joseph, Southampton Co., 20(1):8  
     L.C., Union Gen., 46:57  
     Lafayette C., spy, 10(4):37; 12(2):34-39

Liva, auth.  
 "George Wythe, first professor of law and police at  
 the College of William and Mary," 22(4):30-35  
 Mary, alias Moll Harvey, trials of, 34:123  
 N. Addison, owner of Tuckahoe, 10(4):12  
 Richard, Nansemond student, 9(2):39  
 Samuel, hus. of Mary, 34:123  
 Balch, Edwin Swift, fin. supporter of The Reviewer, 27:142,143  
 Emily Clark, w. of Edwin S., 24:33  
 See also Clark, Emily Tapscott  
 Balcony Falls, 18(2):48\*  
 Baldwin, Briscoe Gerard, attorney, 37:153,154  
 C.C., publisher, 25:123  
 Farlin, Leesburg millowner, 48:7  
 Herman, militia, 49:177  
 John B., speaker House of Delegates, 3(2):45\*; 30:105\*  
 John U., Jefferson Hotel guest 45:9  
 Loammi, engineer, 12(4):8  
 Nancy, folk singer, 11(1):8  
 Robert, publisher  
 maps of Virginia, North and South Carolina (M),  
17(4):30,31  
 William, student, 9(4):30,33  
 Baliles, Gerald L., Va. Gov., 1986-1990, 50:168\*  
 inauguration, 1986, 50:176  
 Ball, G. W., relative of Mary B. Washington 45:29  
 Joseph, planter, 39:73; f. of Mary Ball, 45:26  
 Mary, m. of G. Washington, 45:26-29  
 Mary Johnson, m. of Mary Ball, 45:26  
 William, Chesterfield militia, 19(3):17  
 William, millwright, 48:166  
 Ballard, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
 Bill, artist  
 sketch of duel between CSA officers at Hill's Point, 27:172\*  
 John, merchant, 16(2):15  
 John P., hotel proprietor, 1(3):14  
 Major \_\_\_\_\_, editor, Richmond Whig, 11(2):7  
 Thomas, speaker, House of Burgesses, 27:127; 30:173  
 Ballard House, hotel, Richmond, 1(3):11-15\*; 30:141\*  
 Ballendine, John, entrepreneur, 8(4):4,39-47; 12(4):43;  
21(3):26  
 owner of Occoquan Mills, 48:166  
 Thomas William, son of John, 8(4):39; 9(2):39  
 Ballinger, H.R., artist, 49:109  
 Balloons, hoax by Edgar Allan Poe, 29:140-144  
 Ballou & Justice, architectural firm, 51:23  
 Ball's Mill, Goose Creek, 16(3):34  
 Ball's Point, Lancaster Co., 16(2):30  
 Balmain, Alexander, clergyman, 13(2):7  
 "Baltimore," steamship, 45:22  
 Baltimore, Lord, 1832, 16(3):42,44  
 Baltimore, city  
 gambling in 19th century, 39:62-69,100-104

trade with Virginia, 36:170-183  
 aquatint of harbor, 48:92\*  
 Baltimore Law Greys, militia, 49:164,171,173  
 Baltimore and Ohio Railroad, 14(1):44  
 Baltimore and Virginia Steamboat Co., 15(1):32,33,39;  
     36:182,183  
 Baltimore, Chesapeake, and Atlantic Railway, 15(1):33  
 Baltimore Steam Packet Co., 36:170-182\*  
     See also Old Bay Line.  
Baltimore Sun, newspaper, 48:82  
 Balze, Paul, artist  
     copy of Raphael's "The School of Athens," 10(3):20\*  
 Bandholtz, H.H., Brig. Gen. 58<sup>th</sup> Infantry Brigade, 50:109  
 Banister, John, Charles City Co., 18(1):8  
     John, mem. General Assembly, 15(2):26,28  
     John, owner of Battersea, 38:159  
 Banjo, work of J.W. Sweeney, 2(1):2,34,35\*  
 Banking laws, Ruffin criticism of, 1841-1842, 17(1):37  
 Banks, Ann, FWP writer  
     "First Person America," 46:234  
 Fisher, bar keeper, 27:40  
 Henry, writer, 15(4):38,41,43  
 Linn, speaker of General Assembly, 18(5):26,29\*  
 Nathaniel Prentiss, Union officer, 12(4):28,29; 19(4):36,38;  
     34:153-157\*; 35:39-42  
 Philip, tobacco factory worker 39:153  
 Sidney, Jefferson Hotel owner 1949, 45:13  
 William T., court clerk, 24:30  
 Bannister, Anne, child, 6(2):8  
     Joel Cephus, saloon owner, 27:178  
         family of, 27:178,180  
     John, tobacco factory worker, 39:154  
     Sarah Louise, cook, 27:178,179  
     Susan, domestic servant, 39:154  
     William C., Civil War casualty, 8(1):12,13\*  
         inscription on Yorktown monument, 8(1):13  
     Winston, tobacco factory worker, 39:154  
 Bannington, William, gentleman, 28:135  
 Baptist, Frank, pressman, 9(3):7  
     Frank, cartoonist, 46:41,45  
 Baptist Helping Society, secret society, 39:150  
 Baptists, 4(3):18-22; 5(2):43-47; 24:71; 29:32-39  
 Barbard, Thomas, sheriff, 12(2):42  
 Barbe-Marbois, Francois, Frenchman, 48:153  
 Barbecue Club, Buchanan's Springs, 5(2):9,12  
 Barbed wire, advertisement for (D), 36:80

Barbee, Herbert, sculptor, 22(1):42  
     "William Randolph Barbee," 22(1):45\*  
 Mary McKay, w. of William R., 22(1):41  
 William Randolph, sculptor, 22(1):40-48\*  
     "Coquette," 22(1):42,43,48\*  
     "Fisher girl," 22(1):42,46\*  
 Barbeito, Felix, pirate, 9(2):5-8; 50:11  
 Barbar, Francis, Continental army officer, 48:140  
 Barber, George, railroad worker, 39:138  
     John F., bartender 45:6  
     John Warner, writer, 15(3):36,38,43  
     William, planter, 1(4):31  
 Barbour, James, governor, 3(3):43; 5(1):30; 11(1):26,27;  
     15(1):10; 19(2):37,38\*; 19(4):16,18\*; 19(4):16;  
     33:79-80\*; 34:83,84; 37:126; 51:29  
     John S., U.S. senator, 3(3):14  
     Mrs. John S., DAR regent, 9(2):19  
     Lucy, Va. Whig Party supporter, 46:63  
     Mary E., tavern owner, 19(2):39  
     Philip L., auth.  
         "Captain Newport meets Opechancanough," 17(3):42-47  
         "The first reconnaissance of the James," 17(2):35-41  
     Philip Pendleton, U.S. Supreme Court justice, 3(1):20-27\*;  
         10(1):33; 19(2):37,39\*; 19(4):19\*; 24:187\*; 33:79,80;  
         50:7,15,7\*  
 Barboursville, town, 29:158,162  
 Barboursville, home of James Barbour, 34:83-86\*  
 Barclay, A.T., farmer/businessman, 20(3):6,7  
     Hugh, tavern keeper, 15(1):44  
     James, physician, 11(3):29  
     James T., druggist, 1(4):5  
     McClelland, artist  
         "Sub spotted--let 'em have it!" 39:84\*  
 "Barfleur," British flagship, 31:77\*  
 Barfoot, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
     Leroy, militia officer, 49:161  
 Barger, Philip, settler, 10(2):35  
 Barger family, Montgomery Cty., 51:65  
 Barker, D.A., banjo player, 45:102\*  
     Horton, musician, 11(1):5-9\*  
 Barksdale, Henry, Henry Co., 22(1):9  
     Robert, judge, Amelia Co., 2(3):19  
     Thomas, VMI student, 49:138  
     W.K., state senator, 12(3):30-33  
     William, CSA officer, 6(3):26,27  
     William, Amelia County, 50:91  
 Barksdale Theatre, Hanover Co., 27:27\*  
 Barlow, Joel, writer, 14(2):39,40\*; 38:128  
 Barnard, Henry, educator, 9(2):15,16  
     John G., Union Gen., 48:30



Barnes, Brooks Miles, author  
     "A Short History of the Virginia Barrier Islands,"  
         46:268-277  
     Elizabeth, Princess Anne Co., 6(1):29-31  
     James H., Baptist pastor, 5(2):46  
     Joseph, ship builder, 14(2):35-37  
     Raymond P., auth.  
         "George Hancock," 20(2):34-39  
         "Souvenir of Blue Ridge Springs," 11(1):30-34  
     Thomas, apple grower, 10(2):26  
     Thomas H., physician, 10(1):21  
     William H., Baptist pastor, 5(2):46  
 Barnes, Miles & Truitt, Barry R., authors  
     "Seashore Chronicles: Three Centuries of the Virginia  
         Barrier Islands," 46:269  
 Barnett, C.P., Covington businessman, 46:266  
 Barney, E.E., engineer, 10(4):41  
     family of 10(4):41-47  
     Edward E., owner of Jaquelin House, 7(1):27,28  
 Barns, types of, 7(3):17-27\*  
 Barnum, P.T., circus owner, 11(2):45,46; 47:33;  
     Promoter of Jenny Lind American tour 45:16-25,18\*  
     "The Life of P.T. Barnum Written by Himself" 45:25  
     "The Humbugs of the World" 45:25  
     "Life of Jenny Lind" 45:20  
 Barr, David, clergyman, 6(4):18  
     Stringfellow, educator, 36:112,117\*  
 Barradall, Edward, attorney, 15(4):33  
 Barret, Elizabeth, 49:82  
     James, furniture worker, 24:110,113\*  
     John, slaveowner, 48:84  
     William, mayor of Richmond, 12(1):21  
     William, slaveowner, tobacco factory owner, 48:84,94  
         Sketch of his tobacco factory, 48:88\*  
 Barrett, A.B. & Co., Wytheville business, 50:20  
     Kate Waller, suffragette, 49:85  
     Robert Tullius Tupper, WWI, UVA student, 50:128  
 Barrier, Casper, massacre victim, 10(2):35  
 Barringer, Rufus, CSA Gen., rel. of Stonewall Jackson, 50:79  
     Victor C., Richmond, 50:79,80  
 Barron, James, Continental naval officer, 2(4):47;  
     19(3):22,23,26\*; 22(1):31,34,36\*; 25:92,94; 38:150  
     James the elder, merchant captain, 19(3):22  
     Richard, Continental officer, 38:150  
     Samuel, naval officer, 2(2):34; 50:67  
 Barrow, Julia Bennett, English actress, 49:120  
     Thomas, artist  
         "William Tatham," 22(1):35\*  
 Barry, Benjamin Harrison (1), clerk of chancery, 11(1):15  
     Benjamin Harrison (2), clerk of corporation ct., 11(1):15  
     John F., secy. of transit co., 8(2):23,31  
     Richard, painter/glazier, Monticello/Poplar Forest, 51:29  
     William T., postmaster general, 15(3):7

Barrymore, Ethel, actress 45:9  
 Barten, Otto Sievers, Episcopal rector, 19(4):15; 49:57  
 Barter Theater, Abingdon, 10(1):4-10  
 Bartlett, W.H., artist  
     "Harper's Ferry," 22(2):28\*  
     "President's house," 11(3):15\*  
     Junius, Jr., Pvt. WWI, Hanover Cty., 50:130  
 Barton, Benjamin Smith, physician/botanist, 26:88,89; 35:74  
     Charles, VMI student, 49:141  
     Clara, Amer. Red Cross nurse, 49:184  
     Eleanor, Red Cross Motor Corps Uniform, 50:122\*,123  
     Howard T., Lee's physician, 33:44\*  
     James, Richmond developer, 46:127  
     Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond store, 45:20  
     Robert T. Jr., WWI veteran, 50:123,136,139  
     William, consultant on U.S. seal  
         design for U.S. seal, 35:116  
     William S., Fredericksburg judge, 45:30  
     William Stone, attorney, 37:153  
 Barton Heights, Richmond suburb, 46:127,128,130  
 Barton Heights Cemeteries, 46:118-131,129\*  
 Barton Heights Woman's Club, Richmond, 50:121  
 Bartram, John, naturalist, 12(4):38\*; 13(4):39,41; 36:91  
 Baruch, Bernard, 47:11  
 Baseball, 48:111\*  
     advertisements for (D), 34:184,185  
     Bristol Little League, 48:103  
     cards (D), 26:192; 28:189; 46:73\*; 51:173\*  
     Carolina League, 48:113,117  
     Club names and sites, 48:120-129  
     Diagrams of pitching tips from A. Rusie, 48:131\*  
     Game at Fort Monroe, ca 1900, 48:128\*  
     Lynchburg, 28:186,191\*  
     Norfolk baseball players, 48:103\*  
     Norfolk crowd for 1925 World Series, 48:116\*  
     Norfolk's Sacred Heart School baseball players with Connie  
         Mack, Phil. Athletics mgr., 48:102\*  
     Players from Norfolk's Flag & Signal Co., 48:132\*  
     Richmond, 3(4):18-22; 26:184-191; 34:182-191\*; 51:173,173\*  
     Richmond's "First Nine" baseball club ca 1860's, 48:119\*  
     Baseball signed by Norton, Va., Lions Club Little League  
         Team, 48:101\*  
     Teams: Unions, Junipers, Creightons, Niagaras, 48:132  
     Teams: Tars, Yankees, 48:133  
     Teams from Groseclose Store, Norfolk's Charlotte St.,  
         Norfolk Police Dept., 69<sup>th</sup> Co., Coast Artillery Corps at  
         Ft. Monroe, 48:133\*  
     Va. Baseball Assoc., 48:130  
 Basic City [Waynesboro] (M), 24:136-141  
 Baskerville, Mrs. George D., school principal, 32:45  
     H. Coleman, architect, 10(3):28  
     William, county clerk, 20(3):32  
 Baskerville & Son, Richmond architects, 49:14

Baskin, Norton S., 2d hus. of Marjorie K. Rawlings, 36:5,7\*  
 Bass, George W., Jefferson, Va. huckster, 50:94,95  
 Bass School, Prince Edward Co., 37:91\*  
 Bassett, Burwell, bro.-in-law of G. Washington, 48:180  
     G.W., grand-nephew of Martha Washington 45:28,29  
 Bate, Thomas, artist  
     "Thomas Fairfax, governor of Limerick," 32:121\*  
 Bateau on James River, 38:180,191\*  
 Bates, Benjamin, cartographer  
     "Richmond, c. 1800," (M), 35:165\*  
     Moses, builder, 15(3):31  
 Bath County poor farm, 49:22\*  
 Bath Iron Works, Rockbridge Co., 7(2):32  
 Bathe, Hugo de, 2d hus. of Lillie Langtry, 34:116  
 Bathering, David, ship passenger lost at sea, 28:135  
 Batkins, Claude L., Richmond Common Council, 49:7  
 Batman, Richard, auth.  
     "The Odyssey of John Peter Salley," 31:4-11  
 Battersea Manufacturing Co., 30:177,180,184,185  
 Battery Rodgers, 11(3):37\*  
 Battle, John Stewart, governor, 11(1):28  
     inauguration, 1950, 50:175  
     William C., candidate for governor, 32:112  
 Battle Abbey, Richmond, 3(3):24,32\*; 46:198  
     aka Confederate Memorial Institute  
 Battle of Camden, 48:141  
 Battle of the Crater, (Petersburg Mine Assault), 46:215  
 Battle of Green Spring, 48:140-142  
 Battle of Jamestown Ford, 48:135-143  
 Battle of Spencer's Ordinary, 48:138  
 Battlefield-Crystal Caverns, Strasburg, 50:53  
 Battleheim, Algerman, duelist, 3(2):31; 26:123  
 Batts, Thomas, Appomattox, 4(2):22,23; 10(3):46  
 Batut, John, British officer, 24:10  
 Baudran, \_\_\_\_\_, French adventurer, 31:9,10  
 Baugh, Richard, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:89-92  
 Baughman, Marian Jones, d. of Mary W. Jones, 50:26,28,31  
 Baughman Brothers, baseball team, 48:129  
 Bauman, \_\_\_\_\_, cartographer  
     map of Yorktown fortifications, 13(2):17  
 Baxter, George A., educator, 4(4):47  
 Bay Point Farm, home of Obicis, 8(1):27\*  
 Bayle, Pierre, dictionary publisher, 46:183  
     "General Dictionary, Historical & Critical"  
 Bayley, Robert, gambler, 39:67  
 Baylis, John, underground railway agent, 48:77  
     Martha, w. of Wm. in Delaware, 48:82,83  
     Samuel, underground railway agent, 48:77  
     William, Capt. of Keziah, "Capt. B," 48:76-83  
 Bayliss, William F., huntsman, 10(3):13,15\*  
 Baylor, Warner Lewis, young Richmonder, 51:169  
     W.H.S., CSA officer, 5(4):22,26,28  
 Bayly, Arthur, merchant, 14(2):42,43

Bayly Museum, UVA, 46:198  
 Bayne, Samuel, C & O Railway Co., 49:7  
 Beach, Moses Yale, editor, 29:140\*  
 Beach Park Hotel, West Point, 38:43\*  
 Beadle, George, railroad builder, 15(2):21  
 Beale, Charles, developer, 19(2):37,38\*  
     James, son of Charles, 19(2):39  
     James, Richmond doctor, 46:122  
     John, forge owner, 15(3):33  
     Maria, slave servant of Dr. James Beale, 46:122  
     Mary Bell, d. of Dr. James Beale, 46:122  
     Mary Harrison Gordon, w. of Charles, 19(2):37-40  
     Taverner, sheriff, 13(2):39  
     Thomas, mem. of court at trial of Nanziattico, 33:171  
     Thomas, Richmond baseball umpire, 48:126  
 Beall, John Yates, CSA spy, 14(4):4-9  
     family of, 14(4):4,5  
     Lloyd J., CSA officer, 16(2):42  
 Beallair, home of Lewis Washington, 13(2):12\*  
 Bean, W.G. auth., W & L Univ., 50:79  
     "Captain James Keith Boswell," 19(3):30-35  
 Bear, Christian, furniture maker, 24:113  
     James A., Jr., auth.  
         "The Hemings family at Monticello," 29:78-87; 46:92,93  
 Bear Castle, birthplace of Dabney Carr, 23(3):6  
 Bearss, Edwin C., Nat. Park Ser. Historian, 50:86  
     Sara B., auth.  
         "The farmer of Arlington; George W.P. Custis and the  
         Arlington sheep shearings," 38:124-133  
 Beattie, Robert, Jr., Smyth Co., 30:31  
 Beatty, Andrew, joiner, 26:78  
     Frank E., naval officer, 35:129,130  
     Henry, militia officer, 1(3):34  
 Beaudoin, servant of Prince Louis-Philippe, 48:189  
 Beaumont, home of Darst family, 23(1):28  
 Beauregard, Pierre G.T., CSA officer, 4(1):12; 12(2):34,35;  
     14(4):38-41\*; 18(4):32,33\*; 19(4):33; 30:150-152;  
     33:43\*; 35:87; 37:162,183-191; 46:57  
 Beaver, Baker, owner of roofing business, 38:161  
 Beavers, Louise, actress, 36:42-47\*  
 Beazley, Sarah, Richmond, 51:81  
 Beckford, William H., educator, 21(1):31  
 Beckham, Fontaine, mayor of Harper's Ferry, 4(3):36  
     R.F., CSA officer, 25:138,139  
 Beckley, John James, librarian of Congress, 9(2):39; 13(4):41;  
     24:178-183  
     John, builder, 16(1):23; 17(4):8  
     Maria Prince, w. of John James, 24:183  
 Beckwith, H.S., artist  
     "Jamestown Church ruins," 30:69\*  
     Sidney, British officer, 1(3):32,34,35  
     Tom, CSA veteran, 8(1):15  
     \_\_\_\_\_, Capt., Union army, 46:224

Bedford [Liberty], town, 1(4):14-17; 2(4):21\*;  
     15(3):22-29, 42\*; 21(1):5-13  
 Bedford, home of Edmund Lee burned, 18:84-95\*  
 Bedford Alum Springs Hotel, 15(3):22, 29\*  
 "Bedford Bulletin," Bedford, Va., newspaper, 45:85, 91  
 Bedford County, 1(2):26-28; 21(2):12-15  
     court house, 21(1):5-13\*  
     Oxford Forge, 35:186  
     Peaks of Otter, 1(2):23-27\*  
     WWII celebrations, 46:81  
 Bedinger, Caroline Lawrence, 2d w. of Henry, 29:186, 191\*  
     Daniel, Continental officer, 28:92; 29:184  
     George Michael, partner of James Rumsey, 14(2):33, 34\*  
     George Rust, CSA soldier, 29:185\*  
     Henry, diplomat, 29:184, 191\*  
     Margaret Rust, 1st w. of Henry, 29:184  
     Sarah Rutherford, m. of Henry, 29:184  
     Virginia, niece of Henrietta Lee, 28:90  
 Bee, Barnard E., CSA officer, 37:184, 187\*  
     In Mexican War, US Army, 46:101, 109  
 Beecher, Catherine E.,  
     "Treatise on Domestic Economy 1843", 45:160  
 Beecher, Henry Ward, antislavery reformer/minister, 46:27  
 Beele, C.W., VMI cadet, 48:67\*  
 Beeswing, engraving, 39:110\*  
 Behn, Aphra, playwright, 7(1):38, 39\*  
 Beirne, Richard F., 3(2):30; 26:123  
 Belcher, James, boxer, 29:167, 170\*  
     James R., Jr., and Ronald L. Heine, auths.  
     "Heros von Borcke, knight errant of the Confederacy,"  
     35:86-95  
 Belgian Relief Committee, 50:123  
 Belhaven, Alexandria, 15(2):4, 5  
 Belknap Rifles, Texas militia, 49:182  
 Bell, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:44  
     Agnes Sarah Gamble, sister of E. Wirt, 49:66  
     Elizabeth H. See Smith, Elizabeth Bell  
     Helen Holmes, owner of Blythelea, 9(4):46  
     J.S., artist  
         sketch of 1853 locomotive, 33:157\*  
     J. Pinkney, publisher of the "Idea," 46:39, 40  
     John, Congressman, 14(1):15; 49:169  
         tobacco magnate, 2(3):17  
     Landon C., orator in memory of prisoners, 8(4):39  
     Mrs. Lloyd V., researcher (?), 9(2):45  
     R.H., U.S. Army officer, 17(4):43  
     Richard, football manager, 4(2):44  
     Samuel A., coach maker, 3(1):29  
     Thomas, friend of Jefferson, 29:79  
 Bell Hotel, Liberty, Va., 48:22  
 Bell Tavern, Washington, 10(1):33  
 Belle Grove, Pittsylvania, 11(4):17\*  
 Belle Haven Dragoons, 16(3):17

Belle Isle  
     parole camp (M), 35:167  
     prison, 5(3):8,14\*  
 Belletti, Giovanni Battista, Italian baritone, 45:23  
 Belle Vue, home of Arthur Letcher Pitts, 38:167,171\*  
 Bellevue, home of Mary Moore Brown, 2(1):19\*  
 Bellingham, William, Civil War casualty, 8(1):12,13  
 Bellmont, home of Gannaway family, 2(1):44\*  
 Bellone Foundry, Chesterfield Co., 3(2):32-37,48\*;  
     15(4):42,43\*  
 Bellow, Saul, FWP writer, 46:234  
 Bellows, George, artist, 49:103,104  
 Bell's Rock Lighthouse, 27:11\*  
 Belmead [St. Emma's] School, 23(3):16\*  
 Belmont, home of Gari Melchers, 218:162-170  
 Belo, A.H., CSA officer, 27:172  
 Belroi plantation, 1(3):10  
 Belson, Thomas, apprentice, 9(3):19  
 Belvoir, plantation of George William Fairfax, 34:5,6,10\*  
 Belzoro mine, 1965, 16(4):34\*  
 Bemiss, Fitzgerald, frat. bro. of Mason Wms. UVA,  
     45:53,60,63  
     Samuel M., bd. chairman, State Library, 16(2):2  
     "The fruits of his labor," 3(1):39-42  
 Benbridge, Henry, artist  
     "George Wythe," attrib. to, 21(1):40\*  
 Benda, W.T., artist, 49:103,107  
 Bender, Charles Albert, baseball coach, 34:185,187  
 Benedict, Julius, orchestra conductor, 45:23  
     Margaret (Miller), 49:123  
 Benet, Stephen Vincent, poet, 37:185,186  
 Benficklin, town, 33:123,125\*  
 Bengier, Elliot, supt of colonial mail, 3(3):36  
 Benevolent Daughters of the Young Army Shining, secret society,  
     39:150  
 Benevolent Star, secret society, 39:150  
 Benham, Edith, secy. to Edith B. Wilson, 37:53  
 Benjamin, Judah P., CSA secy. of state, 13(3):8,9,11,13\*;  
     17(1):14; 17(4):23,27\*; 26:182\*; 47:33  
 "Benjamin Franklin," ship, 23(2):37\*  
 Benet, Stephen Vincent, writer, 49:106  
 Bennett, Anne Virginia, nurse, 36:6-8,10,11,14,15\*;  
     50:116,116\*  
     Charles, Richmond Grays, 49:163,164  
     E.L., Civil War amputee, 47:22  
     Edward, planter, 20(1):5  
     James Gordon, Jr., publisher, 36:6,7,16; 45:18; 51:77  
     Richard, Jamestown colonist, 45:173  
     Robert, planter, 1(4):20,22  
     W.W., educator, 18(2):33-37\*

William James, artist  
     "View looking across the Shenandoah towards Harper's  
     Ferry," 39:44  
 Bennington, Edward W., auth.  
     "Roads to Mount Vernon," 10(3):35-40  
 Benson, Amos, farmer, 8(3):40,42,45\*  
     George, carnival manager, 32:87  
     Margaret, w. of Amos, 8(3):42-45  
 Bent, Isaac, sepulchral sculptor, 51:63  
 Bentley, C.S., Gen., gen. mgr. Chicago encampment, 49:187  
     W.W., CSA officer, 9(3):42,44  
     William, Jefferson trustee, 50:89  
 Benton, Elizabeth McDowell, Sally's aunt, 49:122  
     Thomas Hart, U.S. senator, 14(2):12,17; 49:120,122  
     William, builder, 7(4):9  
 Berger, Martin V., Jr., football coach, 12(3):28  
 Berkeley, Dorothy Smith, biographer, 28:150  
     Dorothy Smith, and Edmund Berkeley, auths.  
         "John Clayton, scientist," 13(4):36-41  
         "Richmond's three-time mayor," 24:178-183  
     Edmund, biographer, 28:150  
     Edmund, and Dorothy Smith, auths.  
         "John Clayton, scientist," 13(4):36-41  
         "Richmond's three-time mayor," 24:178-183  
     Edmund, Middlesex Co., 9(3):15  
     Edmund, Jr., auth  
         "Quoits, the sport of gentlemen," 15(1):11-21; 46:72  
     George Cranfield, British officer, 22(1):30,33\*  
 Norborne. See Botetourt, Norborne Berkeley, baron de  
 Peyton Randolph, 9(4):31,33  
 Richard of Stoke-Gifford, 12(2):40  
 William, governor, 1(1):41; 1(4):20,22\*; 4(3):38,39;  
     6(4):30\*; 16(1):11,14\*; 16(2):19,22\*; 17(4):12,14;  
     27:125,126\*; 45:171-173,175,177  
     Bacon's rebellion, 1(2):14; 7(1):30,35-37; 7(3):38-40  
     interest in fur trade, 10(3):46  
     interest in silk industry, 13(4):45-47  
     William of Stoke-Gifford, 12(2):40  
 Berkeley, home of Harrisons, 2(3):40,42; 5(4):1\*; 15(3):37\*;  
     17(4):46,48\*; 19(4):48\*  
     Thanksgiving at, 12(2):40-47  
 Berkeley Springs, 14(2):33,38\*  
 Bermuda, blockade runners in, 9(4):18,19\*  
 Bermuda Hundred, 3(4):17; 4(3):10,12,13; 9(2):10;  
     14(2):1,46\*; 14(4):38,39\*; 16(2):32,41; 16(3):38\*;  
     30:5,10  
 Bermuda Hundred Construction Co., 16(3):40,41\*  
 Bernard, Caroline Richings, opera director, 17(2):45  
     John, textiles manufacturer, 45:152  
     Pierre, opera director, 17(2):45  
     Simon, military engineer, 2(1):20;  
 Berra, Yogi, baseball player, 48:133

Berry, Benjamin, tavern keeper, 4(4):32  
     John, ship captain, 16(2):19; in DVB, 50:151,154  
     Robert, Nasa Langley Research Center, 51:7\*  
 Berry Hill, home of James Coles Bruce, 34:145,162-173,192\*  
 Berryman, Clifford, cartoonist  
     "Drawing the line in Mississippi," 33:191\*  
 Bertrand, [Henri], marshal of France, 11(3):17,18  
 Bess, Leila Blanche, VWP writer, 46:235,237,265,267  
 Bessemer, Auriel, artist, 46:199,200  
     "Historical & Industrial Scenes & Sketches of Va."  
     Arlington, Va. 1940, 46:200\*  
     "Lee Accepts Command of the Armies of Va.," 46:201\*  
     "Capt. John Smith Meets with Massowomeck Indians"  
     Arlington, Va. 1940, 46:201\*  
 Beth Ahabah, synagogue and temple, 7(4):27,28\*; 50:120  
 Beth Shalome, temple, 77(4):24,25  
 Bethel Acad. Cadets, Fauquier County, 49:186  
 Bettelheim, A.S., rabbi, 7(4):28  
 Beveridge, Wm. H., Richmond atty., 46:128  
 Beverley, Anne B. George, w. of William N., 11(4):20,27\*  
     Jane Carter, w. of Robert of Avenel, 11(4):26  
     Jane Tayloe, w. of Robert (1769), 11(4):26  
     John George, farmer, 11(4):20,27\*  
     Maria Carter, w. of Robert (1740-1800), 11(4):21,26  
     Peter, speaker, House of Burgesses, 30:173; 33:171  
     Richard Carter, f. of William N., 11(4):26  
     Richardetta Carter, w. of Robert, Jr., 11(4):26  
     Robert, attorney (1705), 17(1):30  
     Robert, clerk of House of Burgesses, 1(1):39-45;  
         11(4):18,19; 16(2):22; 16(2):39; 18(4):23; 27:27  
     Robert, historian, 11(4):19; 39:73,83,108-110; 48:58  
     Robert, b. 1769, justice, 11(4):26; 17(1):30  
     Robert of Avenel, agriculturist, 11(4):26  
     Robert, Jr., archardist, 11(4):26  
     Ursula Byrd, w. of Robert (historian), 11(4):19-20  
     William, 1696-1756, builder of Blandfield, 3(1):15;  
         11(4):18-21; 16(3):44-46; 30:7  
         family, 11(4):18-27  
         slaves of, 11(4):26  
     William, 1763-1823, emigrated to England, 11(4):21,22  
     William B., 1791-1866, owner of Blandfield, 11(4):26  
     William Bradshaw, s. of William Nash, 11(4):27  
     William Nash, owner of Blandfield, 11(4):20,26,27\*  
 Beverley Park, 1(3):19  
 Beverley Run, 1(3):20\*  
 Beverley's Mill, Haymarket, 19(4):35,37,38\*  
 Bevill, Benjamin, Wytheville, 50:23  
     H.C., Wytheville, 50:23  
     James, son of Ben., Wytheville, 50:23  
 Bevin, William, land owner, Swift Creek, 24(4):35,37,38



Beyer, Donald S., Jr., Va. Lt. Gov., 1990, 50:168\*  
 Edward, artist, 1(2):28; 12(1):21,27; 22(4):36-48  
Album of Virginia, or Illustration of the Old Dominion,  
 titlepage (D), 22(4):36; 48:16\*,17\*,16  
 "Buchanan, 1855," 22(4):24,25\*  
 "Bullard's Rock," 6(1):24,25\*  
 "Falling Springs," 22(4):48\*  
 "Greenbrier White Sulphur Springs, 1853," 13(1):24,25\*  
 "Harper's Ferry, 4(3):33\*; 9(2):24,25\*; 29:18\*  
 "Harper's Ferry from Jefferson Rock," 22(2):1,18\*  
 "Hawk's Nest & New River," 48:18\*,17,18  
 "High Bridge," 4(4):24,25\*  
 "Hot Springs," 22(4):46\*  
 "Hygeia Hotel," 22(4):40\*  
 "James River and Kanawha Canal," 21(3):36\*  
 "Lynchburg," 22(4):41; 25:15\*  
 "Monticello," 13(2):22\*  
 "Mount Vernon," 10(3):36\*  
 "Natural Bridge," 9(1):13\*  
 "Natural Bridge," 22(4):1,37\*  
 "North River Canal," 2(4):8\*  
 "Old Point Comfort," 22(4):40  
 "Peaks of Otter," 48:17\*,18,20,22  
 "Roanoke Red Sulphur Springs," 22(5):43\*  
 "Salt Pond from Salt Pond Knob," 22(4):39\*  
 "Shenandoah Valley near Rockfish Gap," 1(1):24,25\*  
 "Staunton," 22(4):41\*; 28:86\*  
 "Tunnel near Shawsville," 25:24,25\*  
 "View from the Peaks of Otter," 1(2):26,27\*  
 "View of the Armory," 15(4):40,41\*  
 "View of Richmond from Gamble's Hill," 26:115\*  
 "View of the Peaks of Otter," 1(2):24,25\*  
 "View of Wytheville," 50:19\*  
 "Virginia and Tennessee Railroad," 2:24,25\*  
 "Warm Springs," 22(4):42\*  
 "Weyer's Cave," 22(4):44,45\*; 48:18\*,18  
 "White Sulphur Springs," 22(4):43\*  
 "Yellow Sulphur Springs," 27:36,37\*  
 Bibb, William F., Alabama Unionist, 33:120  
 Bickersky's Boston Almanac, "Representation of the federal  
 chariot," etching (D), 36:190  
 Bickford, Harriet, w. of Robert, 51:90  
 Jacquelyn T., d. of Robert, 51:90,91  
 James Van Allen, b. of Robert, 51:91  
 Robert George, legal counsel for Old Dominion Land Co.,  
51:90-94,90\*  
 Robert, Jr, s. of Robert George, 51:90  
 Selwyn E., b. of Robert, 51:91  
 Bisknell, Asa, seaman, 9(2):6  
 Biddle, Nicholas, Continental navy, 38:150; pres. of Bank of  
 U.S., 49:71,73

Bidgood, George L., publisher, 1(4):12  
     J.V., Major, Va. Militia, 49:181  
     Philip, 24:30  
 Bienvenue Francaise, French memorial group, WWI, 50:139,134\*  
 Bier, Henry, capt. of blockade runner, 10(4):38  
 Bierne, Bettie, Richmond belle, 2(3):19; 46:56  
     Frank, writer, 27:135  
     Susie, Richmond belle, 2(3):19; 46:56  
 Big Glades Church, Wise Co., 21(4):31  
 Big Lick. See Roanoke.  
 Big Meadows, Shenandoah Nat. Park, 51:125,127  
 Big Quarry Slate Company, 38:163  
 Big Reed Island Bridge, Carroll Co., 1(2):17\*  
 Big Spring, Elliston, home of W. Biggs, 49:101  
 Big Stone Gap, 21(1):22-33\*; 21(4):19-29  
 Big Stone Gap Home Guard, 21(4):20\*  
 Big Stony Railway, Interior, Va., 46:260  
 Bigbie, William, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:89  
 Bigelow, A., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
     Alden G., auth.  
     "Mystery in the crypt: Was Governor Botetourt buried  
         at William and Mary College?" 33:148-153  
 Biggers, Abram F., Lynchburg public school supt., 46:30  
 Biggs, Annie, m. of Walter J., 49:101  
     Kader, grandfather of Walter J., 49:102  
     Lucy, sister of Walter J., 49:102,118  
     Mildred Armstrong, w. of W.J. Biggs, 49:109,110,119,108\*  
     Susan, weaver, 45:151  
     Walter, father of Walter J., 49:101,103  
     Walter Joseph, illustrator, 49:100-119  
         illustrations, 49:100\*,102\*,102\*,102\*,104\*,105\*,106\*,107\*,  
             108\*,110\*,111\*,112\*,113\*,114\*,115\*,116\*,116\*,117\*,117\*,  
             118  
         illustrations in magazines: "Household Magazine," "American  
         Magazine," "Colliers," "RedBook," "International Studio,"  
         "Magazine of Art," "Printers' Ink Monthly," "A Book of Notable  
         American Illustrators," 49:109\*\*\*\*\*  
         photo of art class, 1903, 49:103\*  
         photo of W.J. & Mildred, 49:109\*  
     William, Virginia marine officer, 27:116  
 Bijou Theater, Broad St., 51:178,178\*  
 Bill Robinson Square, Richmond, 27:118,123\*  
 Bill Robinson Theater, Richmond, 27:110\*  
 Billings, Carol D., w. of Warren, 46:151  
     H. Warren, artist, f. of Warren, 46:150  
     Warren M., professor, 39:50;  
         "Vignettes of Jamestown", 45:164-179  
         "The Papers of Francis Howard, Baron Howard of Effingham, 1643-  
         1695," 46:150,151,150\*  
 Billups, John, Mathews Cty. coffin maker, 51:66  
 Billy George's Tavern, Danville, 48:12

Binford, Julien, artist, 46:187,202,205-209  
     "The crapshooter," 33:29\*; 46:205,206  
     "Enactment of Bill of Rights," mural, 1(1):1  
     explanation of mural on Bill of Rights, 1(1):2  
     "Burning of Richmond," sketch, 46:206\*  
     "Burning of Richmond," painting, 46:207\*  
     home & studio, Fine Creek Mills, 46:205,206  
     wife, See de Vantibault  
     River Jordan mural, 46:207,209  
     "A Memory of Fourteenth St. & Sixth Ave.," 46:209\*  
 Pat, announcer, Cross Roads Symphony, 51:139\*  
 Bingham, George C., artist  
     "Landscape with cattle," 38:109\*  
     "Lighter Relieving the Steamboat Aground," 45:116\*  
     "The Squatters," 49:26\*  
     "Stump speaking," 33:77\*  
 Birchfield, James R., newspaper ed., 46:208  
 Bird, Andrew Reid, M.B. Washington desc., 45:32  
     Hugh S., clerk of college, 28:76\*  
     William, gentleman, 28:132,135  
 Birds, statutes to protect, 2(4):18,19  
     **See also** Audubon, John James.  
 Birdwood, home of William Garth, 14(2):21\*  
 Bishop, Al, member, Deep River Boys quartet, 51:102\*  
     Barry C., photographer, 50:62  
     Edna Brearely, Army Nurse, WWI, 50:116,125  
     Fred, musician, 11(1):7  
     Henry D., Conf. vet. amputee, 47:18  
     J.A., conservator of peace, U. of Virginia, 10(3):20,21  
     Josiah, slave preacher, 29:35  
     Thomas, servant of G. Washington, 48:183  
     Walter, radio technician, 11(1):9  
 Bissell, Daniel, Continental soldier, 13(2):16  
 Bitting, Charles, Lynchburg minister, 46:31  
 Black, A.C., mgr. of shipyard, 16(4):44,45  
     Claire Delius, biographer, 9(1):16  
     E. William, Rev., gave inaugural benediction, 1970, 50:176  
     Joseph, settler, Washington Co., 25:81,82  
     Susan, midwife, 49:28  
 Black Ellen, pregnant woman, 49:28  
 Black Hawk (Makataimechekiakiak), Indian, 35:4-17,48\*  
 Black Heath, home of Heath family, 11(3):41,46L\*  
 Black Hoof, Indian chief, 24:106  
 Black Laws of Va., 46:157  
 Black Watch, regiment, 38:149,155  
 Black Wolf, Shawnee chief, 21(1):17,18\*  
 Blackamore, Arthur, educator, 16(4):32  
 Blackbeard. **See** Teach, Edward.  
 Blackburn, Ann, V-E Day celebrant, 45:85  
     Thomas, friend of Benj. Latrobe, 29:7

Blackford, Benjamin, owner of iron furnace, 17(2):17  
     Charles M., CSA officer, 16(2):44; 18(4):35,36  
     William Willis, CSA officer, 35:87,89,90,93,95\*; 48:31  
 Black-heath pits, Chesterfield Co., 11(3):41  
 Blackmar, Mary, Army nurse, 46:224,225\*  
 Black's Fort, stockade, 25:81,82; 28:142  
 Blacksburg, town, 2(2):23\*  
 Blackstone, William, legal expert, 33:176,177\*  
 Blackwater Warehouse, Lynchburg, 14(3):18,19  
 Blackwell, John, militia officer, 24:5  
     John C., 2(1):46,47\*  
     Robert Emory, educator, 6(2):31,33\*; 8(3):6\*; 36:178  
 Blaetterman, Elizabeth Charlotte Dean, w. of George,  
     31:183,190,191  
     George W., professor, 5(1):22; 31:182,191  
 Blagden, George, quarry supt., 9(1):39  
 Blagrove, Henry, mem. House of Burgesses, 38:62  
 Blaikley, Catherine, midwife, 8(2):6  
 Blain, George W., professor, 27(1):45  
 Blair, Elizabeth E., weaver, 45:155  
     Frank S., Virginia atty. gen., 31:162,165  
     Gertrude, VWP writer, 46:235,236  
     James, clergyman/educator, 1(2):8; 2(4):5,6; 4(4):6;  
         7(1):14,22\*; 12(1):26,27; 15(4):32,33\*; 26:136,137;  
         28:23; 29:91,92,94  
     John, nephew of James, 1(2):14,16  
     John, Presbyterian clergyman, 1(3):6  
     John, Williamsburg, 24:27  
     John, Jr. attorney, mayor of Williamsburg, 21(1):40,41;  
         30:7,9\*; 38:59\*  
     John Durborrow, Presby. minister, schoolmaster, 25:75;  
         49:66  
     Johnny, black Norton baseball player, 48:105  
     Louisa Coleman, teacher, 39:55,56  
     Lycurgus, Roanoke, 46:235  
     Maria, pres. Woman's Club, Richmond, 12(2):11  
     Montgomery, U.S. postmaster-general, ruins of home, 9(3):6;  
         28:89\*  
     Tom, conductor, 8(2):44  
     Walter D., overseer of the poor, Richmond, 18(1):47  
 Blake, Robert, Union sailor, 37:33  
 Blakeley, home of John Augustine Washington II, 13(2):9,12\*  
 Blakely, Russell, crew member of Mason Williams., 45:62\*  
 Blakemore, John A., bus. mgr. White Top Festival, 11(1):4-10  
     Musicologist, 45:102; 46:70  
 Blakiston, Nathaniel, London agent, 51:63  
 Blanch, E.A., engineer, 33:157  
 "Bland," anon. author of pro-slavery letters, 50:19

Bland, Allen M., educator, 1(4):38  
     Anna Bennett, d. of Gov. & w. of Theodorick Bland, 50:157  
     Edward, merchant, Charles City Co., 4(2):20,21  
     Edward, early Va. resident, 46:132  
     Elizabeth Randolph, w. of Richard, 11(4):18  
     Mrs. J.B., boarding house mgr., West Point, 38:45  
     James A., composer of state song, 1(4):36-43  
         family of, 1(4):38  
     Martha Dangerfield, w. of Theodorick, 38:86  
     Richard, mem. House of Burgesses, 1(1):11; 11(4):18; 30:8;  
         32:63  
     Theodorick, Congressman, 2(4):31; 16(2):41; 36:101,109  
     Theodorick, Jr., Prince George Co., 23(1):40  
 Bland House, West Point, 38:38  
 Blandfield, plantation of Beverley family, 11(4):18-27\*  
 Blandford, town, 18(4):9,10\*  
 Blandford Church, Petersburg, 8(1):13,14\*; 15(2):44-47\*;  
     31:144-157,176\*  
     cemetery, 8(4):11,13,15\*; 51:61  
 Blandina [Roanoke River], 4(2):20  
 Blaney, Edward, Jamestown resident, 45:169  
 Blanks, Henry A., Civil War casualty, 8(1):12,13  
 Blanton, William Bolling, Va. medical historian, 50:157  
     Wyndham B., physician, 8(2):5  
 Blarenberghe, Henri-Desire van, artist  
     "Comte de Rochambeau," attrib. to, 24:49\*  
     "Prise de Yorktown," 31:88,89\*  
     "Siege d'Yorch en Virginia," 31:62,63\*  
 Blayton, Thomas, Charles City Co., 9(2):13  
 Bledsoe, Albert Taylor, editor, professor, 13(3):27,30\*;  
     16(1):9; 25:115\*; 30:92-95\*  
     Isaac, boundary expedition, 1779, 20(3):36  
     Preston, conf. vet., 47:20  
 Blenheim, Battle of, poem about (Southey), 28:25  
 Blenheim, Carter plantation near Monticello, 49:155  
 Blenker, Louis, Union officer, 35:46  
 Blennerhassett's Island, Va./W.Va., 50:9  
 Blevens, Linkhown, Wise Co., 21(4):33  
 Blevin family, fur traders, 11(4):14  
 Blevins, Ed, musician, 11(1):6  
 Blevins, Frank, musician, 11(1):6,7  
 Blewett, Pvt. William Kirkland, WWI, UVA student, 50:128  
 Bliss, Tasker H., peace commissioner, 37:53  
 Blizzard, John Wesley, CSA soldier, 103:23,26; 29:46,47\*  
 Blood, Robert J., Teague Associates designer, 50:81,84  
 Blood-letting, controversy about death of Washington, 33:136-143  
 Bloomery Iron Works, 11(4):11,15  
 Bloor, Ralph O., engineer, 13(1):46  
 Blossom, David, waiter, 12(2):22  
 Blouet, M., artist  
     "Virginia State Penitentiary," 9(2):8\*  
 Blount, Sallie Lee, orphan, 29:103-105  
 Blow, Henry, early Va. res., 46:140

John Thomas, Va. resident, 46:140  
 R.C., railroad engineer, 11(1):43  
 Samuel, Va. resident, 46:140  
 Blue Jacket, Indian chief, 24:106  
 Blue Phaeton, coach, 3(1):32\*  
 Blue Ridge Hotel, 48:21  
 Blue Ridge Hunt, 10(3):17  
 Blue Ridge Manganese Co., 46:267  
 Blue Ridge Mts., 51:124  
     Quartette from Blue Ridge, 51:125  
 Blue Ridge Parkway, 21(1):48\*; 21(3):24,25,27\*  
 Blue Ridge Railroad, 12(4):10  
 Blue Ridge Sanatorium, Va. public health hosp., 46:244,255  
     Director, Walter C. Klotz, 46:253  
     George W. Wright Memorial Pavilion, 46:245  
     Nurses, (photo) 46:250\*,255\*  
     Patients, 46:252\*  
     Scenes of, 46:246\*  
 Blue Ridge Springs, 11(1):30-34  
 Blue Ridge Springs Water, advertisement for, 11(1):34\*  
 Blue Ridge Tunnel, 1(2):22,27\*; 12(4):10; 22(4):28\*  
 Blue Ridge Turnpike, 19(2):38  
 Bluebeard, pirate [Edward Teach], 32:177\*  
 Bluestones Castle, hunting lodge, 10(1):42,47  
 Bluett, Benjamin, in DVB, member of gov.'s Council, 50:148  
 Bluff, Harry. See Maury, Matthew Fontaine.  
 Blunt, John S., artist  
     "Launching of the U.S. Ship Washington at Portsmouth,  
     [N.H.]," 39:128  
 Ruth H., auth.  
     "Lynchburg's tobacco warehouses," 14(3):16-21  
     "Point of Honor," 18(3):29-33  
     "Sarah Henry at Winton," 15(2):34-37  
 Ruth H., and Evelyn L. Moore, auths  
     "Composition, color, and sometimes humor: Artist      Berthard  
     Gutmann of Lynchburg," 31:206-215  
 Thompson, mine owner, 11(3):46; 25:40  
     home of, 11(3):46\*  
 Blunt's mines, Chesterfield Co., 11(3):41,42  
 Bly, Dr. Douglas, leg prostheses, Rochester, N.Y., 47:17,18  
 Blythe, David Gillmour  
     "Courtroom scene," 34:52,53\*  
     Washington, supt., railroad co., 14(1):46\*  
 Board of Public Works, 48:17,23  
 Boatman, John, Lancaster Cty. pauper, 49:27  
 Boatwright, Frederic Wm., pres. Richmond College, 46:37  
 Boaz, W.H., del. to 1902-1902 Convention, 10(1):22  
 Bob, slave in rescue of "Clinton" crew, 3(3):10,11  
 Bocock, Thomas S., speaker of CSA House of Reps.,  
     18(5):38,39\*; 50:150  
     Thomas Stanley, son of T.S., 50:150

Bodeker, Anna Whitehead, Richmond suffragist, 46:63; 49:85  
 38

August, pharmacist, 6(3):6,7  
 Boetticher, Otto, artist, 37:115,118  
     "Grant and Lee," 37:124\*  
     "Libby Prison," 37:120,121\*  
     "Baseball game between Union Prisoners at  
         Salisbury, N.C.," 48:120-121\*  
 Bohannon, Richard Lafon, physician, 2(3):43,45\*  
 Bohee Brothers, musicians, 1(4):40  
 Bohn, Casimir, artist  
     "Lexington," 21(2):24,25\*; 28:87\*; 32:44\*; 36:1,48\*  
     "Norfolk and Portsmouth," 23(2):1,48\*  
     "Richmond from Church Hill," 26:120,121\*  
     "University of Virginia," 13(3):24,25\*;  
         22(1):29\*; 120-121\*  
     "View of Lexington, Va., the Military Institute &  
         Washington College," 1857\*  
     "Virginia Military Institute," 39:165\*  
 Bohum, Lawrence, 17<sup>th</sup> cent. physician, in DVB, 50:148  
 Bohune, Lawrence, physician, 28:132-134  
 Bolen, D.W., judge, 10(1):21; in DVB, 50:152\*,153  
 Boleslowski, Anne Talcott, w. of Gustave, 14(4):44,45,47\*  
     Gustave von, Austrian officer, 14(4):44\*  
 Bolino, Constantino, Boston U.S. air force cadet, 45:53  
 Bolivar, Fernando, nephew of Simon, 11(2):30,34\*  
     Simon, Latin-American leader, 11(2):30-35\*  
 Bolivar y Ponte, Juan Vicente de, f. of Simon, 11(2):33\*  
 Bolling, Anne Dade, Petersburg widow, 33:56,61  
     Anne Stith, 2d w. of John, 10(1):43  
     Blair, officer, Richmond Guard, 18(4):47; 19(2):5,9\*;  
         22(2):47  
     Charles Edward, Supt. Waterworks, 51:172  
     George Washington, political candidate, 33:81\*  
     Jane Rolfe, 1st w. of Robert, 10(1):43  
     Parke C., UDC, 46:206,208  
     P.S., in DVB, 50:153  
     Phillip S., in DVB, 50:153  
     Robert, settler, 10(1):43  
     Robert, vintner, Buckingham Co., 39:10,11  
     Sallie White, m. of Edith B. Wilson, 37:52  
     Samuel M., in DVB, 50:153  
     Samuel P., in DVB, 50:153  
     William, Goochland Co., 17(4):10,11\*  
     William, f. of Edith B. Wilson, 37:52  
         family of, 37:52  
 Bolton, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
     Channing M., builder, 14(3):43  
     James, engineer, 14(3):43  
     James A., conf. vet. amputee, 47:19  
     Thomas, iron worker, 35:187  
 Bomford, George, U.S. chief of ordnance, 3(2):33

Bond, Edward, mayor of Waterford, 18(4):18  
     Hugh L., judge, 21(2):34,35  
     Thomas H., militia officer, 17(3):9  
     William J., Wise Co., 21(4):33  
     family, farmers, Apple Pie Ridge, 24:114,115  
 Bondar, Thomas, Irish immigrant, 47:42  
 Bondurant, Thomas Mosele, planter, 18(3):44  
 Boneau de St. Marcel, E., artist  
     "Hugh Blair Grigsby," 33:153\*  
 Bones, Helen Woodrow, cousin of Woodrow Wilson, 37:52  
     James, uncle of Woodrow Wilson, 2(3):7  
 Boney, F.N., auth.  
     "Rivers of ink; a stream of blood," 18(1):32-39  
     "Virginian, Southerner, American: the tragic career of  
         James Hampden Pleasants," 17(1):11-19  
 Bonham, Milledge L., CSA officer, 6(1):20; 12(2):34;  
     18(4):32,33  
 "The Bonnie Blue Flag," Civil War song, titlepage (D), 28:19  
 Bonner, Colonel, 49:58  
 Bonnycastle, Charles, professor, 5(1):22; 14(2):8,9\*;  
     22(1):15; 31:187,190; 34:40,46  
 Bonsack, James A., inventor, 36:67  
 Bontecou, Eleanor, 20<sup>th</sup> cent. U.S. lawyer, 50:157  
 Book-binding, 1(4):12,13\*  
 Book-collecting, Sir Edmund Bowyer, 11(1):18-22  
 Booker, Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, teacher of Walter Reed, 1(3):16  
     Bernard, farmer, 16(4):35  
     Edward, Amelia, 18(3):16  
     H. Marshall, auth. "Thomas Roderick Dew," 19(2):20-29  
     James M., hotel clerk 45:9  
     John, builder, 17(3):32; 18(3):26  
     John, FABC member, 47:33  
     Kate Langley, writer, 49:106  
     Richard, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 9(1):34,36  
     Richard Marot, owned Red Hill before P. Henry, 50:164  
     Sallie C., mem. House of Delegates, 30:130,131\*  
     William, agricultural mechanic, 48:165  
 Booker's Warehouse, Lynchburg, 14(3):20\*  
 Books  
     Sir Edmund Bowyer, collector, 17(1):18-22  
     Henkel Press, 13(3):16-22  
 Boone, Daniel, pioneer, 14(1):12,16\*  
     during Revolution, 49:154,155  
 Boone's Mill, Va., 50:41  
     view of, ca. 1915-1920, 50:41\*  
 Booth, Helen Sutton, auth.  
     "Old Christ Church and the Civil War," 11(1):12-17  
     John Wilkes, 49:177  
     Susie E., maid, 37:64  
     Thomas B., owner of Rosewell, 20(2):18,19  
 Boothe, William, Sr. & Jr., tavern owners, 46:258  
 Boothe-Givens tavern, Paint Bank, 46:261,267,267\*; 48:21  
 Borah, Sen. William E., 51:153



Borcke, August Henrick Heros von, German volunteer in Civil War, 35:86,95\*  
     German memoirs of, titlepage (D), 35:95  
     menu for dinner honoring (D), 35:95  
 Borden, Morton, scholar, 46:149  
 Bordley, John Beale, "Essays & Notes on Husbandry & Rural Affairs," 45:113  
     Geo. Wash.'s Md. neighbor, 48:164  
 Borella, Louis, crew member of Mason Williams., 45:62\*,64  
 Borgas, Francisco, artist  
     "Bernando Bolivar," 11(2):31\*  
 Boritt, Gabor S., Mark E. Neely, Jr., and Harold Holzer, auths.  
     "Prints of the Lost Cause," 37:114-125  
 Bosang, tavern keeper, 10(1):34  
 Boschen, Henry, founder of baseball team, 48:124,127,128,130  
 Boshier, James, Richmond, 19(2):6  
     Kate Langley, writer, 27:132  
 Bosman & Lowman Co., peanut-cleaning, Norfolk, 39:6,7\*  
 Bossieux, Louis F., son of Louis J., CSA officer, 10(3):24  
     Richmond Grays, 49:163  
     Louis J., CSA officer, 10(3):26  
     window dedicated to, 10(3):24\*  
 Bossom, Alfred C., architect, 49:7-10,13,15  
 Boston, opposition to quartering troops, 33:132,134\*  
 Boswell, James Keith, CSA officer, 19(3):30,35\*; 36:160  
     Lucy Steptoe Skinker, w. of James Keith, 19(3):30  
     Thomas H., f. of James Keith, 19(3):30  
     William A., Richmond, 8(2):27  
 Botany, 2(1):36-38  
     plants in Giles Co., 11(2):20-29  
     work of John Clayton, 13(4):36-41; 28:148-153  
     work of John Mitchell, 12(4):32-39  
 Boteler, Alexander, mem. CSA Congress, 28:90\*  
     Helen, d. of Alexander, 28:90,92,99\*  
 Botetourt, Norman Berkeley, baron de, governor, 5(3):43-48\*;  
     18(1):20,28\*; 21(1):38,39\*; 29:108,113\*; 31:23-31;  
     33:48-53; 38:52; 50:169  
     coffin plate, 29:108\*  
     inventory for Governor's palace (D), 29:108; 46:79  
     statue of 1(1):44\*; 29:108\*  
     use of coat of arms, 9(1):9  
 Botetourt County, 13(1):12-20  
     court house, burning of, 21(3):4-13\*  
     visit of Curran Swaim, 1852, 39:162-164  
 Botetourt-Rockbridge Regional Library, 49:39  
 Botetourt Seminary, 13(1):20  
 Botkin, Benjamin A., FWP folklore proj., 46:231,232  
 Botsford, Amos, Lynchburg school principal, 46:31,32

Botts, Ben, jockey, 39:65\*  
     Benjamin, Va. atty. of Burr, 50:11  
     John Minor, attorney/turfman/breeder, 37:150; 39:65  
     Jonathan, educator, 35:182  
     Lawson, defense counsel for John Brown, 4(3):32-36  
     Manuel, horse trainer, 39:65\*  
 Boudet, \_\_\_\_\_, artist  
     copies of Heselius portraits of George and Anne Eilbeck  
     Mason, 1(1):4\*,5\*  
 Boujasson, Lion J., hatmaker, 27:101  
 Bouldin, Thomas, sheriff, 20(3):23  
     Wood, judge, 14(3):13  
 Boulware, Richard S., builder, Madison Co., 18(5):36; 19(4):19  
 Boundary disputes  
     Virginia-Maryland, 16(3):42-47  
     Virginia-North Carolina, 20(3):34-38; 28:172-179  
 Bouquet, Henry, British officer, 33:131\*  
     meeting with Indians, 1754, 24:107\*  
 Bouram, John, Halifax Co., 20(4):8  
 Bourne, Rose Jones, w. of William, 25:160  
     Ruth, auth.  
         "A rare miniature: Queen Anne's gift to Col. Daniel  
         Parke II of Virginia," 28:20-27  
     William, settler, Grayson Co., 25:60-62  
     home of, 25:164\*  
 Boush, Maximillian, attorney, 6(1):32  
     Samuel, mayor of Norfolk, 32:77  
     William, member, Silver Leaf Quartet, 51:104\*  
 Boventon, Alexander, gentleman, 28:135  
 Bowdoin, John, justice, 6(3):46  
     Preeson, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):39  
 Bowe, N.W., Richmond realtor, 46:45  
 Bowen, Carolina, m. of Clarence, 46:264  
     Clarence, Paint Bank miner, 46:264  
     Griffith, "lunatic," 21(1):37  
     Henry, Alabama Rebel slave owner, 50:46  
     N.R., mem. Coast Guard, 10(1):28\*  
 Bower, Edward, artist  
     "Ferdinando Fairfax, 2d. baron," 32:124\*  
     Helen Lane, artist  
         The Bower, home of Barbee family, 22(1):44,47\*  
 Bowering, Andrew, bandmaster, 9(4):5-10\*  
     Benjamin, amateur musician, 9(4):10  
 Bowie, John, writer, 48:153  
     R.G., engineer, 16(3):32  
 Bowler, Jack, Gabriel's Conspiracy of 1800, 50:150  
     Bowler's Jack, Gabriel's Conspiracy of 1800, 50:150  
     Samuel, coach maker, 3(1):29  
 Bowlers Rock Lighthouse, 27:14\*  
 Bowles, C.K., mechanic, 16(3):37  
 Bowling, 9(4):11-16\*  
 Bowling Green, origin of name, 9(4):14  
 Bowman, A. Smith, huntsman, 10(3):16

John A., Union chaplain, 11(1):13  
 Bowser, Lemuel, Richmond free black, 46:122  
 Mary Elizabeth, slave spy for the Union, 1(4):15; 46:59;  
     In DVB, 50:154  
 Rebecca, Richmond free black, 46:122  
 Rosa L. Dixon, educator, in DVB, 50:151\*  
 Wilson, h. of Mary Eliz., 50:154  
 Bowyer, Edmond, book collector, 11(1):19-22  
 John, Rockbridge Co., 25:120; 49:34  
 Thomas, quoits player, 46:72  
 Boxing, 29:164-173\*  
     rules for, London, 1843 (D), 29:170  
 Boyce, Hannah, dau. of Luke, 5(4):46  
 Luke, settler, Chesterfield Co., 5(4):46  
 Upton, railroad official, 4(1):11  
 Boyd, Alexander, tavern owner, 20(3):32,33  
     tavern owned by, 20(3):32,33\*  
 Belle, CSA spy/actress, 10(4):35-40\*; 12(2):17,35;  
     35:40,41\*; 46:56,57,58\*  
     family of, 10(4):36,37  
 Charles R., geologist & civil engineer, 46:257  
 George W., asst. to William Barton Rogers, 24:16  
 George W., naval fireman, 24:16  
 James M., Jefferson, Va., packet boat owner, 50:92  
 Julian P., professor, 29:56,58\*  
 Thomas M., auth.  
     "Death of a hero, death of a friend; George Washington's  
         last hours," 33:136-143  
 Waller M., CSA officer, 9(3):42-44; 36:34  
 Boyd, Edmund & Co., packet boat co., Jefferson, Va., 50:92-94  
     "John Marshall"  
     "J.C. Cabell"  
 Boydton, town, 20(3):24-27,32,33  
     Randolph Macon College, 4(4):14,17\*  
 Boydton and Petersburg Plank Road Co., 4(2):4-7  
     seals of, 4(2):7  
 Boye, Herman, cartographer, 25:105; 48:30,32  
     The Lawn & Rotunda, 1825, UVA, 51:43\*  
     map of Cumberland Co., Md., 8(4):2  
     map of Richmond-Petersburg area, 8(4):47  
 Boykin, Francis, Isle of Wight Co., 20(1):9-12  
     Francis Marshall, s. of Francis, 20(1):10-12  
 Boyle, Robert, chemist, 7(1):16,18\*  
     Sarah Lindsay Patton, civil rights activist, 50:157  
 Bozeman, Micajah, Va. Nottoway Indian, 46:142  
     Patsy, Nottoway Indian, 46:142  
     William, Nottoway Indian, 46:132,142  
 Bracegirdle, Alice, actress, 7(1):39\*  
 Bracey, town, 33:154,155\*  
 Brackett, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 8(4):6,36  
     Chastain, Jefferson resident, 50:92

Brackman, Robert, artist  
 "Cocktail hour," 39:117\*

Bradby, James Allen, militia officer, 29:12

Braddock, Edward, British officer, 22(2):14,15\*; 33:130,131\*  
 burial of, 33:130\*

Bradford, James Otey, CSA officer, 16(2):42  
 Roark, writer, 10(1):17  
 M.E., 1977 "Arator," 45:116

Bradley, Omar, U.S. army officer, 31:137; 48:65,69,70,72  
 Ralph, 48:103,105  
 W.A., steamboat co. official, 27:27  
 William H., builder/baseball team manager, 26:185

Bradshaw, Herbert Clarence, auth.  
 "Murder at Hampden-Sydney," 9(4):30-34  
 "The preacher who designed four churches," 8(2):32-42  
 "A president's bride at Sherwood Forest," 7(4):30-39  
 "A tale of two houses," 8(3):29-39  
 Robert, educator, 32:44

Brady, Mathew, photographer, 37:115,119; 45:186,187;  
 Samuel, frontiersman & army scout, 50:153

Brafferton Indian School, W & M College, 46:139,140

Bragg, Braxton, CSA officer, 34:66,68\*

Brainard, Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, Mich. relief agent, 46:217

Braine, Sarah, mem. Westover Parish, 17(2):5,9

Bramham, John, Orange Co., 18(5):34  
 plat of property of (D), 18(5):35

Branch, Charles F., CSA officer, 11(3):44  
 Christopher, architect, 19(2):6-8  
 tower plans submitted by (D), 19(2):8  
 E.B., publisher, 27:190  
 James, Richmond, 39:140  
 James Reed, CSA officer, 10(3):27  
 grandfather of James Branch Cabell, 51:76  
 window dedicated to, 10(3):24\*  
 Thomas, grandfather of W.E. Christian, 46:15  
 great-grandfather of James Branch Cabell, 51:76

Branch, Thomas & Sons, Petersburg, 48:78

Brand, Ellis, sea captain, 2(2):13  
 Robert Henry, banker 45:5

Brandy Station, Battle of, 20(4):43\*; 25:136,143\*

Brandon, home of \_\_\_\_\_, 18(1):6; 29L:155\*

Brandon's Hundred, 1(4):29-31

Branson, Lloyd, artist  
 "Gathering of the overmountain men at Sycamore Shoals,"  
30:27\*

Bratton, Mary J., auth.  
 "John Jasper of Richmond: from slave preacher to  
 community leader," 29:32-39; 46:89-93;  
 "Marion Harland, a literary woman of distinction,"  
35:136-143

Brauer, Otto, German naval officer, 35:127\*

Bravo, Nicolas, Gen., Mexican Army, 46:106

Braxton, Benjamin, tobacco factory worker, 39:155  
 Carter, planter, 4(1):44,47\*; 17(1):38; 38:40; 50:13  
 George, King William Co., 9(2):37  
 George, mem. House of Burgesses, 30:7  
 Harvey Elm, Pfc., WWI, black vet., 50:131\*,132  
 Henry, slave, 50:46  
 Hugh C., Staunton councilman, 1(4):9,10  
 Bread riot, Richmond, 1863, 18(1):40-47; 22(1):26,27\*; 35:152\*  
 Breathed, "Jim", CSA officer, 4(2):27  
 Breathing Cave, 50:54,55  
 Breckinridge [Breckenridge], Alexander, surveyor, 26:87  
 Henry, asst. secy. of war, 25:31-37  
 James, Continental officer, 13(1):19,20  
 John, U.S. atty. gen., 15(2):30,32\*; 22(4):34,35\*; 49:153  
 John Cabell, CSA officer, 1(4):27; 3(2):6; 3(4):30,35\*; 13(3):6-8,11\*; 25:83,85\*  
 Letitia, d. of John, 13(1):20  
 Mary, sis. of Sally McDowell, 49:122  
 Sophonisba, sis. of Sally McDowell, 49:122  
 Breckinridge family, 49:120,122  
 Breen, T.H., auth.  
     "'Making a crop': Tobacco and Tidewater planters on the eve of the Revolution," 36:52-65  
     T.H., and Stephen Innes, auths.  
     "Seventeenth-century Virginia's forgotten yeomen: The free Blacks," 32:10-19; 46:93  
 Breese, Samuel L., Cmmdr. NY Naval Yard, 50:67  
 Breitstein. See Logon Farm.  
 Brems, home of Cocke family, 6(2):20,29\*; 15(1):1\*; 23(2):11\*  
 Brems Bluff Chapel, (Grace Episcopal), 49:78\*  
 Brennan, Helena, U.S.Navy, WWI, 50:116  
 Brenner, Carl Christian, artist  
     "Wash Day in the Woods," 1886, 49:29\*  
 Brent, Daniel Carroll, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa  
     9(2):37\*  
     George, fighter against Indians, 16(2):21  
     Joseph L. CSA officer, 33:43\*  
     Robert, quarry expert, 9(1):39  
         family, 9(1):37,38  
 Brentsville, town, plan of (D), 2j8:42  
 Brethren, Church of the, 14(2):15-32  
 Brewer, Richard L., Jr., speaker, Hse. of Delegates, 30:129  
 "Brian McAllister," ship, 11(1):43\*  
 The Briars, home of Cooke family, 13(2):35,37\*  
 Brice, Rev., J.H., Richmond, 46:128  
     William, contractor, 25:120  
 Brick House, proposed town, New Kent Co., 16(2):30  
 Brick House, tavern, Williamsburg, 5(2):4  
 Brickhouse Plantation, hotel, 39:178

Bridger, Joseph, member of Council, 6(4):16,19; 7(1):34-37;  
     16(2):19,22  
     slaves of Bridger: Isee and Otta, 7(1):37  
 Bridges, Charles, artist, 18(3):16; 46:187  
     "Alexander Spotswood," 15(4):35\*  
     "Archibald Cary" (copy), 1(1):36\*  
     "Edward Hill II of Shirley," 17(4):13\*  
     "Mary Randolph Cary" (copy), 1(1):36\*  
 Bridges, Eloise, actress, 28:9  
 Bridges  
     covered, 1(2):17,19\*  
     toll, 4(2):15,20\*  
     See also names of bridges.  
 Bridges Creek Plantation, 31:193\*  
 Bridgford, D.B., CSA officer, 1(3):12  
 Bridwell-Beckham, Sue, historian/author  
     "Depression Post Office Murals & Southern Culture: A  
     Gentle Reconstruction," 46:197  
 Brien, Luke Tiernan, 35:91  
 Briery Church, Prince Edward Co., 8(2):34,37,40\*; 32:161\*  
 Briggs, Caleb, asst. to William Barton Rogers, 24:15  
     Elizabeth Lucas, early Va. resident, 46:140  
     Henry, Jr., early Va. res., 46:140  
     Henry Perronet, artist  
     "Ira Aldridge," 38:16\*  
     Isaac, engineer, 12(4):8  
 Martha Wren, auth.  
     "The memorial windows of Blandford Church: A tribute  
     to Tiffany glass," 31:144-157  
     "Signboards and sign painters in eighteenth-century  
     Williamsburg," 27:68-85  
 Martha Wren and April Cary Pittman, authors  
     "The Metes and Bounds in a Circle and a Square," The  
     Nottoway Indians in Virginia, 46:132-143  
     Samuel, settler, Washington Co., 25:82  
     Thomas, early Va., resident, 46:142  
 Bright, J. Fulmer, mayor of Richmond, 34:187\*  
     John, farmer, 15(1):42-44  
     Robert A., 51:88  
     Samuel, attorney, 27:125-127  
 Bright Hope Mining Co., 16(3):38-40  
 Brightman, Henry, sea captain, 9(2):5,6  
 Brissot de Warville, J.P., visitor to Washington, 9(3):15;  
     51:19  
 Bristoe Station, Battle of, 1863, 18(2):39-47\*  
 Bristol, city, 28:172,179\*  
     marker dividing Virginia and Tennessee, 28:172\*  
     Virginia and Tennessee Railroad Co., 2(4):20-27\*  
 Bristol-Goodson Water Co., 28:176,177  
 Bristow, J.A., del. to convention of 1901-1902, 10(1):20  
     home of, 10(1):22\*  
     in DVB, 50:154\*,155  
 British Legion, (Tarleton's unit), 49:149,151

Britt, Judith S., auth.  
     "Lessons for Martha's children: Music in George Washington's family," 35:172-183  
 Britton, \_\_\_\_\_, Young Guards militia, 49:164  
     W.C., farmer, 25:40  
 Broad Street Hotel, Richmond, 45:21  
 Broad Street Park, Richmond, 1911, 26:190\*  
 Broadus, Bessie Ruffin, w. of Roland F., 36:182  
     Roland F., farmer, 36:180  
     William F., Baptist minister, 12(4):18  
 Broadnax, John, silversmith, 19(3):8  
     Lydia, cook and housekeeper, 13(3):33,35,39  
     William, mem. House of Burgesses, 18(4):23  
     **See also** Brodnax.  
 Broadsides at the Library of Va., illustrative essay, by Audrey Johnson & Pierre Courtois  
     "We Respectfully Invite Your Attention," 49:40-46  
 Broadus, James M., railroad employee, 26:177,178  
     John A., Presbyterian clergyman, 16(1):8  
 Broadus, Wm. F., in DVB, 50:150  
     Wm. Francis Ferguson, in DVB, 50:150  
 Broadwater, Charles, Alexandria, 14(1):39  
     John D., auth  
     "Ironclad at Hampton Roads: "CSS Virginia, the Confederate's formidable warship," 33:100-113  
 Broadwater, village on Hog Island, 7(3):7-12  
 Broady, Joseph B., engineer, 8(2):43-46  
 Brock, Robert Alonzo, collector, 27:186; 37:178,179  
 Brockenbrough [Brokenbrough], Catherina, w. of William, 28:119,122,125  
     Gabriela, w. of John, 10(4):12  
     John, physician/banker, 2(3):4; 12(2):16; 15(1):14; 16(3):29; 29:117  
     home of, 29:117\*  
     John W., judge, 9(3):47; 10(2):14-18; 23(3):33; 50:7  
     John White, law professor, 37:152,156,157  
     Mary, w. of John, 2(3):5  
     Newman, Va. legislator, 49:154  
     William, Richmond, 18(5):25  
 Brockett, Edgar L., militia officer, 17(3):7,8,10  
     Brockett, Alexandria, 15(2):7  
 Brockman, Polk C., Polk furniture Co., Atlanta, 51:118,137  
 Brockwell, Garland, Petersburg, 50:33  
     W.J., maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):39\*  
 Brodie, Fawn, author/professor, 29:55,56,60,61\*; 46:92  
 Brodnax, Edward, \_\_\_\_\_, 33:23\*  
     Elizabeth, \_\_\_\_\_, 33:23\*  
     **See also** Broadnax.  
 Brodt, Helen, artist  
     "Lillie Langtry," 34:108\*

Bromberg, Alan B., auth.  
 "John Mercer Langston: Black Congressman from the Old Dominion," 30:60-67; 46:89,91  
 "An unconventional confederate: Extra Billy Smith and the Civil War," 30:148-155  
 Bromley, William, joiner, 26:78,79  
 Brompton, home of John Lawrence Marye, 6(3):2,30\*  
 Brooke, Christopher, poet, member of London Co., 1(3):10;  
28:117  
 George M., army officer, 29:174,175\*  
 George M., Jr., auth.  
 "'A high old cruise'": John Mercer Brooke and the American voyage of the 'Kanrin Maru,'" 29:174-183  
 H.K., writer, article based on his Highwaymen and Pirates,  
9(2):4-8  
 Henry L., attorney, 25:17  
 James Vass, attorney, 9(1):27  
 John, father-in-law of William Prentis, 27:79  
 John M. CSA officer 33:102,105\*  
 John Mercer, naval off., artist, professor, 29:174-183;  
36:169  
 "Fenimore Cooper," 29:180\*  
 cabin on "Fenimore Cooper," 29:176\*  
 camp at Yokohama, 29:177\*  
 Kate Corbin Pendleton, 2d w. of John Mercer, 29:182  
 Lizzie Garnett, 1st w. of John Mercer, 29:182\*  
 Lucy Thomas, m. of John Mercer, 29:174,175\*  
 Minnie E., Wash., D.C. suffragist, 49:92  
 Richard, \_\_\_\_\_, 13(3):41  
 Robert, governor, 22(3):39; 48:176; 49:123  
 Robert Jr., surveyor, 16(3):46  
 W.H., artist  
 "Slave gang," 3(2):12\*  
 slave march scene, 46:83\*  
 Brooklyn, 1776 (M), 35:65  
 ferry, 36:105\*  
 Brooks, Albert, slave, 46:157,158  
 Albert Royal, slave, 46:157  
 Alberta Maria, slave, 46:158  
 Arthur, militia capt., 49:180\*,181  
 Big Peggy, slave, 46:157  
 Carlton, auth.  
 "The Magnolia, a literary magazine for the Confederacy,"  
32:150-157  
 Charlotte K., author, 46:157\*  
 "The Brooks Family Survival Story," 46:157,158  
 Charlotte, Joseph & Walter III  
 "A Brooks Chronicle: The Lives & Times of an African-American Family," 46:157  
 David Burr, slave, 46:157,158  
 E.P., journalist, 30:108  
 Frank G., clerk, 8(2):46  
 Harriet. See Woodson, Mrs. George.



Brooks (continued)

Ida Goode, slave, 46:158  
John, \_\_\_\_\_, 39:134,135  
Lewis, donor of Brooks Museum, W. & L. Univ., 33:46  
Lucy, slave, 46:157,158  
Lucy Gertrude, slave, 46:158  
Lucy Goode, slave, 46:157  
Margaret Ann, slave, 46:158  
Mel [Melvin Kaminsky], 39:30  
Peggy, slave, 46:157  
Preston Smith, U.S. Senator, attack on Sen. Sumner, 33:34\*  
Queen Victoria, slave, 46:157  
Robert Peel, slave, 46:158  
Thomas, Madison Co., 19(4):18  
Vince, author  
    "The Official War Atlas of the First Division, American Expeditionary Force," (WWI), 50:142,143  
Walter Henderson, minister, slave, 46:158  
Brookside, home of Laura Ratcliffe, 12(3):38  
Broome, John, Petersburg city manager, 50:34  
Bross, James Newton, white Baptist elder, 47:31  
Brough, Joseph, pilot, 9(2):7  
Broun, Joseph M., CSA officer 33:39  
    Thomas L., CSA officer, 33:39  
Browder, Freeman, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):41  
Browere, John H.I., sculptor, 32:149  
    life mask of Jefferson, 17(4):34\*  
Brown, Aileen, dietitian, 10(1):40,41  
    Alexander, early Va. historian, in DVB, 50:155,155\*  
    Alexander Crosby, auth.  
        "America's greatest eighteenth-century engineering achievement," 12(4):40-47  
        "The guard locks at Grat Bridge," 24:70-79  
        "The Potowmack Canal today," 13(1):42-47  
        "The tomb of a dream: The Marshall tunnel," 22(4):18-29  
Anthony, gentleman, 28:135  
Aubrey Neblett, in DVB, 50:148  
Betty. See Hemings, Bett.  
Bob, builder, 10(3):30  
Campbell, CSA officer, 19(3):32  
Daniel, keeper of courthouse, 21(2):17  
Douglas Summers, auth.  
    "Charles Cummings," 28:138-143  
    "Elizabeth Henry Campbell Russell: Patroness of early Methodism in the highlands of Virginia," 30:110-117  
    "Lewis Preston Summers: Historian of the Virginia highlands," 25:52-57  
    "Sweet Singer of the Virginia Highlands," 45:100-109; 46:71  
    "Wilburn Waters: The legendary hermit-hunter of White Top Mountain," 27:42-47  
E.P., Civil War casualty, 8(1):12,13  
Elijah, Richmond Public Guard officer, 19(2):9

Elizabeth, d. of Thomas, 18(2):15-21  
 Elizabeth & William, Richmond "Central Presby." newspaper, 46:5,6,10  
 Elsie, friend of Anne Spencer, 27:179  
 George, cabinetmaker, 20(1):36  
 Gustavus, physician to G. Washington, 33:138,139  
 H., artist  
     "White House," engraving from print by, 9(1):40\*  
 Henry, slave, 48:84-95,84\*  
 Henry Box, 48:95  
     "The Unboxing of Henry Brown," by Jeffrey Ruggles, 48:84  
     Broadside, 1850, of his box & hymn, 48:93\*  
 Henry Dockery "Doc", Jr., h. of Jane, 48:38  
 Henry III, son of Jane & Henry D., 48:38  
 J. Sinclair, speaker, House of Delegates, 34:95  
 J. Thompson, realtor, 8(2):23,24  
 James, Jefferson Co., 14(3):39  
 James, Jr., owner of Richmond market site, 4(4):9  
 James, Jr., merchant/auditor, 15(1):14  
 James, Jr., friend of Wm. Barton Rogers, 24:16,18  
 James Seay, Jr., author  
     "Up Before Daylight: Life Histories from the Alabama Writers Project," 46:234  
 Jane Douglas Summers, author  
     "A Lost Temple in the Virginia Wilderness," Discovering the Site of the Cedar Creek Meeting House, 1939, 8:36-45  
 John, leader at Harper's Ferry, 4(3):32-37; 9(2):23-33,36\*; 11(2):42,47\*; 13(2):12,30,31; (3):15; 17(3):8; 19(3):15\*; 2(2):29-37; 29:15; 37:180-183; 46:86; 47:45,46  
 John, physician, 24:66,67  
 John George Dudley, in DVB, 50:154  
 John Henry, artist  
     "Edward Coles," 23(1):35\*  
     "Sally Roberts Coles," 23(1):35\*  
 John Thompson, mem. of militia, 13(2):30; 49:177  
 John W., owner Monmouth Woolen Factory, 45:154  
 Joseph E., gov. of Georgia, 35:151,153  
 Katharine Boyce Tupper, w. of Gen. G. Marshall, 48:64-72  
 Lewis, son of Jane & Henry D., 48:38  
 Margaret, m. of Thomas, 18(1):13  
 Mather, artist  
     "Thomas Jefferson," 39:12\*  
 Michael, free Black, servant to Wythe, 13(3):33,35  
 Nancy, w. of Henry Brown, 48:86  
 Ossawatomie. See Brown, John.  
 Phillip, hotel manager, 11(1):31,32  
 Rita Mae, writer, 46:180  
 Robert H., owner Monmouth Woolen Factory, 45:154,162  
 Samuel, Presbyterian clergyman, 2(1):19  
 Stuart E., Jr., auth  
     "Manors on the frontier," 16(3):42-47  
 Thomas, mem. House of Delegates, 18(1):13,19\*; 18(2):14,21\*  
 W.A., farmer/postmaster, 36:140\*

Brown (continued)

Washington, Richmond, 39:140  
William, explorer, 18(1):12  
William, f. of Thomas, 13(1):13  
William, Continental army, 13(2):14-17  
Mrs. William, Richmond, 11(4):6  
William Garl, artist, 25:72-79; 46:187  
    "Isobel Stewart Bryan," 38:117\*  
    "Claudius Crozet," 12(4):4\*  
    "Stonewall Jackson," 25:76\*  
    "Sallie Taliaferro Mayo," 25:73\*  
    "John Hampden Pleasants," 26:117\*  
    "Alice Churchill Robinson Valentine," 25:76\*  
    "Mary Elizabeth Finch Valentine," 25:73\*  
William Henry, artist  
    "John Marshall," silhouette, 26:175\*  
William Wells, writer  
    Clotelle, titlepage (D), 29:55  
    "Jefferson's daughter" (D), 29:60  
Brown vs. Board of Education, 48:110  
Browne, John, Va. landowner, 46:139  
    Wm. Washington, Richmond free black, 46:125  
Browning, J.M., secy. to governor, 11(2):7  
    Orville H., attorney, 14(4):9  
Brown's Hotel, Tallahassee, 18(2):20,21\*  
"Brownsville", home on Eastern Shore, 23(4):42\*  
Brownsville Herald, Texas newspaper, 50:106  
Broyhill, Thomas Jefferson, VWP life history, 46:238  
Brubaker, John O., artist, posters by, 37:42,48  
Bruce, Charles, militia leader, 16(2):23,28\*  
    Edward Caledon, artist/writer, 23(3):30,37\*  
        advertisement from Richmond Enquirer (D), 23(3):33  
        "Chesapeake Bay," 23(3):37\*  
        illustrations for Philadelphia exposition, 23(3):36\*  
        "John S. Mosby," 36:76\*  
        "Nag's Head," 23(3):37\*  
        "New Cold Harbor," 23(3):35\*  
        "Powhatan Elms," 23(3):37\*  
        "Robert E. Lee," 18(5):45\*; 23(3):33,34\*; 25:165\*  
        "Ruins of Richmond and Petersburg Railroad Bridge,"  
            23(3):35\*  
        self-portrait, 23(3):31\*  
        director of Section of Fine Arts, PWAP, 46:198,208,209  
Eliza Thomson Hubbard, w. of Edward C., 23(3):33  
Elizabeth Wilkins, 34:164,173\*  
Jacob, asst. to George Wythe, 28:80; 37:178  
James Coles, planter/attorney, 34:163-173  
John, businessman, 23(3):30,32  
Kathleen Eveleth, Va. historian & author, 50:155,157  
    "Virginia Iron Manufacture in the Slave Era, (1931), 50:155

Bruce (Continued)

- Philip Alexander, attorney/historian 16(2):23,28\*  
Historian, early Va. Years, 50:155,157  
Sarah, w. of Charles, 16(2):23,26,28  
Sidney Smith, m. of John, 23(3):30,32\*  
William Cabell, biographer/historian, 16(2):28; 27:134
- Brueckner, Henry, artist  
"Marriage of Pocahontas," 48:54\*; 50:151\*
- Bruffy, Hugh, cabinet and coffin maker, 24:112,113
- Brumell, John, owner of mines, 11(3):41
- Brumidi, Constantino, artist  
"Washington, Jefferson, and Hamilton," 29:62\*
- Brun, Caton De Wert, shipwreck survivor (?), 36:95
- Brunskill, John, clergyman, 1(2):23
- Brunswick, music label, 51:137
- Brunswick County, 18(1):9; 20(3):22; 19(2):43,44  
courthouses, 19(3):38,41\*  
ironworks, 35:187  
St. Andrew's Parish, 9(2):45-47
- Brunswick and Roanoke Plank Road, 4(2):6,7
- Brunswick High School, 5(3):19\*
- Brunswick stew, 10(1):38,41\*; 46:75,76\*,77\*
- Brush Mountain, trip over, 1855, 2(2):24,25\*
- Brushy Mountain, Bland Co., 1(1):34
- Bruton Parish Church, Williamsburg, 1(2):4,8\*; 4(4):6,7\*;  
18(4):26\*; 26:12\*  
music at, 4(4):4,9\*
- Bry, Theodore de, engraver, 38:69
- Bryan family, 46:175  
David Tennant, in DVB, 50:148  
Isobel Lamont Steward, w. of Joseph, 6(4):6;  
37:171,173; 38:115,117\*  
John Stewart, educator, 19(2):28,29\*  
Joseph, publisher, 6(4):6; 12(3):43; 14(2):16-20,22\*;  
15(4):45\*; 30:191; 32:91; 33:46; 36:81,83,84;  
38:38,84,114,116,118\*; 45:11; 46:180; 51:77  
William Jennings, attorney, 9(4):39\*; 10(4):33; 46:36
- Brydon, George MacLaren, Episcopal minister, writer, 50:155
- Buberl, Caspar, artist, 46:187
- Bucchi, Fiore & Julia, graves, Pocahontas Cemetery, 51:70\*,71
- Buchanan, Annabel Morris, musicologist, 45:102; 46:70  
Franklin, Capt., 50:67,70  
James, dir. Va. Public bldgs., 51:17
- Buchanan Spring Quoit Club, 15(1):11-21
- Bucher, William, building superintendent, 23(2):47
- Bucholtz, Ludwig von, cartographer, 25:105

Buchser, Frank, artist, 38:4-13\*  
     "A sacred nook in Virginia," 38:5\*  
     "Negro home in Virginia," 38:9\*  
     "Negro house in the sun," 38:8\*  
     "Noosing the trout," 38:11,12\*  
     "Party at Lee home," 38:10\*  
     "Profile of a Virginian," 38:1\*  
     "Robert E. Lee," 3:11,12\*  
     "The volunteer's return," 39:97\*  
 Joseph, physician, 38:7  
 Buck, Benoni, s. of Richard, 21(1):34,35  
     James, Union officer, 37:31,32  
     Richard, clergyman, 7(1):6; 18(5):18; 21(1):34  
     William, chaplain, 12(2):40  
 Bucke, Richard, Anglican clergyman in DVB, 50:150  
 Bucking, Helen Elizabeth, Yeo., Norfolk Naval Base,  
     WWI, 50:133  
 Buckingham, James Silk, English traveler/author, 3(2):12  
     "The Slave States of America, (1842)", 46:83,84  
 Buckingham County  
     courthouses, 17(4):32,36\*; 38:161  
     monument, 51:71\*  
     slate industry, 38:158-171  
 Buckingham Barroom, 17(4):33\*  
 Buckingham Railroad, 38:166  
 Buckingham Slate Co., 38:162,170  
 Buckland, William, architect, 1(1):9,10  
 Bucklen, Mary Kegley with Larrie L., authors  
     "County Courthouses of Virginia: Old and New," 46:159  
     "Early Adventures on the Western Waters," 46:159  
 Buckley, Thomas E., S.J., author  
     "Summers at the Library of Virginia," 46:149,149\*  
     "Church and State in Revolutionary Virginia, 1776-1787,"  
         46:149  
     "Hiawatha in Lexington, 1856," The Correspondence of Sally  
         Campbell Preston McDowell & John Miller, 49:120-133  
     "I Have Found That Happiness Consist Not in Riches,"  
         51:180-187  
     "Divorce Petitions at the Library of Virginia," 51:188,189  
 Bucklin, Sophronia E., Union army nurse, 46:215,217,222,224  
 Bucknew, John, printer, 4(3):39  
 Bucktrout, Benjamin, cabinet maker, 20(1):37  
 Budd, Ralph, Hopewell student, 50:38  
 Buena Vista, (M) 20(3):4,13\*; 24:135-137,142,143\*  
 Buena Vista Co., 20(3):6  
 Buena Vista Hotel, 20(3):4-9,13\*  
 Buena Vista Opera House, 20(3):8  
 Buffalo Creek Bridge, Rockbridge Co., 1(2):18\*  
 Buffalo Forge, 7(2):32  
 Buffalo, N.Y., Historical Society, 45:33  
 Buffington, Milton W., auth.  
     "Cars across the countryside," 15(2):14-22  
 Buffon, Georges Louis Leclerc de, naturalist, 35:71,76\*

Buford, Abraham, militia officer, 24:5-11; 15:92; 49:149  
     Don, baseball player, 48:109  
     James, builder, 21(1):9  
     John, Union officer, 15:137,141\*  
     Martha Jane, Lee Park worker, 50:35  
     Paschal, Montvale, 1(2):17  
         tavernkeeper & entrepreneur, 48:21,22  
         audit of his tavern, (D) 48:22\*  
     Sara. **See** Ravenscroft, Sara Buford.  
     William, f. of Sara, 16(4):32  
 Buford's Gap & Buchanan Turnpike Co., 48:22  
 Bull Run, First Battle of, 1861 (M), 8(3):40-42  
     Battle, 1862, 45:40  
     celebration of CSA victory, 10(4):18\*  
 Bull Run Hunt, 10(3):16  
 Bullard's Rock, resort, 2(2):22\*; 6(1):22-27  
 Bullets, 12(2):31\*  
 "Bull-finch, The" songs, titlepage (D), 35:175  
 Bullions, Peter, preacher/teacher  
     "Principles of English Grammar," titlepage (D), 15(1):44  
 Bullitt, Thomas, Continental officer, 24:6  
     general return of forces (D), 24:10  
 Bullock, David, official in slate business, 38:161  
     James D., CSA officer, 9(4):22  
 Bulot, F.W., sanitary engineer, 16(4):41  
 Bulwarkes, fort corners, 45:166,167  
 Bunn, Benjamin Franklin, civil rights activist, 50:157  
     Seely, blacksmith/preacher, 29:13  
 Burbridge, Stephen G., Union officer, 3(2):6  
 Burch, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
 Burdett, James Harvey, photographer, 33:86  
     John, innkeeper, 27:81  
 Burdette, John, tavern keeper, 5(2):6  
 Bureau of Topographical Engineers, 48:26  
 Burford, special prosecutor, Hopewell, 31:46  
 Burgess, Robert, blacksmith, 7(1):31  
     Robert H., auth.  
         "Dugout log canoes," 15(3):14-21  
         "The journals of Captain Leonard S. Tawes," 17(1):4-10  
 Burgoyne, John, British officer, 4(4):34,35,37\*; 24:165,171\*  
 Burgwyn, C.P.E., CSA officer, 11(4):10; 38:83,84  
     Harry K., CSA officer, 9(3):41,42\*  
 Burham, John, town trustee, 16(2):39  
 Burk, John Daly, historian, Irish refugee & playwright,  
     50:154,157  
     The history of Virginia, titlepage (D), 7(3):39  
     Republican leader, 27:125,126

Burke, Fanny Maury, artist  
     "Nicholas Trist," 15(2):8\*  
     John Woolfolk, M.D., Maj. WWI vet., 50:131  
     Peter R., butcher, 4(4):9  
     Robert W., sgt. at arms, House of Delegates, 30:105  
     William, Red Sulphur Springs owner, 48:20,21  
 Burke's Garden, Tazewell Co., 1(1):34; 17(4):22\*  
 Burks, Edward C., judge, 1(2):27  
 Burleigh, Cyrus, editor of "Penn. Freeman,"  
     anti-slavery weekly, 48:89  
 Burley, Scot in CSA navy, 14(4):5,6  
 Burnett, Helen, Hopewell, 51:117  
     Phil, tobacco factory worker, 39:138  
 Burnham, Horace Blois, in DVB, 50:149  
 Burns, Anthony, fugitive slave, 48:81  
     Robert, artist  
     "Troop movements," 39:29  
     Tom, caver, 50:58  
 Burns Trimble & Co., 7(2):35  
 Burnside, Ambrose E., Union officer, 6(3):20,35\*  
 Burnsville Cove, site of Butler Caves, 50:52,55-59,61  
 Burr, Aaron, vice-president, 2(4):8,15\*; 5(2):10-12;  
     13(3):26\*; 18(4):12\*; 20(4):32,33\*  
     arrest warrant for, (D), 50:8\*,9-11  
     David J., armament mfg., 12(2):31; 19(2):8; 50:150  
     David Judson, Jr., Richmond city councilman, 22(1):29\*;  
     27:187\*  
 Burritt, Elihu, writer, 9(1):12  
 Burroughs, Alfred, clergyman, 28:175,176\*  
     Elzy, builder, 18(5):14; 27:9  
     John, naturalist, 33:190,191\*  
 Burroughs & Brown, law firm, 45:104  
 Burrows, Elizabeth, Bremono teacher, 49:76  
     Emma, servant, 32:33  
     John Lansing, Rev., Richmond baseball, 48:123  
     Henry, servant, 32:34  
     Silas E., N.Y. merchant 45:28,29,32  
 Burt, George A., mgr. of transit Co., 8(2):23,25,31  
 Burton, David L., auth.  
     "Pawnee Sunday," 32:4-9  
     George, Mulberry Island, 16(2):13  
     James Henry, armorer, 12(2):28-33  
     Peter J., Richmond reporter/author  
     "Police Court Pictures at Richmond, Va.," 1892, 51:78,79  
     Tommye S., auth.  
     "Courthouse of Prince William County," 28:34-37  
     W. Leigh, editor, 17(2):45,46  
 Burwell, Anne Spotswood. See Ravenscroft, Anne Spotswood B.  
     Letitia M., 49:82  
     Lewis, planter, 7(1):19; 16(1):29  
     Lewis, 5 from Gloucester & York in DVB, 50:150,151  
     Mary T., artist  
     "Norborne Berkeley, baron de Botetourt," 33:149\*

Burwell (continued)

- Nathanael, planter, 7(2):6; 16(2):33; 19(3):44,46; 24:113  
Rebecca ("Aunt Beck"), mammy of Page family, 4(1):30  
William A., Congressman, 7(2):6  
Bury, John (Joannes), cabinetmaker, 24:111  
Burying Ground Society of the Free People of Color of the  
City of Richmond, 46:118  
Busang, Brett, artist, Richmond, 50:178-190  
    "A Place Both Ordinary and Mysterious,"  
        Richmond Paintings:  
    "Arents' Porch," 50:178\*  
    "Worktable," Carver neighborhood, 50:180\*  
    "Sanctuary, Sixth Mount Zion Baptist Church,"  
        Jackson Ward, 50:182\*  
    "Interior, Ginter Park," Worsham Residence, 50:183\*  
    "Looking West," I-95 at 2<sup>nd</sup>, Jackson Ward, 50:184\*-185\*  
    "Hull Street Façade," Manchester area, 50:186\*  
    "From Watts Hall, Union Theological Seminary," Ginter  
        Park, 50:188\*  
    "Old Mansions on Franklin," the Fan, 50:189\*  
    "From the Hill," Church Hill looking west, 50:190\*  
    Reference photos, 50:181\*, 181\*, 182\*, 183\*, 184\*, 186\*, 187\*,  
        188, 189\*, 189\*, 190\*  
Bush, Philip, innkeeper, 15(1):41,42  
Bushnell, Belle, writer, 49:106  
Bushrod, militia leader, 5(3):5; 15(4):34  
"Butchertown," Richmond, 2(3):6  
Butler, Benjamin F., Union officer, 2(1):26; 4(3):9,13\*; 8(1):10;  
    14(2):46,47\*; 14(4):11,12\*,38,41\*; 49:71  
    Carl, farm owner, Burnsville Cove, 50:52  
    Matthew Calbrauth, CSA veteran, 35:93  
    Richard, Continental army officer, 48:138  
    William C., CSA officer, 8(1):13  
Butler Cave, 50:52-63,  
    photos 52\*, 53\*, 55\*, 57\*, 60\*, 62\*, 63\*, 63\*, (D)map, 54\*  
Butler Cave Conservation Society, 50:52,61  
Butler's Ditch, 14(4):38-41  
Butterfield, John, James City Co., 18(4):22  
Button, Charles W., editor, 2j8:189,191; 46:72  
Butts, Daniel, Petersburg policeman, 48:79  
    Evelyn Thomas, Norfolk Democratic Party leader, 50:157  
    James "Buddy," Norfolk Jazz/Jubilee Quartet, 51:110  
    Peter, early Va. resident, 46:140  
Buttz, C.W., Norfolk, 30:107  
Byars, George, coroner, 30:31  
Byrd, Elizabeth Carter, 1st w. of William III, 1(3):44,46  
    James Henry, Gloucester Cty. slave, 50:46  
    Harry Flood, governor, 9(1):23; 21(4):7,11\*; 15:28-37\*;  
        26:155,157\*; 32:105,109\*; 33:6\*; 34:90  
        inauguration, 1926, 50:174  
    Harry Flood, Jr., senator, 31:100; 32:109; 45:74; 46:197;  
        48:64,68; 51:150  
    Lucy Parke, w. of William II, 20(1):17



Byrd (continued)

Maria Taylor, w. of William I, 1(3):44  
Mary Shippen Willing, 2d w. of William III, 1(3):45,46\*;  
27:71\*; 50:156\*,157  
Patrick, watchman, 12(2):14,18  
Richard E., explorer, 25:34  
In DVB, 50:150\*; 51:150  
Susie R.C., negro VWP writer, 46:235-237; 50:31,35  
"Economic & Social Conditions among Negroes," 46:236  
William I, planter, 3(3):38; 9(2):15; 9(3):21; 10(3):46;  
16(4):46; 46:173,204,205\*,213\*  
William II, planter, 1(3):44; 2(4):6; 4(3):15,23,26;  
9(4):12,14,15,42; 10(2):18; 10(3):46,47;  
10(4):6,19-22; 11(1):25\*; 11(2):36,41\*; 12(1):27;  
15(4):32,34\*; 16(3):44; 17(2):5; 18(1):8,9\*;  
20(1):17,18; 21(3):42\*; 26:124,133\*; 28:173\*; 29:92;  
35:162,163,185; 36:88,95\*; 37:4,15\*,111,112; 38:181;  
39:108,110,111; 51:63  
bookplate of (D), 11(2):40; 37:7  
Library, 49:31  
"New-found Eden," guidebook by (?), titlepage (D), 36:91  
"History of the Dividing Line" 45:126  
"Journey to the Land of Eden" 45:126  
"A Progress to the Mines" 45:126  
"A Proposal to Drain the Dismal Swamp (1798), 45:130  
William III, planter, 1(3):44,47\*; 10(1):42,43; 16(1):19;  
20(2):10; 34:149  
lottery (D), 1(3):47  
Byrd for President Club, flyer, 1932 (D), 25:32  
Byrd mill, Louisa Co., 4(2):1,10,12\*  
Byrd orchards, 10(2):33  
Byrd's warehouse, flood damage, 1771, 1(2):21,22  
Byrne, Benjamin Wilson, Va. Del. 1850-51 convention, 50:153  
Mrs. William E.R., head of U.D.C., 12(2):12

## C

C.G. Thompson, catering, advertisement (D), 35:62  
Cabell, Anne Harris Branch, wife of James B., 51:76,83  
    Ballard Hartwell, s. of Rebecca & James, 51:83  
    D.S.G., teacher, 16(2):28  
    Edward A., army officer, 15(2):37  
    Mrs. Edward A., great grand-dau. of Sarah Henry, 15(2):37  
    Eliza Baker Daniel, w. of William L., 18(3):31,32  
    Frederick Mortimer, in DVB, 50:152  
    George, Sr., builder, 14(3):18  
    George, physician, 4(2):15,16,18; 18(3):30,31  
    J. Caskie, \_\_\_\_\_, 18j(3):16  
    James Branch, journalist/author, 2(3):19; 7(3):13,14; 27:138-143\*; 36:6-8,13,15\*; 46:56,180; 51:76-83,77\*  
        epitaph for Virginia Randolph Ellett, 39:61  
        editor, "American Spectator," literary magazine, 51:83  
    James Branch Cabell Library, VCU, 51:78  
    James Lawrence, professor, 1(3):18; 13(3):27,29,30\*  
    John, mem. of Fifth Virginia Convention, 25:149  
    John Grattan, governor's mounted guard, 19(3):17  
    John, Richmond, 49:75  
    Joseph, builder of Wilton, 15(2):34  
    Joseph, Nelson Co. 9(2):40  
    Joseph Carrington, mem. General Assembly, 12(4):9; 14(2):8; 18(5):28,30\*; 22(4):22\*; 24:15; 33:78  
    Joseph C., canal co. president, 21(3):33\*  
    Landon, Nelson Co., 9(2):40  
    Lizzie, dau. of Robert G., 2(3):19; 46:56  
    Margaret. See also Freeman, Margaret Waller.  
        2<sup>nd</sup> wife of James, 51:83  
    Margaret Caskie, Va. Belle, 46:56  
    Mary Virginia Ellet, grand dau. of Wm. Daniel, 18(3):33  
    Mary Rice Garland, w. of Edward A., 15(2):37  
    Priscilla, w. of James Branch, 12(3):28; 36:13\*  
    Rebecca Priscilla Bradley Shepherd, w. of James, 51:83  
    Robert Gamble, physician, 2(3):19; 46:56  
        father of James B. Cabell, 51:76  
    Samuel J., Congressman, 26(2):5; 18(2):6  
    Sarah Winston, w. of Dr. George, 18(3):30,31  
    William, h. of Nancy Wirt, 49:69  
    William, builder, 17(4):7  
    William, mem. of Council, 38:156; in DVB, 50:150  
    William, \_\_\_\_\_, 19(3):10  
    William, treas. Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):39  
    William H., gov, 12(1):16\*; 15(1):7,8; 15(4):39,41\*; 18(3):32\*; 18(4):42-47\*; 22(1):31,34,37\*; 37:140; 46:56; 51:76  
        In DVB, 50:150,152,153\*  
    William Lewis, s. of Dr. George, 18(3):31  
Cabellsville, town, 28(2):6,7  
Cabineers, supper club, 27:131,142,143  
Cabinetmakers, colonial, 20(1):34-37

Cabins, Nelson Co., 24:97,116-123,144\*  
 Cacy, Francis, indentured servant, 12(4):46  
 "Cadd's Parish," ship, 14(3):40  
 Cadmus, Paul, artist, 46:202-205,209-213  
     "Pocahontas Saving the Live of Capt. John Smith," mural,  
     46:205\*,211\*,212\*,213\*  
     Sketch of Richmond fire, 46:202\*  
     "Early Governors of Virginia," 46:205\*  
     "The Fleet's In," 46:210  
 Cadwalader, Thomas, army officer, 16(4):8  
 Cadwallader, Sylvanus, "Chicago Times" corres., 46:220  
 Cady, Harrison, artist, 49:108  
 Caesar, Jefferson slave, 49:155  
 Caesar, Julius, son of Daniel Parke I, 28:23  
 Caffee, Mrs. J. Hugh, Red Cross volunteer, 37:83\*  
 Cagey Straits, Battle of, 1782 (M), 4(2):33-37  
 Cain, C.C., CArroll Co., 17(1):45  
     Cornelius, 23(2):43  
     Herbert L., 49:7,8  
     Sally & Rachel, Warren Cty. paupers, 49:24  
 Caius College, 18(5):16\*  
 Caldwell, Erskine, author, 46:232  
     J.C., Union officer, 18(2):40  
     Nancy "Melvina," in DVB, House of Del. Member, 50:148\*,149  
     Willie Walker, 18(2):100  
 Caledonian Guards, 13(2):26  
 Calendar, proposed reform of, 26:134-143  
 Calfee, E.W., mayor of Pulaski, 1(4):34  
     L.D., Wytheville, 50:25  
     William H., artist, 46:202  
     "Agriculture Scenes in Va.," 1937 mural, 46:204\*  
 Calhoun, David, Russell Co., 22(4):15  
     John C., U.S. Senator, 18(2):10,11; 23(4):36  
     P., officer of Franklin Society of Lexington, 49:39  
 Calisch, Edward N., rabbi, 7(4):28,29\*  
 Call, Daniel, attorney, 15(1):14  
 Call and response music, 47:29,30  
 Callaghan's, Alleghany Co., 24:19\*  
 Callahan, Harvey G., Lt. WWI, New York, 50:130  
 Calland, Samuel, storekeeper, 20(4):9  
 Calland's, clerk's office (?), 20(4):8,9\*  
 Callaway, James, keeper of courthouse, 21(2):16,17  
     James, owner of iron works and lead mines, 11(4):14-17;  
     15(3):23,26; 35:189-191  
     William, judge, 21(1):6-9  
     William, owner of iron works, 15(3):23,28\*  
     William, Jr., surveyor, s. of Judge William, 21(1):9

Callender, Charles, manager of musicians, 1(4):39,40  
     Franklin, USA Lt., Mexican War, 46:105,106  
     James Thomson, writer, 29:54,55,62-69; 50:9  
         advertisements for Voyage to France (D), 29:54  
         letter to (D), 29:65  
         excerpts from Recorder (D), 29:65,66,68  
         masthead from Recorder (D), 29:68  
 Callis, Thomas, bldg. supt., pen., 6(1):14; 11(4):22; 29:9  
 Calligan, Harry, S. Richmond, 51:170  
 Calloway, Anne Calland, w. of Henry G., 11(4):16  
     Henry Greene, physician, 11(4):16  
     William, Sr., settler, 11(4):15  
 Calvary Cemetery, Norfolk, 51:71  
 Calvert, Cornelius, merchant, alderman, 28:58,60  
 Calvert, George, Lord Baltimore, 10(3):44  
     George, uncle of George W. P. Gustic, 38:128  
     George, at G. Washington sale, 51:60  
     Leonard, governor of Maryland, 9(2):12,13  
 "Calvert," steamer, 15(1):33,39  
 Calwell, J.S., Petersburg, 48:79  
 Camden, Gideon Draper, Va. Del. 1850-51 convention, 50:153  
 Camden farm, Caroline Co., 17(1):40-42  
 Cameron, William, tobacconist, 27:153  
     William Evelyn, governor, 2(3):46; 3(3):14\*; 12(2):46;  
         12(4):19; 14(2):19,22\*; 21(2):31,32\*; 31:160,167\*  
     inauguration, 1882, 50:173  
 Camm, Annie Colston, educator, 39:54  
 Camp Beall, 16(2):43,47\*  
 Camp Butler, 51:86  
 Camp Davis School, Lynchburg, Va., 46:26,28-30,27\*  
 Camp Garnett, 48:27  
 Camp George Washington, National Drill, 49:181,182  
 Camp Hill, prisoners of war, 39:186  
 Camp Lee, 19(3):16,21\*  
     influenza epidemic, 1918, 1(4):32,33\*  
     training of hosp. orderlies, 45:77  
 Camp Meade Tank School, 26:46\*  
 Camp meetings, 15(3):41\*; 29:13  
 Camp Patrick Henry, prisoners of war, 39:186  
 Camp Pickett, Va., band, 45:76  
 Camp Rapidan (M), 30:156-165  
 Camp Robinson, 1<sup>st</sup> Va. Regiment, 49:167\*  
 Campbell, A.A., farmer, 25:19  
     \_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123  
     A.G., engraver  
         advertisement for engraving (D), 28:127  
         "The burial of Latane," 28:119\*  
     Aeneas, Leesburg county sheriff, 48:7  
     Albert H., Conf. topographer chief, 48:32-35  
     Alexander, founder of Disciples of Christ, 3(1):21,22\*  
         proposed amendment on suffrage, 24:188  
         resolution supporting education (D), 24:191

Campbell (continued)

Andrew J., explorer, 3(4):23  
Anna, diarist, 33:57-59  
Archibald, sailor, 25:87  
Archibald, educator, 50:5  
Arthur, Wythe Co., 30:28,29,32  
Charles, explorer, 3(2):4; 10(2):34  
Charles, f. of William, 30:23  
Charles, historian, 6(2):5,37; 15(3):41; 17(1):35; 50:155  
Charles, lawyer, 37:152  
Charles Henry, s. of William, 30:112  
Mrs. Christiana, tavern keeper, 5(2):7  
Clarence Jackson, Va. Del., in DVB, 50:153\*  
David, governor, 17(4):43\*; 28:138,139\*  
Edward D.C., Jr., auth.  
    "The 'eccentric genius' of Conrad Wise Chapman,"  
37:158-175  
    "Glitter and Gimmicks: the filming of Paramount  
        Picture's Virginia," 36:40-47  
    "A literary puzzle," 38:100-111  
    "Of vines and wines, 39:106-117  
Elizabeth Henry, sis. of Patrick, 30:23  
    **See also** Russell, Elizabeth Henry Campbell.  
Graham Cox, Ingleside Sem. Principal, 50:151  
Horace, teacher, 18(2):30  
Isaac, farmer, 25:119  
J.W., printer, 17(1):35  
James, sheriff, 11(2):42,43  
John, earl of Loudoun, British officer, 33:131  
John, Virginia governor, 48:7  
John A., judge, 18(5):47  
Joseph, asst. to surveyor George Hume, 24:69  
Julie A., author  
    "The Era of the Belle Took Flight," women's history in  
    Virginia Calvacade, 1951-1996, 46:56-67  
    Sidebar on Pocahontas, 48:62,63  
    "Rediscovering the Site of the Cedar Creek Meeting  
        House,1998," 48:46,47  
Margaret Buchanan, m. of William, 30:112  
Mildred W., Charlotte Co., slaves of, 33:55  
Mildred W., Petersburg garden enthusiast, 33:55  
    Charlotte, slave of, 33:55  
N.H., New York banker, 49:175  
Norine D., auth.  
    "Mansion in the wilderness," 16(1):16-21  
Robert, builder, 23(2):43  
Sarah Buchanan. See Preston, Sarah Buchanan Campbell.  
Stuart Bland, chief prosecutor, Carroll Cty. massacre  
    50:153  
T.J., CSA sergeant, 10(3):27

Campbell, (continued)

- William, militia officer, 24:11
- William, Continental officer, 14(3):12; 15(3):28\*;  
30:22,29\*,111,112\*; 31:55
- family cemetery, 30:48\*
- William, g.f. of Sally McDowell, 49:120
- William A., CSA officer, 29:125
- William B., explorer for caves, 3(4):23
- Campbell County, 15(3):28; 17(4):36
- Canada, New Brunswick, settlement by Tories, 27:55-57
- Canals
  - Albemarle and Chesapeake (M), 24:70-79\*
  - Alexandria, 15:129
  - Chesapeake and Ohio, 16(3):31-34\*; 25:129\*
  - Goose Creek and Little River (M), 16(3):31-34
  - James River, 8(4):39,41-44
  - James River and Kanawha, 14(3):17\*; (M) 21(3):22-47\*
  - North River, 23(1):19-23\*
  - Petersburg, 27:149,150,192\*
  - Potomac, 8(4):39,41-46; 12(4):40,47\*
- Canastego, Indian chief at Lancaster Conference, 3(1):15,17
- Canby, Gen. Edward R.S., military dist. Commander, 50:171
- Cannon, James, Methodist bishop, 22(3):29-31\*; 46:207,208
- Canoes, 15(3):14,16\*; 38:181
- Cantey, Margaret, sis. of Sally McDowell, 49:122,131
- Cape Charles Lighthouse, 10(1):24,26\*; 14(4):6\*; 27:18\*  
lens from (in Mariners Museum), 27:12\*
- Cape Charles, lightship renamed Portsmouth, 30:38,46\*
- Cape Henry, cross at point of landing, 1(2):31,32\*  
lighthouse, 1(2):29-32\*; 9(1):38\*; 10(1):23,25\*;  
22(1):38\*; 27:4,48\*
- Caperton, Allan Taylor, attorney, 37:154
- Helen Lefroy, Richmond social leader, 27:131,142  
home of, 27:144
- Capes, Battle off the, 1781 (M), 31:68-77\*
- Capital Hill Seminary for Young Ladies, 49:122
- Capital Light Guards, Mississippi militia, 49:182
- Capital punishment, controversy in Allen case, 17(1):47
- Capitol, Jamestown, 1641-1699, 1(2):12-16\*
- Capitol, Richmond, 1(3):1,4-8\*; 3(1):26,27; 3(3):12\*;  
(M) 18(4):41\*; 18(5):24,25; 23(1):27; 24:189\*;  
30:154\*; 32:105\*; 35:1,2,160\*; 38:98\*  
architecture, 29:148,149\*; 34:77,81\*
- Bell Tower, 19(2):4-11\*; 32:4\*
- Capitol Square, 30:106,107\*; 35:154\*; 37:126,133\*; 49:4-6;  
51:16-23
- Square hoboes, Theodore & Mike, 51:82
- Preservation Council, 51:23
- collapse of floor, 1870, 1(3):8\*; 17(2):19; 51:21
- controversy about move from Williamsburg, 30:4-10

Capitol, Richmond (continued)  
     fire, 1865, 19(2):9  
     Houdon statue of Washington, 2(2):40; 30:138\*; 51:20  
     House of Delegates, 30:124\*  
     roof repairs, 38:159,161  
     **See also** Richmond  
 Capitol, Washington, 2(3):41\*; 35:97,120,121\*  
     construction of, 9(1):35-41\*  
     ruins of, 18(1):15\*  
     vault intended for Washington tomb, 14(3):34\*  
 Capitol, Williamsburg, 1(1):45\*; 1(2):12,16\*; 22(4):35\*;  
     29:110\*; 38:64\*  
     controversy about moving to Richmond, 30:4-11  
 Caplet, Andre, instructor, AEF Bandmasters & Musicians  
     School, Chaumont, France, 50:112  
 Cappon, Lester J., auth.  
     "Lucy Selina's charcoal era," 7(2):31-39  
 Capps, Richard, accuser of Grace Sherwood, 6(1):29  
 Capron, John D., auth.  
     "Virginia iron furnaces of the Confederacy," 17(2):10-18  
 Caray, Harry, St. Louis sports announcer, 48:104  
 Cardinal, official bird named by Gen. Assembly, 1(3):37  
 Cardwell, Wyatt H., Civil War disabled vet., 47:22  
 Carew, George, mem. Virginia Co., 18(5):17\*  
 Carey, Mathew, economist, 19(2):22,23\*  
     editor of "American Museum," 48:153  
     Miles, early Va. resident, 46:140  
 Cargill, Lucy. See Pegram, Lucy Cargill.  
 Cargo vessels, Virginia rivers, 17(1):4-10  
 Carillon, by Carneal, Johnston & Wright, 49:11\*  
 Carleton, Dudley, British diplomat, 18(5):17,18\*  
     Glenna, w. of Wm., 51:93,93\*  
     William Leo, lawyer of Pearl Yost, 51:93,94  
 Carlin, Charles A., Congressman, 9(2):20  
     Charles Keith, Capt. WWI, Alexandria, 50:131  
 Carlton, E. Tucker, architect, 48:64; 51:23  
 Carmack, John, commissary, boundary expedition, 20(3):34  
 Carmichael, Hartley, Episcopal rector 45:4,5  
 Carmichael, William, diplomat, 2(2):17,18  
 Carneal, Carrie L., mother of Grace O'Flaherty, 51:150  
     James D., father of Grace O'Flaherty, 51:150  
     William. L., architect, 49:6,6\*,8,9,11  
 Carneal & Johnston, Richmond architects, 49:6-9,13  
 Carneal, Johnston & Wright, Richmond architects, 49:14  
 Carnegie, Andrew, philanthropist, 49:6  
 Carnes, Patrick, CSA officer, 35:66  
 Carney, James, builder, 15(3):31; 38:159  
     William H., Sgt., black Civil War monument, 51:69  
 Carney Guard, militia, 49:180  
 Carolina, Clinchfield, and Ohio Railroad (M), 30:19,20  
 Carolina League baseball league, 48:113,117  
 Caroline County, stagecoach lines, 27:20,19\*

Caroline Light Dragoons, 19(3):17  
 "Caroline Express," Caroline newspaper, 45:86  
 Carpenter, Caius Hunter, football player, 4(2):43,46,47\*  
     Joseph, VMI student, 49:138  
     William, Madison Co., 19(4):16  
 Carr, Benjamin, composer  
     Dead March and Monody performed at memorial ceremony for  
         George Washington (D), 33:142  
 Dabney, mem. House of Burgesses, 11(3):28; 16(4):39\*;  
     23(3):5-13; 29:59  
     birthplace, 23(3):6\*  
     grave, 23(3):13\*  
     speech about Committees of Correspondence (D), 23(3):12  
 Dabney, Jr., s. of Dabney, 23(3):13\*  
 Drury C., mgr. of bottling company, 4(1):39,40  
 Julian S., gov. North Carolina, 3(3):30  
 Martha Jefferson, w. of Dabney, 23(3):9; 29:59  
 Ophelia S.T., educator, 18(3):40  
 Peter, s. of Dabney, 29:59-61  
 Samuel, s. of Dabney, 29:59-61  
 Carraway, George, Episcopal rector, 28:122  
 Carrell, James P., publisher, 6(2):15\*  
 Carrere & Hastings, architectural firm 45:4  
 Carriages  
     baby, 3(4):44-47\*  
     eighteenth-century, 3(1):28-33\*  
     discomfort and hazard of travel, 6(1):42-44; 15(1):41-46  
     owned by George Washington, 2(1):12-15\*  
 Carrichon, Pete, confessor to Mme. Lafayette, 2(1):32  
 Carrington, Ann Adams, w. of Mayo, 14(1):6,8  
     Clement, nephew of Edward, 36:103  
     Edward, Continental officer, 36:102-104,106\*  
     Edward Coles, militia officer, 34:164; 49:160  
     Eliza Ambler, Mary Ambler Marshall's sis., 5(2):15,17;49:81  
     George, Richmond, 1(2):39; 49:81  
     George, student, 14(2):12  
     Isaac, CSA officer, 1(4):23,27; 14(4):12,16\*  
     John, Alexandria, 14(1):36  
     Mayo, Richmond, 14(1):8  
     Paul, F. of George, 24:59  
     Richard, attorney, 27:142  
 Carrington Row, Richmond, 14(1):8  
 Carroll, John W., tobacconist, 20(4):39  
     Madeleine, actress, 36:40-47\*  
     William, at G. Washington sale, 51:60  
 Carroll County  
     courthouse, 17(1):45\*  
     farmer, 36:129\*  
 Carruthers, John, fencing master, 14(1):23  
     William A., novelist, Lexington, 49:37  
 "Carry me back to Old Virginny," origin, 1(4):36-41  
     copy of (D), 1(4):41-43



Carson, Ann L., U.S. Navy, WWI, 50:117,133  
     Fiddlin' John Carson, Atlanta, musician, 51:118  
     Jane, writer, 27:125,126  
     William E., conservation official, 30:157; 34:133  
 Cartagena, Colombia, 1741 expedition, 5(3):4-6; 15(4):36,37\*  
 Carter, family, 46:179; 51:125,128,131,133,134,137  
     Betty Lewis, w. of Charles  
     C. Hill, Jr., owner of Shirley, 9(2):17  
     Charles, planter, Shirley, 2(3):26; 9(2):15; 16(3):44;  
         30:50; 39:111; 48:153; 51:60  
         family of, 9(2):15-17  
     Curry, Va. State Sen., Staunton, VCWC member, 50:77,79,82  
     Fannie, dau. of Richard H., 19(3):32,33  
     George of Corotoman, 10(1):46  
     George, Loudoun Co., 16(3):31,32\*  
     George A., coal magnate, Hillsville, Va., 46:260  
     George Lafayette, 30:12,21\*  
         residence of, 30:18\*  
     Hill, midshipman, sword honoring, 16(4):6\*  
     Hill, planter, Shirley, 9(2):15; 17(2):7; 45:128,132  
     James, apothecary, 27:75  
     James Walter, s. of George L., 30:16,21  
     John, Corotoman, 9(2):15  
     John, physician, Williamsburg, 8(2):4  
     John, sec. of the colony, 23(2):23; 38:56  
     John Archer, editor, 37:134  
     John Hill, auto dealer in old tavern bldg., 48:13  
     John M., engraver, 15(1):8,9  
     Judith Armistead, 1st w. of Robert, 3(1):39\*; 23(2):26\*  
     Julia, washerwoman, 39:140  
     Landon, planter/diarist, 4(4):4; 12(1):21\*; 18(1):26\*;  
         30:8\*,174; 36:53,57; 39:111  
     Lavinia, VJDay celebrant, 45:91  
     Lelia Skipwith, w. of George, 10(1):44,46,47  
     Lewis H., barber, 39:156  
     Lucy Anne Jenninlgs, m. of George L., 30:12,13  
     Mary of Cleve, 11(4):20  
     Mary Walker (Mrs. Thomas Catesby Jones), 16(3):6; 46:281  
     Mary Welby deButts, w. of Richard H., 19(3):32  
     Mayetta Wilkinson, w. of George L., 30:16  
         home of, 30:21\*  
     Owen, chicken thief, 11(2):47  
     Pruett A., illustrator, 49:107  
     Richard H., Caroline Co., 19(3):32  
     Robert=====; 51:64  
     Robert=====
 Robert "King," plantation owner, 48:189  
     Sophia deButts, dau. of Richard H., 19(3):32-35  
     Thomas H., cousin of R.E. Lee, 33:40  
     Thomas Neale, military surgeon, 24:5

Carter (continued)  
     W.H., confed. amputee, 47:25  
     Walter Crockett, f. of George L., 30:12,13  
     Welby, cavalry officer, 19(3):35  
     William, bridge builder, 3(3):6  
 Carter Coal and Iron Company, 30:16  
 Carter Glass Memorial Bridge, Lynchburg, 4(2):13\*  
 Carter Wayside, Wythe Co., 30:14\*  
 Carter-Saunders house, Williamsburg, 15(2):24,25\*  
 Cartographers, 25:100-109  
     **See also** names of cartographers.  
 Cartwright, R.S., sheriff, 28:178  
 Caruthers, James, Rockbridge Co., 25:120  
     John F., 7(2):35  
     William, Rockbridge Co., 25:122  
     William P., physician/writer, 9(1):11,12,14  
 Carver, Carter C. "Dude," Sgt. 116<sup>th</sup> Infantry bandmember, 50:111  
     Thomas C., Union chaplain, 11(1):13  
 Cary, \_\_\_\_\_, militia officer, 49:165  
     Archibald, mem. House of Burgesses, 1(1):36,38\*;  
         17(4):32,35\*; 26:65; 32:63\*; 49:154,155  
     Gillie (Mrs. W. Gordon McCabe), 14(4):31\*  
     Henry, builder, 1(2):14; 31:14  
     Jane Margaret Carr, ran Southern Home School, 46:11  
     Jennie, ran Southern Home School, 46:11  
     John B., educator, 14(4):20,23,31\*  
     John B., Richmond, 2(3):4  
     Lott, Baptist preacher, 29:35,36  
     Mary Randolph, Mrs. Archibald, 1(1):36\*  
     Miles, surveyor, 16(2):33  
     R. Milton, militia officer, 13(2):30  
     Samuel, 2<sup>nd</sup> husband of Elizabeth Whiting, 51:182  
     Wilson, Elizabeth City Co., 34:5,6  
     Wilson Jefferson, builder, 16(1):23  
     Wilson Miles, planter, 16(1):20,22-24; 25:87,88,91; 29:33  
         Owned Scotchtown in 1780's, 50:162,163  
         slaves: Aaron and Johnny, 25:87,88  
 Carysbrook, home of Cary family, 16(1):22,24; 29:34\*  
 Casanova Hunt, 10(3):17  
 Casares, Jose Hilario, pirate, 9(2):5-8; 50:11  
 Case, Donna, Executive Mansion Dir., 51:74  
 Casemate, prison of Jefferson Davis, 2(1):27  
 Casey, Eugene B., 50:167  
     John, writer, 46:180  
     William Lincoln, army engineer, 1(4):7  
 Caskie, James, bank president, 2(3):19; 46:56  
     James Kerr, tobacconist, 2(3):19; 46:57  
     John, Richmond mayor, 46:124  
     Margaret Sophia (Mrs. Robert Gamble Cabell), 2(3):18,19\*  
     Norvell, dau. of James K., 2(3):19; 46:57  
 Casler, John, CSA soldier, 5(4):26  
 Casor, John, slave, 32:15,16\*

Cass, Lewis, secy. of war, 35:12; 49:142  
 Cassas, Louis-Francois, French architecture patron, 51:6  
 Cassell, Charles E., mapmaker, 50:65  
     "Map of Fluvanna County Va.," 1863, 48:33\*  
     Map of the harbor of Norfolk & Portsmouth, 1861, 50:65\*  
     James C., contractor, 4(1):39  
 Castaigne, Andre, artist  
     "Charge of the 22d Negro regiment," 37:36  
 Castel, Albert, auth  
     "The clerk who defied a president: Nicholas Trist's  
     treaty with Mexico," 34:136-143  
 Castle Hill, home of Walker and Rives families, 8(3):29-39\*;  
     12(4):12L\*; 13(4):30,31,32\*; 20(3):1,38,48\*  
 Castle Hill Hounds, 3(2):26; 10(2):26  
 Castle Thunder, prison, Richmond, 14(4):12\*; 19(4):29\*; 48:83  
 Castin, James, conf. vet. amputee, 47:20  
 Casy, Thomas L., corps of engineers, 11(3):31,32  
 Catawba Indians, 48:54,63  
 Catawba Sanatorium, Roanoke, 46:253  
 Catesby, Mark, naturalist/artist, 1(1):37; 13(4):36,38;  
     28:149; 37:12,13\*; 39:72,74  
     "Black squirrel," 33:23\*  
     "Cardinal," 1(3):36\*  
     "Chinquapin," 2(1):37\*  
     "Dogwood," 2(4):34\*  
 Cather, Charles, merchant, f. of Willa, 7(4):4,6  
     Robert, orchardist, 20(2):32,33\*  
     Thomas Russell, Lt. WWI, 50:127,130,131  
     Virginia, m. of Willa, 7(4):4,6  
     Willa, journalist/author, 7(4):4,7\*; 51:76  
 Catherine Coleman Memorial Society, 30:71,74  
 Catherine, empress of Russia, dealing with H. Littlepage,  
     2(2):20,21\*  
 Catherine Furnace, Page Co., 17(2):48\*  
 Catherine Furnace, Spotsylvania Co., 17(2):11\*  
 Catlett, John, member of court trying Nanziattico Indians,  
     33:171  
     John, settler, explorer, 7(1):12,13  
 Catlin, George, artist  
     "Black Hawk," 35:6\*  
     "Constitutional Convention, 1829-1830," 3(1):23,25\*;  
     24:184\*  
     Portrait of T. Jefferson, 51:4  
 Cato the Censor, author, "De Agri Cultura," 45:116  
 Catt, Carrie Chapman, Woman's Suffrage, 46:231  
 Catterall, Ralph T., auth.  
     "Traitor or patriot: The ambiguous conduct of Charles  
     Lee," 24:164-177  
 Cattle industry, eighteenth century, 38:109  
 Catton, Bruce, author  
     "A Stillness at Appomattox," 50:80,86,87  
     "Cause, The," 46:57  
 Cauthron, Richard S., Essex cavalry, 19(3):18

Cavalier Singers, Va. Beach Cavalier Hotel, 51:108  
 Cavanaugh, William, surveyor, 1(2):23  
 Cave, Edward, editor, 26:138\*  
 Caverlee, Dr. R.F., Fredericksburg, V-E Day, 45:85  
 Caverns, Shenandoah Valley, 3(4):1,23-29\*  
 Cawsey, \_\_\_\_\_, British sea captain, 18(1):27  
 Cawthorn, Josiah, Augusta Cty. pauper, 49:24  
 Cazenove, Anthony C., merchant, 20(3):46  
 CCC Camp, Petersburg, 50:29  
 Cecil-Williams, John, Welshman, 9(2):46  
 Cedar Creek Meeting House, 48:36\*,37\*,40\*,41\*,44\*,45\*  
     Va. Historic Landmark sign of, 48:45\*  
     Monthly Meeting, 48:44  
     Owners of property in Montpelier, 48:46,47  
     "Rediscovering the Site of the Cedar Creek Meeting House,1998",  
     author, Julie Campbell, 48:46,47  
     Scene of Kimball & Campbell at site, 48:46\*  
 Cedar Lawn, home of John Thornton Augustine Washington,  
     13(2):11,12\*  
 Cedar Mountain, Battle of, 1862, 18(5):8\*  
 Cedar Park School, Md., 49:80,82  
 Cedar Run, Prince William Co., 18(5):8; 28:35\*  
 Cedarwood Cemetery, Richmond, 46:124,130  
 Ceelys, home of Wilson Cary, 34:6  
 Celanese Corp. of America, 51:123  
 Celtic Cross, County Tyrone, Ireland, 47:36\*  
 Cemeteries. See also names of cemeteries.  
     19th century cemeteries, 45:190  
     Chest tomb of Edward Nott, Va. Lieut. Gov., 51:63\*  
     Granite use in 20<sup>th</sup> century, 51:69,70  
     Grave memorials, 51:62-71  
         Detail of slate headstone, Petersburg, 51:62\*  
         Headstone, Kimberling Church Cemetery, 51:65\*  
         Headstone, McGavock Cemetery, Wythe Cty., 51:65\*  
         Wooden headboard, family cemetery, McGavock Cem., 51:65\*  
         Gravestones in Richmond black cemeteries,  
         46:121\*,123\*,125\*,125\*,129\*  
         "Virginian to the Grave,"A Portrait of the Commonwealth's  
         Graveyards and Memorial Art, J. Daniel Pezzoni, 51:62-71  
 Cemetery Ridge. See Gettysburg, Virginia Monument  
 Census, (black), in Campbell County, Va., D, 46:93\*  
 "Central America," ship, 15(4):6,7\*  
 Central Hotel, West Point, 38:45  
 Central Methodist Church, Staunton, Va., 45:75  
 Central Pacific R.R., 51:88  
 Central Southern Rights Association, 10(4):14  
 Centreville, town, 12(2):34,37\*; 18(4):36,40  
 Centurion, Chapel of the [Ft. Monroe], 2(1):22,26\*  
 A century hence, review of, 25:184-191  
 "Century Illustrated Monthly Magazine," 49:105; 51:76  
 Cerminaro, Nickie, nurse at WWGHosp., 45:78\*  
 Chadwick, Edith Clark, artist, 29:150-155  
     "Appomattox Manor, Hopewell," 29:155\*

"Brandon," 29:155\*  
 "Crab picker, Hampton," 29:152\*  
 "Detail of house, Norfolk," 29:154\*  
 "The gates of Westover," 29:151\*  
 "George Wythe house," 19:154\*  
 "The magazine, Williamsburg," 19:151\*  
 "Market, Norfolk," 29:153\*  
 "Oyster boats, Hampton," 29:152\*  
 "Sailboats, Hampton Roads," 29:152\*  
 Henry Dexter, physician, 29:150  
 Henry, Englishman in Richmond, 48:118  
 Chamberlain, Bernard Peyton, vintner/writer, 39:115  
 George, banker. 9(3):47  
 John, English gossip, 48:55  
 Sam, artist/soldier, 46:101  
     "Road to Saltillo, After Capture of Monterrey," 46:101\*  
     "Road to Mexico City," 46:114\*  
 Chamberlayne, Anne Kidley. See Pory Anne K. Chamberlayne  
     John Hampden, Jr., student of Wm. G. McCabe, 14(4):26-28  
     Lewis Webb, physician, 2(3):43,45\*  
 Chamberlin, Edward M., Waterford, 18(4):18  
 Chamberlin Hotel, Hampton, 2(1):27  
 Chambers, Benjamin, manufacturer, 15(1):38  
     Edmund, Rev., V-E Day celebrant, 45:88  
     Lenoir, Stonewall Jackson biographer, 50:85  
     Moreau B.C., auth.  
         "The militia crisis," 16(4):10-14  
 Ruth H., auth.  
     "Hilton Village," 16(4):41-47  
 S. Allen, Jr., auth.  
     "Of the best quality, Buckingham slate," 38:158-171  
 W. Scott, mail clerk, 8(2):44,46  
 "Chameleon," CSA blockade runner, 9(4):22  
 Champe, John, Continental sergeant, 35:64,69\*  
 Chambliss, Capt. Wm. P., 5<sup>th</sup> U.S. Cavalry, 51:87  
 Chancellorsville, Battle of, 5(4):26,27; 19(3):35\*; 45:43,44\*; 46:5  
 Chandl<sup>ee</sup>, Goldsmith, clockmaker, 24:112,113  
 Chandler, George, Rockbridge Cty. slave, 50:47  
     "Happy," baseball player, 1904, 4(2):44  
     Nolan, ferry worker, 13(4):10,11  
     Thomas Coleman  
         home of (scene of death of Jackson), 5(4):32; 46:5  
 Chanler, John Armstrong, attorney, 12(4):16,17  
 Channelor, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
 Channing, William Ellery, tutor of Randolphs, 10(4):8; 20(4):32\*

Chapman, Anne Marie Martin, 1st w. of Conrad W., 20(4):27;  
37:167,170  
Charles T., f. of John G., 17(3):11  
Conrad Wise, artist, 17(3):18\*; 20(4):12,17\*; 37:158-175\*  
"Battery Bee," 20(4):16\*  
"Battery Rutledge, 20(4):17\*  
"Camp scene at Diascund Bridge," 5(2):47\*; 37:160\*  
"Chaffin's farm," 37:192\*  
"Charleston bay and harbor," 20(4):21\*  
"Confederate camp . . .," 37:114-116,122\*  
"Confederate pickets at Diascund Creek," 5(2):46\*  
"Evening Gun," 37:37\*  
"Flag of Fort Sumter," 37:145\*  
"French sketches," 37:168,169,171\*  
"General Bee at First Manassas," 37:184\*  
"Incident at Charleston," 37:162\*  
"Laura Seager Chapman," 37:174\*  
"Picket post," self-portrait, 20(4):12\*  
"Quarter guard," 20(4):19\*  
self-portrait, 20(4):26\*; 37:173\*  
"Skating scene," 37:166\*  
"Sketch of battery gun," 37:163\*  
"Soldier standing at salute," 20(4):15\*  
"The soldierly bee," 37:185\*  
"Soldiers off duty," 20(4):20\*  
"Stacked arms," 20(4):27\*  
"Submarine Hunley," 20(4):18\*  
"Tidewater creek in evening light," 39:181\*  
"Torpedo boat David," 20(4):21\*  
"The Valley of Mexico," 20(4):22,25\*; 37:165\*  
"Wartime landscape," 37:160\*  
"Water fowl," 37:172\*  
"White House" [sailboat], 37:163,163\*  
"White Point Battery, Charleston," 37:161\*  
John Gadsby, artist, 17(3):11-19\*; 20(4):13,15; 37:158  
"Baptism of Pocahontas," 17(3):14\*; 48:55\*  
"Braddock's defeat," 17(3):16\*  
"Conrad Wise Chapman," 17(3):18\*  
"Coronation of Powhatan," 17(3):14\*  
"Ferry Farm," 17(3):22\*  
"George Washington as surveyor," 31:195\*  
"Hannah Lee Washington," 17(3):21\*  
"Horatio Greenough," 17(3):16\*  
"Mrs. John Augustine Washington and family," 13(2):10\*  
"Landing at Jamestown," 17(3):15\*  
"Looking for scenery," 17(3):12\*  
"The man who caught the fish in theSerpentine," 16(3):17\*  
"Montpelier," 17(3):16\*  
"Moore House," 17(3):27\*  
"Mount Vernon," 17(3):22,24,26\*  
"New tomb of Washington," 17(3):13\*  
"Old tomb at Mount Vernon," 17(3):29\*

Chapman, John Gadsby, artist (continued)  
     "Pizarro's battle with Almagro," 17(3):16\* "Pocahontas saving  
         life of John Smith," 17(3):15\*  
     "Pohick Church," 17(3):28\*  
     "Roman Campagna," 17(3):16\*  
     self-portraits, 17(3):18,19\*  
     "Summer home at Montpelier," 17(3):12\*  
     "Virginia cabin," 17(3):16\*  
     "Washington as a young surveyor," 17(3):23\*  
     "Washington City from Shooter's Hill," 15(2):4\*  
     "Washington's birthplace," 17(3):20\*; 31:198\*  
     "Washington's room at Mount Vernon," 17(3):29\*  
     "Yorktown shorelne," 17(3):27\*  
     "Yorktown surrender site," 17(3):26\*  
 John Linton, artist, 17(3):18; 20(4):27; 37:170,171  
     illustrations from Diomed, 10(2):42,44-47\*  
 Laura Seager, 2d w. of Conrad W., 20(4):27; 37:171-175\*  
 Paul W., pres., U.S.Lines, WWI, 50:141  
 Chapman's White Sulphur Springs, 2(2):22,24,26  
 Chappel, Alonzo, artist  
     "George Washington," 24:177\*  
     "Patrick Henry," engraving, 50:158\*  
 William P., artist  
     "The old ferry stairs," 36:105\*  
 Chappell, Edward A., auth.  
     "Morgan Jones and Dennis White: country potters in  
         seventeenth-century Virginia," 24:148-155  
 Edward A., architect, 31:31\*  
 John, Populist, 9(4):40  
 Sidney L., Col., W.W.G.Hosp. commandant, 45:75  
 Chapultepec, Battle of, Mexican War  
     46:101,106-116,104\*,M107\*,108\*,109\*  
 Charcoal industry, 14(3):5,8\*  
 Charles I, King of Great Britain, 18(1):6\*; 33:127-18\*  
     coronation gift from colony, 2(4):5\*  
     1631 proclamation, 46:185  
 Charles II, King of Great Britain, 13(4):43,44,46,47\*  
     investigation of Bacon's rebellion, 16(2):16-22  
 Charles City County, courthouse, 18(1):5-10,48\*  
 Charles Town, W. Virginia, 13(2):4,5\*  
 Charleston, S.C.  
     Civil War sketches, 20(4):16,27\*  
     harbor, 31:11\*  
Charleston News & Courier, 49:110  
Charlotte Daily Observer, newspaper, 46:8,17  
 Charlotte Sophia, Queen, 21(1):6,7\*  
     celebration of birthday, 2(4):7  
 Charlotte County, 35:140  
     courthouses, 17(4):36; 21(1):4,13\*  
 Charlotte Institute for Young Ladies, 46:10

Charlottesville, town, 17(4):7  
     visits of Frank Buchser, 38:8,12  
 Charlottesville Academy, 1(3):17  
 Charlottesville Municipal Band, 46:254  
 Charlton, Richard, tavern keeper, Williamsburg, 5(2):7  
 Charn, Thomas, ship pilot, 28:132  
 Chase, Joseph Cummings, artist  
     "Samuel Dickerson Rockenbach," 26:38  
     Lucy, teacher, Richmond, 39:131  
     Richard, writer, 11(1):8  
     Salmon P., judge, 3(2):47  
     Samuel C., judge, 29:67; 50:9  
     William Merritt, artist, teacher, 49:102  
 Chase-Riboud, Barbara, writer, 29:61\*  
 Chastellux, Francois Jean, marquis de, French traveler,  
     1(2):44,46; 4(4):43; 10(4):8-10; 31:57; 34:79  
 Chateau Tilly, Yorktown cannon at, 31:97,101\*  
 Chatham, town, 20(4):8,11\*  
 Chatsworth, home of Randolphs, 15(4):17\*  
 Chauco, Jamestown res., 48:61  
 Chauncey, Isaac, acting Sec. of Navy, 46:280  
 Cheadle, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42,44  
 Cheatham, John, engineer, 16(3):40  
 Chebrah Ahabat Yisrael (Association of the Love of Israel),  
     7(4):27  
 Cheek, Mary Tyler, auth.  
     "An island of quiet in an ocean of noise: The Virginia  
     Room at the 1939 World's Fair," 35:30-37  
     Leslie, Jr., artist, 35:33-37\*  
     Dir. Va. Museum of Fine Arts, 50:82  
 Cheer-Up Club, T.B. patients', 46:254  
 Chelsea (on Mattaponi River), 1(3):19  
 Chenoweth, Capt., VMI stu., militia officer, 27:116; 49:139  
 Chennault, Claire Lee, cmdr. Flying Tigers, 50:54  
 "Cherokee," cutter, 11(1):39\*  
 Cherry Dale Farm, 7(3):18\*  
 Cherrystone Creek, Northampton Co., 16(2):32  
 Cherrystone Bar Lighthouse, 27:17\*  
 "Chesapeake," frigate, 22(1):31,33\*  
 "Chesapeake," lightship, 30:47\*  
 "Chesapeake," war ship, 2(2):34\*  
 "Chesapeake" affair, 22(1):30-39  
 Chesapeake and Ohio Canal, 21(3):41\*; 25:131\*  
 Chesapeake and Ohio Railway, 10(1):11-18\*; 14(3):42-45;  
     14(4):17; 16(3):31; 21(3):19; 22(4):21-29\*;  
     29:130,135\*; 34:59-63; 36:170-183; 49:7; 51:87-89  
     monument to Frank Padgett, 3(3):7-11\*  
 Chesapeake & Potomac Telephone Co., 45:79



Chesapeake Bay, 2(4):48\*; (M)9(3):32; (M)25:103  
     Battle off the Capes, 31:68-77  
     canoes, 15(3):14-21  
     Bridge Tunnel, (M)13(4):10-21\*  
     lighthouses, 10(1):23-29  
     naval operations, 1782, (M)4(2):33-37  
     steamers in, 15(1):32-39  
 Chesnut, Mary, Richmond, 9(4):17  
 Chesson, Michael B., auth  
     "Editors indulging in double-headed matter: The  
         shoot-out at the Capitol in 1866," 30:100-109  
 Chester, James, ship captain, 28:132-135  
     William, settler, 12(2):41  
 Chester, town, railroad shops and workers, 16(3):39,31\*  
 Chesterfield County  
     courthouses, 17(3):30,32,33,35-37\*; 18(5):27,29\*;  
         26:118\*  
     elementary education in, 25:38-47  
     ironworks destroyed by Indians, 1722, 35:185  
     quarries, (M)4(1):6,7  
     railroads, 16(3):35-41  
 Chesterfield Light Dragoons, 13(2):27; 19(3):16-18  
 Chesterfield Rail Road Co., 4(3):4,7\*  
 Chesterfield Trotting Park, Thanksgiving, 1865, 1(2):11  
 Chesterman, Evan R., Richmond journalist, 46:46  
     W.D., Richmond, 10(4):30  
 Chew, Colby, explorer, 5(4):9,14  
     John, Jamestown merchant, 45:169  
     Roger Preston, CSA officer, 9(3):38,40,41\*  
     family, Fredericksburg, 18(2):16,21  
 Chewning, Alpheus J., auth.  
     "Buried in foreign soil," 39:84-97  
 Cheyne, George, physician, 26:128,131\*  
 Chicacony, Northumberland Co., 16(2):30  
 Chicahominy Indians, 28:112  
 Chicheley, Henry, deputy governor, 1(1):39-42; 7(3):7;  
     16(1):10-15; 16(2):21  
 Chichester, Daniel McCarty, hus. of Julia, 9(1):45  
     Julia Sully, dau. of Robert Sully, 9(1):45  
 Chickahominy Swamp, 7(3):47,48\*  
 Chickasaw Guards, Memphis militia, 49:180  
 Child, Lydia Marie, writer, 11(2):45  
 Child Placing & Adoption Comm. of the N.Y. State Charities Aid  
     Assoc., 47:11  
 Children  
     binding out of, 21(4):35  
     kidnapping of, 9(3):20,21  
     labor of, 9(3):18-23  
     rearing by mammies, 4(1):29-33  
     Nanziattico Indians, casting lots for, 33:173  
     photographs by Harry C. Mann, 27:174,177\*; 2j8:28,33\*  
 Children of Emanuel, secret society, 39:134

Children's Books of the Henkel Press,  
     "Treasures for Kinder from the Valley of Virginia,"  
         46:20-23  
     "ABC-und Bilder-Buch" (1817), 46:23\*  
     "Das grosse ABC-Buch" (1820), 46:20\*,21\*  
     "Das kleine ABC-Buch" (1819), 46:21\*,22\*  
 Childs, Thomas, USA Col., Mexican War, 46:104  
 Chiles, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
 Chilton, C.H., student, 9(4):30,33  
     John, Continental officer, 24:5,8; 26:66,67  
     Samuel, attorney for John Brown, 4(3):36,37  
     Samuel, Congressman, 9(1):27  
     Stephen, Lancaster Cty. pauper, 49:22  
 Chimborazo Hospital, Richmond, 1(4):27; 50:82  
 Chincoteague Island, 32:29\*  
     Fishermen, 46:268\*  
     penned ponies on island, 46:269\*,277\*  
 Chincoteague Toll Road & Bridge Co., 46:276  
 Chincoteague Wildlife Refuge, 5(1):8,15\*  
 Chipp, Charles W., naval officer, 36:17,23,24  
 Chisholm, Hugh, Jefferson's bricklayer, 51:29,33  
     James, violinist, 11(1):7,9  
     J. Julian, Dr., Confederate surgeon, 47:16  
 Chiswell, Charles, iron manufacturer, 16(1):18; 50:161  
     Elizabeth Randolph, w. of John, 16(1):18,20\*  
     John, mem. House of Burgesses, 16(1),18,20\*; 50:161  
 Chiswell-Bucktrout House, Williamsburg, 20(1):37\*  
 Chiswell's furnace, 14(3):5  
 Chiswell's mine, lead works, 16(1):19  
 Chiswell's Ordinary, tavern, Tidewater, Va., 48:8  
 Chitterlings, 7(3):45  
 Chitwood, W.R., auth.  
     "Governor John Floyd, physician", 26:86-95  
 Chiuchiu, Augusto, Italian prisoner of war, 39:187\*  
 de Choiseul-Gouffier, Count Marie-Gabriel, 51:6  
 de Choisy, Gen. Claude-Gabriel, Continental army, 49:157  
 Chowning, Josiah, tavern keeper, 5(2):7; 17:82  
 Christ Church, Alexandria, 1(1):12,17\*  
 Christ Church, Lancaster Co., 3(1):42\*; 23(2):20,33\*  
 Christ Church, Cismont, 10(3):16,17\*  
 Christ Church, Middlesex Co., 1(2):6,8\*  
 Christ Church, Millwood, 13(2):36\*  
 Christian, Anna Jackson, dau. of Julia Jackson Christian,  
     46:16-18  
     Anne Henry, sis. of Patrick, 30:111  
     Daniel, CSA soldier, gravestone, 8(1):40\*  
     E.D., Jr., official in baseball club, 28:190  
     E. Warren, owner of baseball club, 28:190  
     Francis, dancing master, 35:180  
     George, naval officer, 4(2):33,36  
     George L., Richmond, 10(4):30  
     Israel, Botetourt Co., 13(1):14,18  
     John B., Williamsburg, 24:30

Christian (continued)

- Jones, Lt., CSA officer, 46:210
- Joseph, judge, 31:166
- Langdon T., Richmond alderman, 49:13
- Levi H., minister, 46:283
- Michael, sheriff, 6(3):46
- Susie, sister of W.E. Christian, 46:17,18
- Thomas, scientist, 14(3):45,46
- Thomas Jonathan Jackson, son of Julia Jackson Christian, 46:16
- William, fighter against Indians, 28:142
- William, Fincastle militia, 24:101,106,107
  - rel. of Patrick Henry, 49:155
- William Edmund, (Willie), h. of Julia Jackson, 46:14
- William Henry, Rev., father of W.E. Christian, 46:15,16
- Wirt A., cartographer, 8(4):4
  - "Appomattox River," (M) 8(4):6,7
  - "Ettrick Banks," (M) 8(4):28,29
- Wirt A., Jr., auth.
  - "Changing lights of the Virginia coast," 10(1):23-29
- Christian Union Aid Society, secret society, 39:150
- Christiansburg, town, 2(2):24\*
- Christiansen, Hendrick, Dutch explorer, 51:162
- Christie, Jeanne Marie, author
  - "Performing My Plain Duty," women of the North at City Point, 1864-1865, 46:214-225
- Christman, Roger, author
  - "The Records of the Virginia War History Commission," 50:100-101
- Christmas trees, 6(3):4-7; 8(3):31
- Christy, Edwin P., musician, 1(4):37
  - Howard Chandler, artist, 49:107
  - Poster: Victory Liberty Loan, WWI, 50:138\*
- Chronicle, William, mem. Campbell's mountain men, 30:27
- Church, F.W., singer, 11(1):9
- Church, Ralph, auth.
  - "Al aaraf and the unknown critic," 5(1):4-7
  - "Charles Dickens sends his sympathy: An epitaph for a Virginia child," 21(1):42-47
  - "Colored bindings of the Confederacy," 1(4):12,13
  - "The counterfeiter and Virginia independence," 1(1):20,21
  - "Horse ford to Glass Memorial," 4(2):13-19
  - "James Markham Marshall," 13(4):22-29
  - "John Ballendine," 8(4):39-47
  - "Mr. Nellywood and the quarry hole: The Richmond and Danville Railroad opens a promising industry," 4(1):4-8
  - "A resume of Latrobe's trip down the Appomattox River," 8(4):4-7
  - "Tidewater to the Shenandoah Valley . . . Spotswood's famous expedition," 1(3):19-25

Church (continued)

Ralph, and W. Edwin Hemphill, auths.

"View at Little York in Virginia," 1(2):44-47

Randolph W., state librarian, 22(1):4,5\*

Church, Established

petition from German-speaking congregations to be exempt from levies, 1776 (D), 32:164

petition supporting Mecklenburg Co., 1777 (D), 32:164

Church and state, separation of, 1(3):27,28; 7(1):27,28;  
14(1):23

Thanksgiving proclamation, 1(2):9-11

treatment of Baptists, 6(3):43,44

Church Hill, Richmond, restoration (M), 14(1):1,4-10,48\*

Church Hill tunnel, Richmond, 14(3):42-47\*; 34:59-63

Churches

Afro-American, 39:138,139,143,148,151\*; 47:34\*

Anglican, Henry Compton as bishop, 29:88-93

Churchill, Elijah, recipient of Badge of Merit, 13(2):16

John, duke of Marlborough, 28:20,22\*

William, attorney, 17(1):30

William, Middlesex, 16(2):39

Winston, 47:9

Cianfrocco, Giovanni, Italian officer, 39:186

Ciccione, Chick, bandleader, 51:104

Cider, 10(2):27,28

Cimetiere de Glorieux, Verdun, France, WWI, 50:136

Cincinnati Medical College, 45:36

Cincinnati, Society of the, 7(2):11; 13(1):35-41; 45:184

restoration of Yorktown cannons, 31:96-101\*

"Cincinnatus," pen name of Arthur Lee, 35:83

Circle Tract, Nottoway Indian land,

46:132,134,135,140,143, (M)135\*

Computer generated map of, (M), 46:143\*

Circuit Courts, 50:6,7

Citizen, Irish paper, 47:45

Citizens Advisory Council for Interpreting and Furnishing  
the Executive Mansion, 27:126-133

City auditorium, Richmond, 17(2):44\*

City manager system, Staunton, 1(4):9-11

"City of Baltimore," schooner, 17(1):4\*

"City of Baltimore," steamer, 11(1):41

"City of Chester," 11(1):43\*

"City of Richmond," ferry, 13(4):14\*; 11(1):40,41\*

"City of Richmond," ship, 11(1):35,40\*

City Point, 4(3):10; 46:214,218\*

Nurses quarters, 46:223\*

**See also** Hopewell.

Civil War, 45:36-47

Pictures: "Surgeons of 3<sup>rd</sup> Div. 9<sup>th</sup> Army Corp.," 45:42\*

"Ambulance corps 57<sup>th</sup> N.Y. Volunteers," 45:37

"Civil War Battle," 1861, 47:14\*,15\*

"Removing the dead," 45:42\*

Civil War Pictures (continued)

- "Field Hospital at Savage Station," 45:43\*
- "Battle of Chancellorsville," 45:44\*
- "Battle of Spotsylvania," 45:44\*
- "The Mud March," 45:40,41\*
- "U.S. Colored Infantry Reg., 1865," 45:47\*  
amputees in field and hospital, 47:17\*\*\*  
bodies awaiting burial, 47:21\*
- Ceramic feeding cups, 46:220\*
- Nurses' reticules (waist bags), 46:221\*
- "Civis," Whig columnist, 45:25
- Clack, Sterling, court clerk, Brunswick Co., 19(3):40
- Claiborne, Annie Leslie Watson, m. of Mary Donald Fraser  
Claiborne Holden, 50:30,39
- Ferdinand Leigh, army officer, 16(4):39
- Herbert A., restorer, 15(4):17
- John A., physician, 27:37
- John Herbert, CSA officer & doctor, 6(2):6-8\*; 48:83;  
f. of Mary Donald Holden, 50:30
- Richard, election commissioner, 2(4):11
- William, treasurer of colony, surveyor, 1(4):20;  
10(3):43,44; 13(3):35; 14(2):20; 16(2):22; 17(4):12,14\*;  
30:171; 32:13; 45:169
- Clapham's Mill, 16(3):33
- Clapp, A.G., railroad fireman, 8(2):44,46
- Clarendon, author, 46:183  
"History of the Rebellion and the Civil Wars in England Begun in  
the Year 1641"
- Clark, \_\_\_\_\_, captive of French, 1758, 6(3):38-40  
\_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:44
- Adele, artist, 11(3):26; suffragette, 49:85,94; 50:119
- Ann, m. of George Rogers, 2(3):34
- Anne Miren, author  
"The Difficult Adventure of Our History," Murals and Memories  
in Richmond, 1939-1943, 46:196-213
- David, coachmaker, 2(1):12
- Edith, **See** Chadwick, Edith Clark.
- Emily Tapscott, 27:130-143  
**See also** Balch, Emily T. Clark.
- Francis, coachmaker, 2(1):12
- George Rogers, Continental officer, 2(3):34-39\*;  
23(1):43,44\*; 27:114-117\*; 35:71  
commission from Gov. Dunmore, 1774 (D),24:104
- James D., army officer, 37:84\*
- John, cabinet maker, 20(2):36
- John, f. of George Rogers, 2(3):34
- John, Irish immigrant, 47:39
- Judith (Julia) Hancock, w. of William, 13(1):20; 20(2):38,39

Clark (Continued)

Mary Sine, author

"If They Consent to Leave Them Over There," The European  
Pilgrimages of WWI Mothers and Widows from Virginia,  
50:134-141

Miles, N.C. res. 48:53

Robert, builder, 21(1):11

Sara Capley, Portsmouth Navy Yard, WWI, 50:117

Sharon, dau. of James D., 37:84

Steve, Richmond reporter, 45:15

W.T., Danville, 13(3):12

William, artist

"Carting and putting sugar in hogsheads on board,"  
33:172\*

"Digging, or rather hoeing, the canoe holes," 33:168,169\*

William, candidate for 1861 convention, 20(4):9,10

William, explorer, 13(1):20; 20(2):38,39\*

William, Pittsylvania Co., 20(4):9,10

William Meade, Episcopal rector 45:11,33

Clarke, Betsey, teacher at Brems, 49:76

James, Jefferson trustee, 50:89

John, builder, 6(1):14

John, supt. of Manufactory of Arms, 3(2):32-38\*; 15(1:7-9\*;  
15(3):30-35\*; 15(4):38-43; 22(1):31; 22(2):44,47\*; 51:20

Lula Bell, Tubize Royal Hawaiian Orchestra, 51:112,117

Mary Pollarde, editor, Virginia Suffrage News, 49:86

Sally Summers, Centreville, 12(2):38

William, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):41

Clarke Courier, newspaper, 45:88

Clay, Bob, Lib. of Va. archivist, 46:149,155

Charles, clergyman, 23(3):13

Henry, Congressman, 1(2):26; 3(1):10; 3(2):29;  
11(2):32,34\*; 14(1):15,17\*; 18(1):36; 47:46

campaign ribbon, 3(1):10\*; 18(1):37\*

Oden G., railroad president, 2(4):22,26

Clay Cottage, Hanover Co., 15(3):41,42\*

Claybrook, Angeline, 35:105

Claymont Court, home of Bushrod Washington, 13(2):8-11,13\*

Clayton, Elizabeth Whiting, w. of John, 13(4):38; 28:149,151

John, attorney, 1(3):14; 18(4):23; 24:178-181; 30:174

John, botanist, 13(4):36-41; 28:149-153

John, f. of botanist, 13(4):36

Mary R.C., researcher for Pocahontas' bones, 48:59

Philip =====, 24(1):4

Claytor, William, builder, 28:44

Cleburne, Patrick R., CSA officer, 35:157

Cleggett, David, auth.

"Families of an Atlantic community," 32:114-125

Clement, Maud Carter, auth.

"The Washington iron works," 11(4):11-17

Clementown Mills (Clemen's Mill), 8(4):4,36

Clements, Benjamin, early Va. land owner, 46:139

Edward, mutineer, 49:161  
 Thomas, student, Surry Co., 9(2):39  
 Clemm, Maria, aunt of Edgar Allan Poe, 21(1):17  
 Clemmer, Gregg S., author  
     "The cave just had to be there," Ike Nicholson and the  
     Discovery of Butler Cave, 1958, 50:52-63  
 Clerisseau, Charles-Louis, architect, 1(3):5; 29:149; 34:81;  
     35:2; 51:4,6-8,13,18\*  
     "Antiquités de la France," 1778, 51:18  
 Cleveland, Ben, Continental officer, 30:26-29  
     Charles D., 48:85\*, 94  
     Frances Folsom, 49:185  
     Grover, pres., 2(2):41,42\*; 5(4):16,17; 45:32,34; 49:182,185  
     at Eastern Shore, 46:272  
     James, G. Washington overseer, 48:180  
 Clevenger, James, Wise Co., 21(4):33  
 Click, Patricia C., auth.  
     "The ruling passing," 39:62,69,100,105  
 Clifford, town, 18(2):6  
 Clifton Forge, town, 7(2):34; 24:137-143  
 Climate, John Smith's account of, 38:135-138  
 Climbers, baseball team, 3(4):21  
 Clinch, William, Sussex Co., 19(2):45  
 Clinch Valley College, 21(4):17  
 Clinedinst, Benjamin West, artist  
     "Charge of the VMI cadets at New Market," 3(4):35\*  
 Clinton, Sir Henry, British officer, 31:53,58\*, 70-73; 35:68;  
     48:138,141; 49:150-153  
 "Clinton," riverboat, 3(3):9-11  
 Clinton & Russell, N.Y. arch. firm., 49:7  
 Cliveden, home of Astors, 23(3):46\*  
 Cloberry & Co., fur traders, 10(3):43,44  
 Clopton, Abner Wentworth, Baptist preacher, 15(1):24,25\*  
     John, Charles City Co. farmer, 13(1):9  
     John, Congressman, 33:75  
 Clover Hill Academy, 25:43  
 Clover Hill Coal Mining Co., 16(3):37-39  
 Clover Hill Tavern, 17(4):36,37\*  
 Cloverdale furnace, Botetourt Co., 7(2):37,38  
 Coal industry, 16(3):35-41; 30:12-21  
     Chesterfield Co., 4(3):4-7\*; 11(3):45-47; 25:40,41  
     hazards exposed by James Taylor Adams, 21(4):16,17  
     Wise Co., 10(1):23,26-31  
 Coale, Anna Maria, =====, 12(1):18\*  
     Charles B., editor, 27:43-47\*  
     Griffith Bailly, artist  
     "The arrival of the colonists at Jamestown," 6(4):14,15\*  
 Coalfield Progress, Norton, Va., newspaper,  
     48:101,102,105,107  
 Coan Wharf, 15(1):36-38\*

Coats of Arms, Virginia, 9(1):5-10\*  
     engraving from John Smith history, 26:70\*  
     detail from, 1619, 26:71  
     presentation document (D), 26:72,73  
     sketch, 1619, 26:71  
 Cobb, Albert, wood carver, 23(4):27  
     Elkenah, wood carver, 23(4):27  
     Esther Carpenter, 2d w. of Nathan F., 23(4):22  
     family, entrepreneurs, Eastern Shore, 46:272  
     Jeremiah, judge, 20(1):13  
     Nancy Doane, w. of Nathan, 23(4):20,22  
     Nathan F., shipbuilder and salvager, 23(4):19-27  
         salvage contract (D), 23(4):22  
     Nathan, Jr., woodcarver, 23(4):18-27  
         decoys carved by, 23(4):18,20,26,27  
     Sallie, w. of Nathan, Jr., 23(4):26  
     Thomas R.R., CSA officer, 6(3):31-34  
 Cobbs, William, Bedford Co., 5(1):39  
 Cobbs-Hutter family at Poplar Forest, 51:28  
 Cobb Island, 23(4):19,17\*  
     Hotel, 46:272,275,276  
 Cobham, town, Surry Co., 16(2):31,41\*  
 Cochrane, John, Congressman, N.Y., 3(1):44; 35:57  
 Cochran's Mill, 16(3):33  
 Cockade City. See Petersburg.  
 Cocke, Ambrose, Fairfax Co., 26:104  
     Amm Blaws Barraud, w. of John H., 6(2):20; 15(1):24  
     Benjamin, Buckingham Co., 38:158  
     Bowler, owner of Shirley, 9(2):15  
     Edmund Randolph, Brems, 9(4):41  
     Elizabeth Hill, w. of Bowler, 9(2):15  
     Elizabeth, w. of William, 13(4):L38  
     Elizabeth Randolph, owner of Derwent, 33:40  
     H.A., ship captain, 13(1):9  
     Hartwell, Henrico Co., 9(2):39  
     James, clerk, 38:64  
     James, militia officer, 23(1):42  
     James Powell, owner of Edgemont, 34:83  
     John Hartwell, planter, Brems, 6(2):20-29\*; 15(1):22-27\*;  
         16(1):8,23-27\*; 17(4):8; 20(3):17; 23(2):10,11\*;  
         23(2):10,11\*; 29:27,28\*; 38:161,162,190; 46:86; 49:76  
     Louisa Holmes, Brems plantation, w. of John., 49:76,79  
     Philip St. George, 20(3):17,19,20\*; 23(3):14,17\*; 50:93  
     Richard, Jr., Buckingham Co., 38:158  
     Thomas, Surry Co., 9(2):40  
         E. Ruffin's guardian & friend, 45:111,113,118,132  
     Thomas, tavern keeper, 9(4):12  
     William, friend of Alexander Weddell, 34:29  
     William, secy. of the colony, 13(4):38; 38:56  
     William B., special prosecutor, Hopewell, 31:35  
     Cockburn, George, British naval officer, 14(3):41; 18(1):13,15  
 Cocke, Thomas, early Va. res., 46:136,139,140  
 Cockerham, Reba, library dir. at WWGHosp., 45:80



Cock-fighting, 9(1):28; 39:64\*  
 Cockin, John, farmer accused of plant-cutting, 1(1):42,43  
 Cockrille, Genevieve, teacher, 37:87\*  
 Code deullo. See Duels.  
 Coe, William W., railroad engineer, 4(1):12  
 Coffee, shortage during Civil War, 4(1):17,18  
 Coffee, Wm. J., British sculptor, 51:32,33\*  
 Coffey, David W., auth.  
 Coffey, John, at G. Washington sale, 51:60  
     "Into the valley of Virginia," 39:158-171  
 Coffman, Basil, 116<sup>th</sup> Infantry bandsman, 50:113  
     Ruby, telephone oper., at WWGHosp. m. Knibbs, 45:79  
 Cogan, May, teacher, 39:57  
 Cogbill, Nathan, county clerk, Chesterfield, 17(3):36  
 Coggin's Point, 17(2):32  
     barn, 7(3):26\*  
 Coghlan, Charles, English actor, 34:115\*  
 Coglan, P.G., Irish immigrant, 47:42  
 Cohalan, Judge Daniel F., Friends of Irish Freedom,  
     51:153\*,153-155  
 Cohan, George M., cover of song honoring Washington's  
     200th birthday (D), 35:181; 49:103  
 Cohen, Edward, Richmond baseball club player, 48:123  
     Jacob I, Richmond, 7(4):24-26  
     Richard Bowman, auth.  
     "Once there was light: A history of Virginia  
         lighthouses," 27:4-19  
     Samuel, Mrs., Ladies Hebrew Benevolent Assoc., 50:120  
 Cohen Co., Norfolk dept. store, 50:120  
 Cohongarooton. See Potomac River.  
 Coiner's Dept. Store, Berryville, 45:88  
 Coiner's Sulphur Springs, 48:23  
 Coke, Catesby, clerk of Fairfax Co., 27:88  
     Edward, legal scholar, 33:176\*  
     John A., attorney, 8(2):23  
     \_\_\_\_\_, English jurist, 50:4  
 Coke industry, 7(2):40-47  
 Colalto, McDowell plantation home, 49:120-124,131,5\*,121\*  
 Colbert, Burwell. See Hamings, Burwell.  
     Joseph W., Va. Real estate agent, 45:29-31  
 Colclough, Catherine, m. of Pauline Adams, 49:86  
     Henry, f. of Pauline Adams, 49:86  
 Cold Harbor, trenches, 8(2):10\*  
     Battle of, 45:42  
     Battlefield photo, 47:21\*  
 Cold Sulphur Springs, 20(3):11  
 Cole, Charles H., CSA officer, 14(4):5-7  
     E.C., Dr., Richmond, 49:169  
     Ella, USCC, (Mass.), 46:218  
     Haley, Chesterfield, 25:42,43  
         schoolhouse named for, 25:42,43\*  
     John, boatswain, 36:29\*  
 Cole (continued)

John, Paint Bank storekeeper, 46:266  
 Peter, CSA soldier, gravestone of, 8(1):40\*  
 Timothy, engraver, 30:58  
 Cole-Digges House, Yorktown, 16(2):34\*  
 Coleman, Ann, Cedar Park School student, 49:82  
 Billy, Norfolk baseball player, 48:106\*  
 C.W., physician, 30:70  
 Catherine, dau. of C.W., 30:70,71\*  
 Cynthia Beverley Tucker, founding director of APVA,  
30:68-75\*; 38:112,114\*  
 home of, 30:70\*  
 Jimmy, Norfolk baseball player, 48:106\*  
 John L., owner Rockbridge Woolen Factory, 45:153  
 Elizabeth Dabney, auth., 46:55,58,60  
 "A benefactor and a friend of man," 6(2):34-47  
 "Betty Lewis, Virginia matron," 2(3):22-26  
 "Black Boanerges," 4(3):18-22; 46:90  
 "Brides wore color," 6(1):45-47  
 "The captain was a lady," 6(1):35-41; 46:58,60  
 "Ceremonial symbol in silver," 5(3):39-42  
 "Chimneys without smoke," 2(2):45-47  
 "Common sense in the household," 4(4):27-31  
 "Forerunner of Virginia's first railway," 4(3):4-7  
 "Genteel crusader," 4(2):29-32; 46:58,60  
 "George Mason, spokesman for human rights," 1(1):4-8  
 "George Washington's white chariot," 2(1):12-15  
 "The 'Great Fresh' of 1771," 1(2):20-22  
 "Guns for independence," 13(3):40-47  
 "Hats our mothers wore," 2(4):16-19; 46:78  
 "Laurel twined with cypress," 5(4):32-38  
 "Liberty is its name," 5(2):43-47  
 "A lighthouse for the streets of Richmond," 5(4):4-8  
 "Long live the king...Royal accessions and birthdays,"  
2(4):4-7  
 "Mary Custis Lee's Arlington," 3(3):17-23  
 "The Monroes and Madam Lafayette," 2(1):30-33  
 "The night ride that made Roanoke," 4(1):9-13  
 "Penwomen of Virginia's feminists," 6(3):8-11; 46:61  
 "Perambulatory procession," 3(4):44-47  
 "Richmond's flowering second market," 4(4):8-13  
 "Showers of shot," 5(2):33-35  
 "Solving the problem of insolvency," 5(1):26-30  
 "Some beloved Virginia memories," 4(1):28-33  
 "Southwest Virginia's railroad," 2(4):20-28  
 "They even had convertibles: Eighteenth-century  
 carriages," 3(1):28-33; 46:79  
 "Till death do us part," 5(2):14-19  
 "Timbered turnpike, Petersburg to Boydton," 4(2):4-7  
 "Two Lees, Revolutionary suffragists," 3(2):18-21; 46:60  
 "Virginia buys a hole in the ground: The Blue Ridge  
 Tunnel," 1(1):22-27  
 "When the 'stars' fell," 5(3):34-38

Coleman, (continued)

"William Parks," 4(3):38-42  
 "The witchcraft delusion rejected," 6(1):28-34  
 Elizabeth Dabney, and W. Edwin Hemphill, auths.  
 "Boats beyond the Blue Ridge," 3(4):8-13  
 "Foremost American fads and fashions," 1(4):44-47  
 "Founding Virginia's first college," 7(1):14-22  
 Elizabeth Dabney, and Robert L. Scribner, auths.  
 "The pathfinder of the seas," 2(3):11-16  
 George, New Glasgow, 18(2):6  
 George Blow, student, 28:77  
 Jake W., army officer, 37:85\*  
 Lewis Minor, professor, 13(3):27; 25:114  
 Lindsey, New Glasgow, 18(2):6  
 Phyllis, mammy to Valentine family, 4(1):33\*  
 Reuben, New Glasgow, 18(2):6  
 William, New Glasgow, 18(2):6  
 William D., 30:102-109  
 Coles, Edward, gov. of Illinois, 23(1):30-37\*  
 Elizabeth Carter. See Marshall, Elizabeth Carter.  
 48:64  
 Isaac, planter/politician, 34:163  
 Isaac A., sec. to Jefferson, 10(1):34; 16(2):8; 23(1):32  
 Isaac H., nephew of Isaac, 34:163  
 Isaac R., =====, 38:161  
 John, Albemarle Co., 10(1):47  
 John, farmer, f. of Edward, 23(1):31  
 John, Jr., artist  
 Memorial for Washington, 33:98,171\*  
 John, III, Albemarle Co., 12(1):16,17  
 John, Fluvanna Cty. slave, 50:46  
 Robert, CSA officer, 23(1):36  
 Sally Roberts, w. of Edward, 23(1):35,36\*  
 Coley, Elbert Andrew, Tubize Royal Hawaiian Orch. director,  
 51:112,115,116,119,123,118\*  
 Hilda, EA's wife, 51:123  
 Robert, Tubize Royal Hawaiian Orch., 51:112,115\*,116,118  
 Virginia Lee, d. of Robert, 51:115  
 Coley's Ice Cream & Dairy Products Co. Hopewell, 51:123  
 Colleen, village, Amherst Co., 18(2):6  
 College Church, Hampden-Sydney, 8(2):38,39,41,42\*  
 College Hill Baptist Church, Lynchburg, 46:32,33  
 College of William and Mary. See William and Mary, College of  
 Collegiate and Agricultural Institute, Buckingham Co., 2(1):46  
 Collet, John, head of Royal Ethiopians, 24:7  
 Colley, Thomas, artist  
 "The reconciliation between Brittania and her daughter,  
 America," attrib. to Colley, 31:94  
 William, sepulchral sculptor, 51:63

Collier, C. Miles, CSA marine, 16(2):42  
     Charles F., mayor of Petersburg, 17(3):9; 27:154  
     George, British naval officer, 2(2):32,33  
     Jane, pauper, 21(4):35  
     Joannah, pauper, 21(4):35  
 Collins, Anthony, h. of Martha Fairfax, 32:119\*  
     Floyd, Kentucky caver at Crystal Cave, 50:63  
     George R., VMI alumnus, 50:87  
     Jerome J., meteorologist, 36:18  
     Lewis Preston, Lt. Gov., 48:105,105\*  
     Margaret, artist  
         "Trinity Church, Portsmouth," 19(4):15\*  
     Samuel J., Staunton architect, 45:74  
     Stephen, f. of Elizabeth Collins Lee, 20(2):27  
     Wilkie, novelist, 49:124  
 Collinson, Peter, botanist, 13(4):39-41\*  
 Collis, Gen. Charles H.T., Union Army, 46:220  
     Septima M., w. of Charles, 46:220,224  
 Colon, Panama, formerly Aspinwall, 51:88  
 Colonial Dames of America in Virginia, 15(4):17,46,47;  
     18(3):12  
     badge and seal of (D), 15(4):47  
     restoration of Gunston Hall, 1(1):12\*  
     restoration of Wilton, 15(4):17  
 "Colonial Lamb," blockade runner, 9(4):20  
 Colonial Williamsburg, 48:72; 51:4  
 Colonna, "Duck," civil engineer, 11(2):9  
     Jerry, entertainer, 45:54  
 Colored Orphan Asylum 45:20  
 Colored Work Committee of the War Work Council, 50:119  
 Colquitt, Joseph H., cruel slaveowner, 48:86  
     Mary, w. of Jos., 48:86  
 Colquitt's salient, 13(3):4\*  
 Colsby, Nate, Danville baseball player, 48:112  
 Colson, William N., minister/exporter, 23(2):6-9  
 Colston, Raleigh C., CSA officer, 8(1):10,12\*  
     VMI professor, 49:138,139\*  
     Rawleigh (Raleigh), owner of manor of Leeds,  
         bro.-in-law of James M. Marshall, 13(4):26,27; 16(3):47  
 Colt, Samuel, arms mfr., 34:102  
     Thomas C., Jr., director of Va. Museum of Fine Arts,  
         46:198,202,203,205  
 Colter, John discoverer of Yellowstone, 9(1):11  
 Colton, J.H., cartographer, map, 1855 (M), 25:26  
 Columbia, music label, 51:137  
 Columbia Furnace, Shenandoah Co., 17(2):14,15  
 Columbian Agricultural Society, 38:128  
 Colvil, John, Prince William Co., 28:36  
 Comaroff, John & Jean, anthropologists, 46:232  
 Combe, Voltaire, artist, 37:163  
 Combs, E.R., Democratic leader, 21(4):6,7\*  
     Leslie, governor of Kentucky, 1(2):26  
 "Comet," steamer, 24:77\*

Comet parties, 46:79,81,80\*  
 "Comets, Quoits, and Brunswick Stew," Social history in "Virginia Calvacade," 1951-1996, 46:68-81  
 Comfort, David, =====, 9(4):33  
Commercial Appeal, Danville newspaper, 48:113  
 Commercial Hotel, West Point, 38:45  
 Committee of Correspondence, 23(3):11  
 Committees of Safety, 4(1):43-45; 24:4-11; 28:53; 38:154  
Common sense in the household by Marion Harland, 4(4):27-31  
 Company E., 4<sup>th</sup> U.S. Colored Infantry Reg., 1865, 45:47\*  
 Compton, Henry, bishop of London, 29:88-95\*; 51:63  
 Comstock, Eunice, writer, 38:100,104-111  
 Comstock Law, 1873, 51:76  
 Comte, Auguste, scholar, 17(4):23  
 Conaway, Edwyn, clerk of Northampton Co., 32:10  
 Confederate Home. See Confederate Soldiers' Home.  
 Confederate Line, Petersburg, (Gracie's Salient), view, 50:44  
 Confederate Memorial, Hollywood Cemetery, 51:68\*,69  
 Confederate Memorial Association, 3(3):26-32  
 Confederate Memorial Chapel, 10(3):23-28\*; 29:40,46\*  
 Confederate Memorial Literary Society, 3(3):27; 37:171; 38:116  
     **See also** Confederate Museum  
 Confederate Museum, Richmond, 2(3):4-6; 20(4):48\*; 37:171-173; 38:116  
 Confederate soldiers, sketches of, 1(3):13-15\*  
     Unidentified black slave, 50:46\*  
 Confederate Soldiers' Home, Richmond, 10(3):23-28; 31:144-157\*  
     memorial cottage to William Smith, 15(3):13\*  
The Confederate spelling book, 1(4):12,13\*  
Confederate States Armory, 12(1):32,33  
 Confederate States Hospital, benefit for Lee's troops, 1(3):12  
 Confederate States of America  
     armory, 12(2):32,33  
     money, **See** Money, Confederate States of America.  
     postal service, 9(3):4-9\*  
     seal of, 14(4):1,2; 33:38\*  
     ships, CSS Virginia, CSS Confederate States, CSS Patrick Henry, CSS Georgia, 50:75  
     stamps, 9(3):1,4\*  
     Virginia referendum on, 3(2):47  
     "War Comes to Norfolk Harbor, 1861," by J.H. Robertson, 50:64-75  
     White House of, 13(3):8\*; 29:117\*  
     **See** Civil War; names of leaders, etc.  
 "Confederate Veteran" magazine, 50:45  
 Confederate veterans, A.P. Hill Camp, 1909, 8(1):5\*  
 "Congress" ship, 14(3):41\*  
 Congressional Committee on Public Bldgs. & Grounds, 45:29  
 "Congressional Record," 46:52

Congressional Union for Woman Suffrage, (CW), 49:90  
 Conkling, Roscoe, Senator, N.Y., 21(2):36,37\*  
 Conlin, Joseph R., auth.  
     "Another side to William Byrd of Westover; An  
     explanation of the food in secret diaries," 26:124-133  
 Conly, L.H., naval physician, 39:90,91  
 Connally, John Kerr, CSA officer, 5(3):31,32; 27:172  
 Connor, James, CSA officer, 33:43\*  
 Conquest, Edwin P., architect, 10(3):28  
     Edwin P., militia officer, 19(2):11  
 Conrad, D.B., Dr., supt. Western Lunatic Asylum, Staunton,  
     47:23  
     David Holmes, attorney, 17(3):11,13; 20(4):15  
     Emma Ball, w. of Thomas N., 10(4):18  
     Helen, w. of Robert Y., Gold Star, 50:123,135-137,41,137\*  
     Robert Y., soldier killed in WWI, 50:123,135,136,137\*,139  
     Robert Y., mem. of 1861 Convention, 18(5):7  
     Thomas Nelson, Methodist minister/spy, 12(4):18-22  
     The rebel scout, frontispiece (D), 12(4):18  
 Conscription, War of Jenkins' Ear, 15(4):33,34  
 Conservation and Development, State Commission on  
     historical markers, 34:133  
 Consolvo, Charles H., Jefferson Hotel owner 1943, 45:13,14  
 Constable, William, Continental army, 49:151  
 "Construction of the Dam," mural at Dept. of Interior, 36:97\*  
 Constitution, United States  
     Amendments, 32:62-75  
         First, 32:134-143,159-171  
         Second, 33:64-73  
         Third, 33:126-135  
         Fourth, 33:174-183  
         Fifth, 34:12-21  
         Sixth and Seventh, 34:53-58,118-125  
         Eighth, 34:174-181  
         Ninth, 35:80-85  
         Tenth, 35:110-121  
     James Madison contributions to, 1(3):27-31  
     George Mason opposition to, 1(1):7,8  
 Constitution, Virginia, 1(1):7,44-47  
     convention of 1776, 1(1):44-47; 2(3):27-33  
     convention of 1829-30, 3(1):20-27\*; 24:184-191\*  
         official poll (D), 24:190  
     convention of 1861, 3(2):43-47; 6(1):18  
     ratification of, 15(2):28,30,31  
         broadside, 1788 (D), 36:191  
 "Constitution," frigate, 1(3):32-35\*; 17(4):42\*;  
     20(3):39,40\*; 23(4):34\*; 46:286\*  
 Constitution oaks, 1901-1902, 10(1):19-22\*  
 Continental Guard (Liberty Guards), 49:169  
 Contrabands, freed slaves, 46:219,220  
 Convict labor, rejection of petition to use (D), 8(4):43

Conway, Champe, Richmond belle, 2(3):19; 46:56  
     George R., Prince George Co., 8(1):12  
     Thomas, Continental officer, 38:31  
 Conyers, Sally, fire victim, 2(1):7  
 Cook, Nola, Ike Nicholson's mother-in-law, 50:54  
     Philos G., chaplain, 28:79,80  
         inscription in book stolen by (D), 28:78  
     Sam, Capt. at City Point, 48:79  
 Cookbooks  
     Eastern Shore, 23(4):10-17; 46:75  
     Marion Harland, 35:136-141; 46:74,75\*  
     The Virginia housewife, 30:76-87; 46:75  
 Cooke, Edmund Vance, author, "Baseballogy," 1912, 48:132  
     George, artist, 2(2):46,47; 17(3):11; 37:158  
         "Richmond from the hill above the waterworks", 38:180  
     George, Pamunkey chief, 12(1):10\*  
     George Frederick, actor, 22(3):18\*  
     Giles B., CSA, Lee's chaplain, f. of John Warren,  
         12(1):11\*; 34:95; 50:79  
     Henry H., Raleigh boarding house owner, 50:8  
     John Esten, writer, 4(2):27,28; 4(3):47; 8(3):27;  
         13(2):30,32-37\*; 19(3):43\*; 22(2):10,11,13\*; 32:156,157\*  
     John R., CSA officer, 8(3):25-27\*; 11(4):5; 18(2):42,43,46  
     John Rogers, attorney, 18(5):26,27\*; 19(3):43  
     John Warren, House of Delegates, VCWC chrnm., 50:79,82,87  
     L.M., artist  
         "Salute to General Washington," 36:184\*  
     Margaret Savage, w. of Giles B., 12(1):11\*  
     Mary Frances Page, w. of John Esten, 13(2):35,36  
     Philip Pendleton, writer, 13(2):32,33\*; 19(3):42-47\*  
     Philip St. George, Union officer, 4(2):27; 8(3):25-28\*;  
         22(3):21  
         Cavalry Tactics, frontispiece (D), 8(3):28  
     Robert L., cave vistor, 48:19  
     Willianne Corbin Taylor Burwell, w. of Philip, 19(3):44  
 Coolidge, Ellen Randolph, granddau. of Jefferson, 29:59  
     Jefferson Randolph, grandson of Jefferson, 10(4):12; 34:129  
 Coons, Margaret, auth.  
     "A portrait of his times," 16(4):15-31  
 Cooper, Edward, Hampton, 15:92  
     Eugene B., Cpl., WWI vet., 50:131  
     George, comedian, 27:104  
     James Fenimore, author, "Leatherstocking Tales," 50:153  
     Mario, friend of W.J.Biggs, 49:110  
     Mary Fairlie, w. of Thomas A., 11(3):14  
     Samuel, artist  
         "Mary Fairfax," 32:120\*  
     Samuel, CSA officer, 11(1):15; 21(3):18,19\*  
     Mrs. Samuel, wife of Gen. Samuel, 21(3):18,19\*  
     Thomas, actor, 11(3):14,16\*  
     William, Richmond Guard, 18(4):42  
 Co-operative Education Association, 1903-1906, 5(3):16-18

Cootes, F. Graham, artist, 49:103  
     "Woodrow Wilson," 6(2):5  
 Cope, Thomas, Phila. merchant, 51:53, 54, 57, 58  
 Copein, William, stone carver, 26:78  
 Copeland, Edward Virgil, physician, 23(1):11  
     Elizabeth, film critic, 36:45, 47  
     James E., physician, 23(1):10-17\*  
     day book of (D), 23(1):10  
     Peter F., artist  
         "Culpeper minuteman," 24:1\*  
         "Soldiers of Virginia Continental line," 24:28\*  
 Corbin Hall, Eastern Shore, interior, 23(4):46\*  
 Copenhaver, Eleanor, (Mrs. Sherwood Anderson),  
     YWCA executive, 19(4):47  
 Copland house, Richmond, 16(3):27\*  
 Copley, John Singleton, artist  
     "Mary Otis Warren," 33:179  
     "Watson & the Shark," 46:284\*  
 Copper, Tom, outlaw, 39:180  
 Copyright law  
     Noah Webster promotion of, 1(3):38-41  
     Virginia law (D), 9(3):40  
 Corbett, Pvt. Charles Edward, WWI, Alexandria, 50:131  
 Corbin, Elisha Hall, s. of Hannah, 29:74, 75  
     Gawin, mem. House of Burgesses, 3(2):19; 29:70, 71  
     Hannah Lee, w. of Gawin, 3(2):18-21; 29:70-77  
     will of (D), 3(2):20  
     Virginia suffragist, 46:60  
     James Parke, planter, Caroline Co., 36:164  
     Kate, w. of Sandie Pendleton, 19(3):32; 36:164, 168, 169\*  
     Margaret, Revolutionary heroine, 37:142, 143  
     Martha, dau. of Gawin, 3(2):19; 29:74  
     Richard, planter, 36:62, 63  
 Corcoran Gallery of Art, 46:210  
 Corcoran, W.W., art patron, 11(3):28; 16(4):19, 31;  
     33:43\*; 38:79  
 Corey, Charles, Richmond Theol. Sem., 47:35  
 Corker, clerk of House of Burgesses, 19(2):42  
 Corley, John G., Richmond C of C member, 49:11, 13  
 Cornbury, Edward Hyde, governor of New York, 17(1):21  
 Corncob Pipe Club, musical group, 5(2):30\*; 51:137, 140\*  
 Corner, Thomas C., artist  
     "Frederick William Mackey Holliday," 18(5):4\*  
 Cornish, Richard, ship captain, 34:56  
 Cornplanter, pseud., attacks on George W.P. Custis, 38:127-129  
 Cornstalk, Shawnee chief, 2(4):44; 25:119; 24:105-107; 46:257  
     monument to, 24:107\*  
 Cornwallis, Charles, British officer, 1(2):40-47\*;  
     7(2):18-22\*; 19(2):16-19\*; 31:54-67\*, 70-77, 84\*, 87\*; 46:160;  
     48:135-142, 142\*  
     acknowledgment of prisoner of war statute (D), 31:67  
     actions during Revolution, 49:149-157  
     plaque, Nelson House, New York, 12(2):12



Cornwallis, Charles, 3d. baron, ancestor of general, 32:127  
 Cornwell, Dean, artist, 49:107,115  
 Corotoman, home of King Carter, 3(1):40-42\*  
 Corps of Engineers, Army, 48:24,26  
 Corps of Topographical Engineers, 48:24,26  
 Corse, Montgomery Dent, banker, 4(4):23; 16(3):14,17-20\*  
 Corsey, H. Carter, Alexandria militia, 16(3):15  
 Corson, Robert, PFRA sec-treas., 46:30,31  
 Cortez, Hernando, Spanish conqueror, 46:106  
 Corthall, William Irving, teacher, 39:56  
 Coryell, Janet L., author  
     "A Federal Surgeon in Civil War Virginia," 45:36-47  
 Cosby, Dabney, builder, 17(4):10; 19(2):46; 20(4):11  
     Samuel, owner of tobacco factory, 29:34  
 Cosey, Joseph, forger, 48:157  
 "Cosmopolitan," magazine, 49:106,109  
 Costigan, John E., artist, 46:199  
     "Receiving the Mail on the Farm," Stuart, Va., 1939, 46:199  
 Costin, Henry G., Pfc. 29<sup>th</sup> Infantry, CMH, 50:110  
 Coston, Eleanor, nurse, WWI, 50:118,118\*  
 Costumes, White House hostesses, 1(4):44-47\*  
 Cosway, Maria, w. of Richard, 26:52-63\*; 29:60\*  
     Richard, artist, 26:53-61\*  
     "Maria Cosway," 26:54\*  
 Cotopoxi Furnace, 4(1):25  
 Cottage Home, home of Mary Anna Jackson, 46:4  
 Cotter, John L. archaeologist, 7(1):42,43\*  
 Cotton, John, planter, 7(2):8  
     Joseph, actor, film narrator for VCWC, 50:84  
     Robert, antiquarian, 18(5):17\*  
 Cotton mills, Petersburg area, 30:176-185\*  
 Cottrell, Samuel, slaveowner, 48:86  
 Couch, William Terry, editor, 36:123; 46:232,238  
     "Culture in the South," 46:198  
     "Life in the South," 46:232  
     "These Are Our Lives," 46:238  
 Council, W.W., football player, 4(2):46,47\*  
 Council, operation of, 7(1):35; 38:56-61  
     instructions for honoring new rulers, 1689 (D), 2(4):7  
 Council of American Shipbuilders, 51:90  
 Council of Jewish Women, 50:120  
 Counterfeiters, 1863-1865, 4(1):14-19  
 Counties, boundaries of, 17(3):38-41; 17(4):4-11,32-40;  
     18(1):5-12; 18(2):5-7; 18(3):17-29;  
     18(4):20-22,27,29; 18(5):33-34; 19(2):42-47;  
     19(3):37-41; 20(1):5-7; 20(2):40-42;  
     20(3):22,23,27,29; 20(4):5-9; 21(1):5-8;  
     21(2):12,14,15; 21(3):6,7; 22(1):6,7; 22(2):5-7;  
     22(4):12-14,16; 23:42-43; 25:81,118,119,159,160;  
     27:86,87; 28:34,36; 30:30  
     representation in legislature, 18(5):20-31

Couper, William, historian, 9(1):14  
     William, sculptor  
         "Captain John Smith," 6(4):1,5,7\*  
 "Courier Times," N. Carolina newspaper, 46:52  
 Courthouses, 17(3):31,32  
     **See also** names of counties.  
 Courtland, 20(1):13  
     **See also** Jerusalem.  
 Courtland Army Air Field, Courtland, Ala. 45:57  
 Courtney, John, Baptist minister, 29:11  
 Courtois, Pierre, photographer, 48:46; 50:178-190  
 Courts, 36:149-157; 38:56-60  
 Cousins, Henry, Richmond free black barber, 46:120  
 Coutts, Patrick, Westham area, 8(4):42  
 Couvillon, Mark, author  
     "Patrick Henry's Virginia, Three Homes of an American Patriot," 50:158-167  
     "Patrick Henry's Virginia: A Guide to the Homes and Sites in the Life of an American Patriot," 50:159  
 Covenant of the League of Nations, 51:152-154  
 Coverly, Nathaniel, printer, 51:55\*  
 Coverture, 49:122  
 Covington, Peter, settler, 22(2):7  
 Covington, town, 22(2):4-9  
 Cowan, Andrew, Russell Co., 22(4):16  
     Scrapiron, baseball player, 26:187,188  
 Cowardin, James A., publisher, 17(2):44; 48:118,123,129,130  
 Cowen, Wm., Caroline Cty. pauper, 49:24  
 Cowie, Robert, sculptor, 34:93  
 Cowl, June, actress, 10(1):5  
 Cowling, Margaret Brand, WWI nurse, 50:116  
 Cownes, William, Scotch settler, 32:31  
 Cownes, home of Douglas family, 32:31\*  
 Cowpens, Battle of, 1781, 4(4):37  
 Cox, Edward, Jefferson resident, 50:90,92  
     Henry, militia officer, 19(3):18  
     Henry W., VMI cadet, 49:137,142  
     James, policeman, 38:177  
     John, cabinetmaker, 20(1):36  
     John, settler, 35:187  
     Joseph E., physician, Petersburg, 15(2):12  
     Tarleton B., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
     W.B., artist  
         "Robert E. Lee," attributed to Cox, 11(4):4\*  
     W.H.M., artist  
         "Fitzhugh Lee," 18(2):35\*  
 Cox's Snow, 1857, 15(2):12  
 Crabbottom, Highland Co., 24:19  
 Craddock, town, 16(4):45

Craig, Ann, pauper, 49:20  
 James, jeweler, 27:79,80  
 Lillian, auth.  
     "Agents of peace and progress," 14(4):32-37  
 Robert, Congressman, 18(5):29,30; 46:258  
 Taylor, tavern keeper, 5(2):4  
 Craig House Art Center, Richmond, 46:207  
 Craik, James, surgeon, 11(3):11; 14(1):36\*; 33:137-139\*  
     friend of Geo. Wash., 48:153; 51:57,58  
 Cram, George C., CSA officer, 33:121,123  
     Thomas J., Col., topographer, 48:29,30  
 Cram & Ferguson, Boston architects, 46:191; 49:14  
 Crampton's Gap, battle of, 45:39  
 Crane, James C., FABC governing committee member, 47:29,30  
     Stephen, journalist/author, 51:76  
 Craney Island, Battle of, 1813 (M), 1(3):32-35\*  
 Cranefield, Lionel, mem. London Co., 2(1):10\*  
 Crauly, Cora V., w. of Thomas, 38:15  
     Thomas, Richmond, 38:15  
 Cranch, Mary, sis. of Abigail Adams, 48:171  
 Craven, Algernon S., historian, 10(3):15  
 "Crawford," U.S. brig, scene of piracy/murder, 50:11  
 Crawford, Barbara, author  
     "Yarn is My Currency," 45:148-163  
     John & Son, monument bldrs., 45:32  
     John R.P., militia, 49:169  
     Louisa Ward, w. of Thomas, 25:6,7,11,12  
     Malcolm F., Madison Co., 19(4):19  
     Ralph, freed slave, 23(1):35  
     Richard M., Richmond Grays, 49:163  
     Thomas, sculptor, 18(3):43\*; 25:6-12\*; 49:175  
         contract for Capitol Square monument (D), 25:8  
         "Patrick Henry," 25:11\*  
         report from Royal Bavarian Academy of Fine Arts (D),  
             25:10  
         G. Washington monument, Capitol Square, 25:4,48\*; 51:20  
     William Harris, sec. of war, 3(1):10; 38:128  
     William J., monument bldr., 45:32,34  
 "Crawford," ship, 9(2):4-8\*; 38:148-157  
 "Crazy Bet." **See** Van Lew, Elizabeth.  
 Creasy, Mrs. W.M., dau. of Dr. George Bagby, 10(4):39  
 Creech, Silas, deputy sheriff, 21(4):33  
 Crehen, C., artist  
     "Richmond, view from Belle Isle," 22(1):24-25\*  
 Creighton, John, naval officer, 18(1):15  
 Crenshaw, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:38  
     John Bacon, Quaker minister, 48:44  
     Lewis D., hotel owner, 12(2):14  
     Margaret, Quaker, 48:44  
     Nathaniel, Quaker minister, 48:44  
         Shrubbery Hill, home, 48:38,46,38\*  
     William C., CSA officer, 10(3):27

Crenshaw's battery, memorial window, 10(3):27\*  
 Cresap, frontiersman, 24:102  
     Thomas, frontiersman, 10(3):7  
 Crescent Rifles, New Orleans militia, 49:180  
 Cress, Lawrence Delbert, auth.  
     "A well-regulated militia: The origins and meaning of the  
     Second Amendment," 33:64-73  
 Cresswell, Nicholas, diarist, Leesburg, 5(1):30; 14(1):34-39  
 Creswell, Henry, driver, 28:142  
 Cret, Paul, Philadelphia architect, 46:190  
 Crew, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
 Crews, James, Turkey Island, 14(2):43  
     \_\_\_\_\_, Miss, teacher in Cascade, Va., 46:38  
 Cribb, Tom, boxer, 29:164-173  
 Cridlin, George D., judge, 10(1):21  
 Criglersville barn, 36:141\*  
 Criminal justice, 34:174-181  
     hanging of pirates, Richmond, 9(2):4-8  
 Criminal procedure, bail, 34:174-181  
 Criminals, transportation of, 37:100-113  
 Crimora mill, 26:144\*  
 Crittenden, H. Temple, auth.  
     "Lost, two towns," 10(3):29-34  
     John J., Congressman, 14(1):15  
 Crockett, David, Congressman, 17(3):12  
     Elizabeth Boyd, w. of John Stuart, 11(2):4  
     G.A., Wytheville, 50:19  
     J. Stuart, cousin of John Stuart, 11(2):6-9  
     John S., Wytheville, 3(2):31  
     John Stuart, attorney, 11(2):4-9\*  
     Robert J., Wytheville, 50:18  
     Thomas, Tangier Island, 32:26  
     Virginia, Wytheville, 50:23  
 Cromwell, Oliver, leader of Commonwealth, 1(4):20-22\*  
     Brutal suppressor of the Irish, 51:149  
 Crook, George, Union officer, 34:106, 107\*  
 Crooks, E.E., real estate man, 38:169  
 Cropper, John, CSA officer, 4(2):33-37\*; 11(2):5, 7\*  
     Thomas T., Richmond, 50:70  
 Cropsey, Jasper, artist  
     "Harper's Ferry," 14(1):44\*  
 Cropsley, William, Essex Co., 34:123  
 Crosby, John, councilman, Staunton, 1(4):10, 11\*  
 Crosen, Earl, Berryville, 45:88  
 Croshaw, Joseph, =====, 19(3):7  
     Raleigh, planter, fur trader, 10(3):43  
 Crosley, Sara Waples, Alexandria, Army Nurse Corps., 50:123  
 Cross, John A., textiles manufacturer, 45:152  
     Thomas, textiles manufacturer, 45:152  
 Cross Keys, Battle of, 1862 (M), 12(4):27-30; 35:46, 47\*  
 Cross Roads Symphony, 51:139\*  
 Crosthwait, Timothy, Orange Co., 18(5):34, 35  
 Crostic, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127

Crouch, Jasper, free black butler, 15(1):18,19; 46:119,120  
     Robert, Public Guard, 18(4):44,46  
 Crowder, \_\_\_\_\_, stonecutter, 51:69  
     John, Civil War casualty, 8(1):12  
 Crowe, Annie Lewis Wingfield, U.S.Navy, WWI, 50:117\*  
 Eyre, artist, 2(2):4-9; 46:83  
     "After the Sale: Slaves Going South from Richmond, Va.  
         1853", 46:84\*  
     "East Main Street, near Twelfth," 2(2):6\*  
     "Petersburg field and factory hands," 2(2):8\*  
     "Slaves waiting to be sold," 2(2):8\*  
     "Thackeray lecturing," 22(2):11\*  
 Crowshaw, Joseph, York Co., 19(3):7  
 Crowson, E.T., auth.  
     "Aftermath of battle," 18(4):31-40  
     "Colonel John Custis of Arlington," 20(1):14-19  
     "Colonel William Campbell and the Battle of Kings  
         Mountain," 30:22-29  
     "George Frederick Holmes," 17(4):19-29  
     "George Washington Parke Custis," 22(3):36-47  
     "John Saunders," 27:52-57  
     "Samuel Stanhope Smith: A founder of Hampton-Sydney  
         College," 24:52-61  
 Crozer Iron Works, Roanoke (M), 24:138\*  
 Crozet, Claudius, engineer, 1(1):22,27\*; 2(4):20,21; 4(3):4,7;  
     9(1):14; 10(1):16; 12(4):4,10\*; 21(3):34\*; 22(4):28;  
     25:105,106\*  
     home of, 12(4):8\*  
     "Map for a Turnpike from the Red to the Blue Sulphur  
         Springs,1829," 48:20\*  
     memorial stone, VMI, 12(4):10\*  
 Cruickshank, George, artist  
     cartoons, 29:168,169,172\*; 36:155\*  
 Julie, et al., author  
     "Life Lived Like a Story: Life Stories of Three Yukon  
         Native Elders," 46:238  
 Cruise, Carl, musician, 11(1):8,9\*  
 Council, musician, 11(1):5,9\*  
 John, musician, 11(1):7,8\*  
 Crumley, John, gardener, 6(1):40  
 Crump, Mrs. Edward H., Memphis, 12(2):27  
     Goodrich, Jefferson trustee, 50:89  
 Nancy Carter, auth.  
     "Hopewell during World War I: The toughest town  
         north of Hell," 31:38-47  
     Richard, Jefferson trustee, 50:89  
     William W., judge, 6(1):38-40; 18(3):16; 27:188  
 Crusolles, Hyacinth, teacher, 32:43  
 Crutchfield, John J., Richmond judge, 27:103;  
     46:41,42,45,46,42\*; 51:78-80,79\*  
     Peter V., officer Public Guard, 18(4):44,47; 19(2):6  
     Stapleton, CSA officer, 29:21  
 Crystal Craters with Ike Nicholson, 50:57\*

CSA steamer Glen Cove, 50:71  
 "The Cuckold's Chronicle," 51:180\*,186\*  
 Cuddihy, William, auth.  
     "A man's house is his castle: Undue search and seizure  
     and the Fourth Amendment," 33:174-183  
 Cull, James, prisoner of Indians, 10(2):35,37  
 Cullen, John, physician, 23(3):43,45\*  
     John Archer, CSA courier, 16(4):23  
 Cullers, Daniel, f. of Mary O'Flaherty, 51:148  
     Mary Ross, m. of Mary O'Flaherty, 51:148  
 Culpeper, Alexander, 16(3):43,44  
     Catherine. d. of Thomas, 16(3):43,44\*; 32:97,118,144\*  
     John, Lord, 16(3):42,43  
     Margaret, w. of governor, 32:117,125\*  
     Thomas, 2d. baron, governor, 1(2):42,43\*; 16(1):13,15\*;  
     16(2):29; 16(3):42,43\*; 32:116,118\*  
     family, portraits of, 32:9,114,125\*  
     land holdings, 16(3):42,47  
 Culpeper Baptist Church, 45:85  
 Culpeper County, George Washington as surveyor, 10(3):8  
 Culpeper Minute Battalion, 24:4,11\*  
 Culpepper, Henry, resident near Dismal Swamp, 39:180  
     Thomas, baron of Thoresway, 45:178  
 Cumberland, Duke of. See William Augustus, duke.  
 Cumberland County  
     Committee of Safety, resolutions for separation from  
     England (D), 4(1):45  
     courthouse, 17(3):38-41,48\*  
 "Cumberland," warship, 33:108,109\*  
 Cumberland Corporation, 30:18  
 Cumberland Furnace, 14(1):14\*  
 Cumberland Gap, 5(4):10-14\*; 14(1):11-19; 20(3):34,36,38\*  
 Cumberland River, 20(3):35-38\*  
 Cumming, Dr. John, Scottish clergyman, 49:58  
     Mary, gardener, Petersburg, 33:55,56  
 Cummings, Charles, Presbyterian minister, 28:138-143\*  
     home of, 28:140\*  
     gravestone of, 28:140  
     Job, servant of, 28:143  
     Mildred Carter, w. of Charles, 28:138  
 Cunliffe, John, mine owner, 25:40,42  
 Cunliffe's mine, 11(3):41  
 Cunningham, \_\_\_\_\_, detective, Hopewell, 31:41-43  
     Ann Pamela, founder, Mt. Vernon Ladies' Assn.,  
     11(3):11-12\*; 45:30  
     Edward, Jr., CSA officer, 9(3):40,44  
     Frank W., singer, 10(3):26  
     James L., Missouri illustrator of National Drill, 49:180  
     Noble E., Jr., auth.  
     "Virginia Jeffersonians' victory celebration in 1801,"  
     8(1):4-9

Cunningham, Roger D., author  
     "Breaking the Color Line," the Virginia Militia at the  
     National Drill, 1887, 49:178-187  
 Currency, forms, 1773-1776 (D), 1(1):20,21  
 Currie, David, tutor, 89:70  
     George, county clerk, 20(4):6  
 Currier, James, builder, 16(1):23,25  
     Nathaniel, artist, lithographer, 45:181  
     "Explosion on the 'Princeton,'" 23(4):37  
     "Washington at Mt. Vernon," 1797, 48:161\*  
 Currier and Ives, photojournalists & image makers of 19<sup>th</sup>  
     Century, 46:82  
     "Visualizing the Sublime," A Currier & Ives Portfolio of  
     Va., 45:180-191;  
     "A disputed heat, claiming a foul!" 39:68\*  
     "Battle of Chancellorsville," 45:44\*  
     "Battle of Spotsylvania," 45:44\*  
     "Hiawatha's Wooing," 49:127\*  
     "Homeward Bound," 46:285\*  
     Civil War prints, 45:187\*,188\*,189\*  
     William Henry Harrison, 45:186\*  
     Virginia scenes, 45:190\*,191\*  
     George Washington, 45:182\*,183\*,184\*,185\*  
 Curry, Jabez Lamar Monroe, Baptist minister, 38:117  
     John Stewart, artist  
     "John Brown," 4(3):35\*  
 Ron T., author  
     "On the Beach of Waikiki," Hopewell's Tubize Royal Hawaiian  
     Orchestra, 51:112-123  
 Mary, w. of Jabez, 38:117  
 Curtis, Edmund, ship captain, 1(4):20-22  
     George W., editor, 22(2):14  
     Henry, physician, 13(1):8  
     Simon Read, 51:89,91  
 "Curtis Peck," ship, 3(1):44  
 Cussons, John, CSA scout, printer, 5(3):30-33\*  
     Susan Sheppard Allen, w. of John, 5(3):32  
 Custalow, O.T., Indian chief, with family, 12(2):42\*  
 Custer, George Armstrong, Union officer, 20(1):30-32\*  
 Custis, Children, painting by Matthew Pratt, 48:173\*  
     Daniel Parke, 1st h, of M. Washington, 20(1):17,19\*;  
     48:150,170; 51:52  
     Eleanor Calvert, =====, M. Washington's d-in-law,  
     22(3):37; 51:52,58,59  
     Eleanor Parke, "Nelly,"; Martha Washington's granddaughter,  
     48:156\*,187; 51:52,54,57-59,59\*  
     Elizabeth Parke, Martha's granddaughter, 51:52,54,57  
     George Washington Parke, farmer/artist, grandson of Martha  
     Washington, (Wash), 2(1):14,15; 3(3):L,18\*; 4(2):40;  
     11(3):11; 13(4):9; 14(3):30,31\*; 20(1):19; 22(3):  
     36-47\*; 25:129; 31:196; 38:124,133\*; 45:26,29;  
     46:269; 48:155,156\*,174,182,184,186; 49:37; 51:52-54





Custis (continued)

Executor of G. Washington's will, 51:56,57  
"Battle of Germantown, 22(3):43\*  
"Battle of Monmouth," 22(3):42\*  
"Battle of Princeton," 22(3):44\*; 38:129\*  
"Surrender at Yorktown," from Curtis, 22(3):42\*  
"Washington at Yorktown," from Curtis, 22(3):44,45\*  
John, agent of King's ships, 1675, 16(2):22  
John, vintner, 39:111  
John, d. 1696, justice of the peace, 20(1):15,16  
John, d. 1749, planter, 20(1):16  
John, 20(1):6\*  
John Parke ("Jack"), step-son of Washington, 12(3):23-27\*;  
20(1):14,18\*; 22(3):37; 39:45,46; 48:174,175; 51:52  
John Parker ("Jacky"), minister, 35:176\*  
Martha Dandridge, **See** Washington, Martha Custis.  
Martha Parke, Martha's daughter, 51:52  
Martha Parke, (Patty), m. Peter Law, M. Washington's  
granddaughter, 51:52,54,57  
Mary Anna Randolph, w. of Robert E. Lee, 51:59  
Customs, collection by private persons, 16(2):12-18  
Customs houses  
Urbanna, 16(2):39\*  
Yorktown, 16(2):14\*  
Cutchins, John A., Richmond, 34:186  
Lawyer/author, "Memories of Old Richmond" 1881-1944,  
51:78,81  
Lt. Col. 29<sup>th</sup> Infantry Div., 50:111  
Cutler, Manasseh, Mass. Congressman, 51:55,56  
Cutshaw, W.E., city engineer, Richmond, 17(2):20  
Cutting, John B., springs visitor, 48:20  
Cuvier, Georges, naturalist, 35:76,68,69\*  
"Cyane," British ship, 20(3):40  
Cymmrdonion, Honorable Society of, 9(2):44-46

## D

Dabany, interpreter for Pamunkeys, 10(2):22  
Dabbs, Josiah, builder, 34:163,173  
Dabney, Charles W., farmer, 25:15  
    Elijah W., musician/carpenter, 39:156  
    George, cousin of P. Henry, 50:163  
    James K., Gloucester, 11(2):15  
    Lavinia Morrison, w. of Rev. Robert L., 46:6,13  
    Richard H., professor, 2(3):8  
    Robert A.E., Mrs., Richmond, 49:165  
    Robert L., student, 34:44,46  
    Robert Lewis, architect, 32:161  
    Robert Lewis, clergyman/professor, Stonewall Jackson's  
chaplain & biographer, 8(2):32-42; 46:6,13  
    "Life & Campaigns of Lt. Gen. Thomas J. Jackson," 46:8  
    Thomas Smith Gregory, Gloucester, 8(2):32  
Virginus, auth., 36:112,123,126\*  
    Editor, Richmond Times-Dispatch, 46:168,206,207  
    "George Washington's railroad," 10(1):11-18  
    "Lady Nicotine's 350th birthday," 12(1):22-32  
    "Richmond: the Story of a City," 49:6  
    corresp. for N.Y. Times, 46:237  
Virginus, and Jon Kukla, auths.  
    "The Monticello scandals:History and fiction,"  
    29:52-61; 46:92  
    William T., Richmond Chamber of Commerce, 49:4,7\*,11  
Daffodils, 9(4):42,47\*  
Daggs, Wm., member, Hampton Quartet, 51:101,102,101\*  
Dahlgren, John A., ship commander, 32:9\*; 50:70  
    Ulric, Union officer, 1(4):16; 31:220,222  
Dahlgren guns, 50:73  
Daily Advance, Lynchburg newspaper, 46:39,40  
Daily Dispatch,, Richmond paper, 47:41,43,46  
Daily National Intelligencer, Washington, D.C., 51:59  
Daily News-Record, Dayton, Va., newspaper, 50:105,106,110,113;  
51:133\*,134  
Daily Richmond Enquirer, newspaper 45:18,20,22,25  
Daily Times, Richmond newspaper, 49:183  
Daingerfield, Edward, merchant, 14(3):31  
Dalby, Thomas, mem. House of Delegates, 6(3):44  
Dale, Thomas, deputy governor, 3(4):14,17\*; 9(4):11,12;  
    18(3):5,7\*; 28:112,113; 48:55,60; 51:166  
Dale's code, 3(4):15,16; 34:55,56  
Dales Gift, plantation, Eastern Shore, 13(4):11  
Dallas, Alexander J., naval officer, 16(3):7,8  
Dalrymple, Robert, Norfolk stonecutter, 51:69  
Dalton, Edmund R., actor, 28:9  
    John Nichols, governor, 32:113  
    inauguration, 1978, 50:176  
    Thomas, cartoon by Fred Seibel, 26:157\*  
Daly, John Jay, journalist, 1(4):37

Dalzieli, J., artist  
     "First prayer in Congress," 32:166\*  
 Dan, \_\_\_\_\_, Irish express driver, 48:90,91,93  
 Dana's Musical Institute, Warren, Ohio, 50:104  
 Dancing  
     advertisement for dancing on ship "Clio," (D) 31:47  
     schools, 22(3):5  
 Dandridge, Adam Stephen, Jefferson County, by Polk, 49:33\*  
     Bartholomew, judge, 39:46  
     Martha Washington's nephew, 48:153; 51:59  
     Evelina. See Hunter, Evelina Dandridge.  
     Dorothea. See Henry, Dorothea Dandridge.  
     Frances Jones, Martha Washington's mother, 51:52  
     John, Martha Washington's father, 51:52  
     Julius B., M. Washington's nephew, 51:59  
     Nathaniel West, f. of Dorothea, 16(1):20  
     Robert, Richmond, 51:81  
     Sarah, NAWSA member, 49:87  
     Stephen, Martinsville, 35:91  
     William, Goochland Co., 10(4):12  
     William, sea captain, 5(3):5; 15(4):34  
 Danenburg, William, free black, 48:77,82  
 Danenhower, John W., naval officer, 36:19,29  
 Daniel, Eliza Baker. See Cabell, Eliza Baker Daniel.  
     Elizabeth Cabell, 2d. w. of William, Jr., 18(3):32  
     James, R.V., auth.  
         "The giant of Virginia," 1(2):36-39  
         "Jack Jouett and Paul Revere in petticoats: The  
             heroine of the Battle of Wytheville," 1(1):33-35  
         "These still stand: Some early Virginia colonial  
             churches," 1(2):4-8  
         "Virginia--Noah had words for it," 1(3):38-41  
     Jimmy, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):41  
     John Moncure, editor, 3(2):44; 27:186-188\*; 30:101,102  
     John Warwick, U.S. Senator, 2(2):43; 3(3):12-16\*;  
         4(1):10; 5(1):45; 7(4):20; 10(4):33; 18(2):38\*;  
         18(3):32; 18(5):4,9,10\*; 45:34  
     Pryor, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):41  
     Raleigh T., CSA officer, 16(4):17,20  
     Sarah Ann Warwick, 1st w. of William, Jr., 18(3):32  
     W. Harrison, auth.  
         "The rage in Hill City: The beginnings of baseball in  
             Lynchburg," 28:186-191; 46:72  
         "Good Playing and Gentlemanly Bearing," Baseball's  
             Beginnings in Richmond, 1866-1883, 48:118-131  
     William, judge, 4(2):17,18; 18(3):32  
     William, Prince George Co., 8(1):12,13  
     William, Jr., 18(3):32  
 Daniels, Josephus, 47:10  
     Luther, member, Silver Leaf Quartet, 51:104\*,110  
     Ray, Petersburg, 50:34,38,39  
 Danner, Jacob, clockmaker, 24:112

Danville, city  
   CSA cabinet in, 1865, 13(3):12-15  
   defenses for, 1863, 24:41-43  
   High School, 48:115\*  
   League Park, baseball, 48:111  
   Main Street, 48:114\*  
   musical life during Delius visit, 9(1):16-20  
   tobacco factory, 25:16  
   wreck of Old 97, 8(2):43-46  
 Danville All-Stars, baseball team, 48:112  
 Danville Bed, newspaper, 48:113  
 Danville Leafs, baseball team, 48:108-117  
 "Danville plan" [acceptance of CSA money], 4(1):16  
 Danville Female College, 24:42,44,46  
   **See also** Stratford College.  
 Danville Military Institute, 18(2):23-30\*  
 Danville Tobacconists, baseball team, 26:187-191  
 Darby, Accomac, writer of play, 14(1):21  
 Darden, Colgate Whitehead, Jr., governor, 32:108,109\*; 45:76  
   inauguration, 1942, 50:175,177\*  
 Dare, Eleanor, Lost Colony res., m. of Pocahontas?  
   48:53,56-58  
   Virginia, Pocahontas' half sister? 48:53,54,56,61  
   Roanoke Island colonist, 48:62,63  
 Darlington, William M., springs visitor, 48:20  
 Darmstadt, Joseph, businessman, 7(4):25,26  
 Darnal, Cornelius, marine, 27:116,117  
 Darrill, Samson, cabinetmaker, 15(4):13  
 Darst, Benjamin, builder, 4(4):44; 23(1):20  
   Samuel, 23(1):20,26-29  
 Dashiell, Margaret, artist  
   "The blue veil," 4(1):28\*  
   "Mind yo' manners," 4(1):30\*  
   "Shopping for flowers," 4(4):10\*  
   Robert, naval officer, 4(2):34  
 Daughters of Elijah, secret society, 39:135  
 Daughters of Jerusalem, secret society, 39:150  
 Daughters of the American Revolution  
   Bell tower in Capitol Square, 19(2):11  
   Cape Henry cross erected by, 1(2):32\*  
   memorial to Washington at Great Falls canal, 12(4):40,41  
   Patrick Henry monument, Martinsville, 22(1):118  
 Daughters of the Golden Bond, secret society, 39:150  
 Daughters of the Golden Rod, secret society, 39:150  
 Daughters of Zion, secret society, 39:142  
 Davenport, Carson, artist, 46:199  
   Isaac, Jefferson, Va., 50:92  
   John M., militia officer, 17(3):7,10  
 Davenport and Morris, warehouse, Richmond, 21(3):42\*  
 Davidge, Maude Lee, member NMWMA, 45:30

Davidson, Donald, editor/critic, 36:112,127\*  
 J.S., owner of furnace, 17(2):17  
 Jo, artist  
     "Nancy Astor," bust, 23(3):38\*  
 John E., Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123  
 Julian O., artist  
     "Battle at Hampton Roads," adapted from, 33:97,144\*  
     "Sinking of the Cumberland, 33:108\*  
 Nora Fontaine Maury, nurse/teacher, 1(3):12; 8(1):14\*  
 Mrs. W.B. See Tynes, Molly.  
 Davies, J.W. & W.W., Richmond photography studio owners, 46:8  
 John W., stonecutting business, Richmond, 51:66\*,67,69  
 Nicholas, Amherst Co., 4(2):15  
 Samuel, Presbyterian minister, 8(2):40;15(2):35;  
     24:53,54\*; 30:110,111; 32:161\*  
 William, Continental officer, 15(3):26; 49:152,156  
 Wm. E., geologist/author  
     "Caverns of West Virginia," 50:56  
 Davis, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
 A.B. & Son, Purcellville nurserymen, 45:134  
     "Illustrated & Descriptive Catalogue of Everything for the  
     Greenhouse & Garden," 45:134  
 Alexander Jackson, architect, 18(2):28; 23(3):15,29\*;  
     36:32-36  
     designs for buildings at VMI, 23(3):18,20,24,25\*; 36:32\*  
     "Lyndhurst, Tarrytown," 23(3):16  
 Anne T., diarist, 33:58,59  
 Arthur, artist  
     "Emily Clark," 27:141\*  
 Arthur Kyle, editor/educator, 11(1):9; 31:157  
     Chrmn. Of the Va. War History Comm. & Pres. of Southern  
     Junior College, Petersburg, 50:100,101,100\*,133  
 Benjamin O., Col., U.S.Army's 1<sup>st</sup> African-American  
 general, 50:140\*,141  
 B.J. (Grimes), Union officer, 25:138  
 Bill, Frederick Co., 4(4):32  
 Caleb, craftsman, 24:112  
 Caroline, dau. of Henry, 39:137  
 Curtis Carroll, auth.  
     "Elegant and rural: Innes Randolph," 8(1):42-47  
     "His name was Diomed," 10(2):42-47  
     "Just an humble public servant," 10(1):30-35  
     "The small bang at Bangs," 11(2):4-9  
     "That daring young man," 9(1):11-15  
 Daniel, laborer, 21(1):37  
 Daniel Webster, black educator, minister, poet, 46:126,127  
 D.P., slide guitar, Tubize Orch., 51:116,118  
 D.W. & Giles B. Jackson, authors  
     "The Industrial History of the Negro Race," 46:126  
 Edward M., abolitionist, 48:90  
 Francis, Chief Eng., Va. State Highway Commsn., 50:78  
 George, CSA attorney general, 13(3):7,11\*  
 Gideon, plow manufacturer, Georgetown, 50:15

Davis (continued)

Henry, Richmond, 39:137  
Hugh, Henrico, 17(3):35  
J. Lucius, militia officer, 19(3):17  
J.R., CSA officer, 18(2):42,44,46  
James M., student, 13(3):32  
Jefferson, 2(3):4,6\*; 10(4):28,34\*; 11(4):36\*;  
12(2):15,18\*; 12(4):20-22; 16(4):30\*; 17(1):14;  
17(4):26\*; 18(1):41,44,45\*; 18(2):13; 19(4):9,10,12\*;  
25:167,175\*; 32:130,131\*; 35:94,151,152,157; 37:190,191;  
46:26,58,157,175,272; 47:33; 48:83; 50:67,70,154,171  
appealing to crowd during bread riot, 22(1):26,27\*  
appointment of Sally Tompkins as captain, 6(1):38  
cabinet of, 26:182\*  
evacuation of Richmond, 1(4):23-27; 18(5):38,40\*  
imprisonment and defense of, 14(4):15,16  
last days of Civil War, 13(3):5,15\*  
meeting with Oscar Wilde, 28:66  
monument, 10(4):28\*  
Secretary of War, 1850's, 48:24  
Winfield Scott opinion of, 8(3):20  
Jeff, Jr., son of Jefferson, 2(3):4,5\*  
Jeffrey, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:89  
John, Capt., Continental army, 48:135,138,141  
John A.G., professor, 31:189,190\*; 34:40-47\*  
John M., underground railroad agent, 48:78,82  
John Staige, professor, 1(3):17,18\*; 13(3):27,29,30\*  
Joshua, member court trying Nanziatto Indians, 33:171  
Marguerite, Pres., Women's Munition Reserve, 50:121,123  
Micajah, Bedford County dep. sheriff, 48:22  
Noah, slave minister, 47:35  
Noah K., professor, 10(3):19; 12(3):29,31  
Patrick, sesaman/boxer, 29:166,167  
Richard B., cloth manufacturer, 30:177,180\*  
Roy, tobacco farmer, 12(1):24,25,30  
Somerset, accused plant cutter, 1(1):42,43; 16(1):15  
Thomas, settler, Jamestown, 1(4):29-31  
Tom, slave of G. Washington, 48:182  
Varina Anne (Winnie), dau. of Jefferson, 2(3):6; 13(3):6  
Varina Howell, w. of Jefferson, 2(3):4,6\*,47\*; 10:30,31;  
12(2):16-18; 13(3):6,7,13,14\*; 19(4):10,12\*; 46:14  
Virginia Waller, auth.  
"Phi Beta Kappa, December 5, 1776," 9(2):34-41  
Westmoreland, governor, 2(3):47; 3(2):26; 8(1):32;  
30:127\*; 32:105; 37:133\*; 50:100,121,1143  
inauguration, 1918, 50:174; 51:151  
welcome to Marshal Foch, 1921, 8(1):33,35  
William H., member Tubize Royal Hawaiian Orch., 51:112  
Wilson, soldier, 37:80\*  
Winnie, dau. of Jeff. Davis, 46:14  
Davisson, Ananias, author of hymnal, 6(2):14-19  
Kentucky harmony, hymnal, excerpt from (D), 6(2):17  
Davy, Humphrey, chemist, 17(1):32\*

Author, "Elements of Agricultural Chemistry,"  
 45:117,118  
 Dawe, Louise Belote, auth.  
     "Christ Church, Lancaster County, 23(2):20-33  
     Louise, and Sandra Gioia Treadway, auths.  
     "Hannah Lee Corbin, the Forgotten Lee," 29:70-77; 46:60  
 Dawson, John, Congressman, 10(1):33  
     Thelma, Hieter, U.S.Navy, WWI, 50:117  
     Thomas, educator, 9(2):45  
     William, professor, 4(3):41  
 Dayton, John, cousin of Mrs. John Tyler, 13(1):9  
 Deal, John G., asst. ed. DVB, 50:152,148-157  
     Joseph T., Congressman, 30:132  
 Dean, Braziel "Bed", 51:127  
     Edward O., reporter, 3(2):40-42\*  
     George C., forester, 10(1):22  
     Mary Walk, s. of Rose, 51:127  
 Deane, Elkanah, coachmaker, 3(1):29  
     Francis Henry, physician, 21(1):43,46\*  
     John, member of court trying Nanziattico Indians, 33:171  
 Marton, Richmond black city councilman, 46:127  
     Mary, member Tubize Royal Hawaiian Orch., 51:112,117  
     Nathaniel P., seaman, 9(2):6  
     Silas, diplomat, 19(2):13\*; 34:17,21\*  
     Thomas J., Richmond, 26:114  
 Deans, John E., militia officer, 24:89,92  
 Dearing, James, CSA officer, 8(1):13  
 Debar, Joseph H. Diss, artist  
     sketch of Brown's ride from Clarksburg, 9(2):27\*  
     courtroom sketch of John Brown, 9(2):31\*  
 deBarre, Admiral, French commander, 31:70-77\*  
 de Beaupaire, Chevalier Alexandre Marie Quesnay, 46:198  
 Debedeaven, chief of Accomac Indians, 12(1):9,10  
 Debnam, W.E., writer, 29:55  
 DeBow, J.E., editor, 19(2):27\*  
     S. Herries, writer, 2(4):26  
 "De Bow's Review," published review of E. Ruffin, 45:121  
 Debozer, L., bell maker, 10(3):18  
 deBry, Theodore, engraver  
     "Indian attack," 28:117\*  
     "Indian conjurer," 28:114\*  
     "The town of Secota" and sketches of Indians from  
         watercolors by John White, 1(2):33-35\*  
 Debt, Virginia, 1871-1887, 21(2):29-38  
 Debtors, imprisonment of, 4(1):26-30  
 deCarmontelle, L.C., artist  
     "Benjamin Franklin," 21(2):12\*  
 Decatur, Capt. Stephen, Jr., 50:67  
 Decca, recording label, 51:111  
 Decker, Joseph, artist  
     "Our gang, or the accused," 39:152  
 Declaration of Independence, 4(1):43\*; 35:80-85  
 Declaration of Rights, original draft (D), 32:64,65

print with two handwritten emendments by Madison (D),  
32:163  
 deClare, Richard/Richard Strongbow, 51:149  
 Deep River Boys quartet, 51:102,102\*  
 Deep Run Hunt Club, Richmond, 3(2):26\*; 10(3):12,13,15,16\*  
 Deep Water Shoals Warehouse, 27:7\*  
 Defoe, Daniel, writer  
     Colonel Jack, frontispiece (D), 37:102  
 deGrasse, Francois Joseph Paul, comte, French naval officer,  
     7(2):18-22\*; 31:70-77\*,96-101\*,156  
 deGroot, John, artist, 46:199  
     "Great Road," Christiansburg, Va., 1939, 46:199\*  
 DeHardit, John E., judge, 28:128  
 DeHart Hotel, Lexington, 20(3):12,13\*  
 Dehart, Mariah E., widow of amputee, 47:19  
 DeJarnette, Mrs. E.A., Halifax Co., 10(1):20  
 DeKalb, Johann, Continental army officer, 48:141  
 Delalande, Michel, French industrialist, 31:97-99\*  
 de la Muce, Oliver, Marquis, 3(3):38,39  
 DeLand, Clyde O., artist  
     "Washington's rebuke of Fee at Monmouth," 38:92  
 Delano, Jack, RA/FSA photographer, 46:231  
 Delaunce, Francois, pirate, 32:180-182  
 Delaware, Thomas West, lord, governor, 1(1):29-31\*; 1(3):10;  
     9(3):9; 12(2):40; 18(3):9  
 "Delaware," ship, Black Hawk visit, 35:17\*  
 deLeon, Thomas Cooper, writer, 8(1):45,46;  
     28:121,124-126  
 Delius, Frederick, composer, 9(1):16-20\*  
 Deloney, Lewis, Lunenburg Co., 20(3):23  
 deLaszlo, Philip A., artist  
     "Alexander Wilbourne Weddell," 34:23\*  
 Delivery boys, Postal Telegraph-Cable Co., 39:9\*  
 DeLong, Emma, Mrs. G.W., 36:18,24  
     George Washington, naval officer, 36:16-28\*  
     grave of, 36:28  
 Deloria, Vine, Jr. American Indian writer  
     "Custer Died for Your Sins:An Indian Manifesto," 48:62,63  
 Del Savio, Carlo, Italian officer, 39:187  
 de Lustrac, Jean, French philanthropist, 31:98  
 de Maris, Walter, painter  
     "Paris treaty, 1919," 37:67\*  
 De Mille, Agnes, choreographer, 45:106  
 Demke, Olga W., U.S.Navy, WWI, 50:117  
 Democratic Convention, Virginia, 1932, 25:33\*  
 Deneale, George E., state senator, 3(1):43; 51:60,61  
 Dendron, town, 10(3):29-34  
 Denison, Eliza Read, artist  
     "Virginia revolutionary capitol," 1(1):45\*  
     Elizabeth Russell, granddaughter of John Tyler, 1(1):45  
 Dennie, Joseph, editor, 29:54  
 Dennis, Robert, ship captain, 1(4):20,21  
 DeNoailles, Vicomte, b.-in-law of Lafayette, 48:139



Denoon, Samuel David, Richmond councilman, 22(1):29\*; 47:43  
 Denny, Collins, Methodist bishop, 34:95  
     Ebenezer, Continental army, 48:141,142  
 Denton, \_\_\_\_\_, family memorial, Roanoke Cty., 51:65  
 Depot Field Hospital, City Point, 46:214  
 Depot of Charts & Instruments, Navy, 48:24  
 Depp, Gustavus, 50:93  
 Derby, George H., artist  
     "Le cadet," 29:138\*  
 Dering, William, dancing master/artist, 26:78; 38:59  
 Derrick, James, Mr. Vernon slave carpenter, 48:163,164  
 de Sailly, Charles, Huguenot leader, 3(3):39  
 de Saint-Memin, Charles Balthazar Julien Feuret, artist, 46:187  
 De Sequeyra, John, physician, 3(1):37  
 de Soto, Fernando, explorer  
     Virginia richly valued, titlepage (D), 11(1):22  
 Des Portes, Ulysses G., Jr., Richmond res., 46:207  
 Destouches, Charles-Rene-Dominique Gochet, French Adm., 48:135  
 Dett, Dr. R. Nathaniel, H.U. dir. of music, 51:102  
 deVantibault, Countess Elizabeth Boller, wife of J. Binford,  
     46:205  
 deValera, Eamon, Irish uprising leader/politician, in America  
     51:148,151-155,157,153\*  
     Meetin of de Valera in Dublin in 1936 with author James C.  
     O'Flaherty, son of Richmond lawyer Daniel C. O'Flaherty,  
     51:159  
 De Vere, Maximilian Schele, professor, 5(1):22; 13(3):27,31\*  
 DeVine, Russell B., bus. mgr., The reviewer, 27:134,142,143  
 DeVoto, Bernard, Jefferson Hotel guest, 45:14; 46:209  
 Dew, Charles B., author  
     "Rice Paper and Mirrors," 46:151,152,151\*  
     "Bond of Iron: Master and Slave at Buffalo Forge," 46:151  
     "Ironmaker to the Confederacy: Joseph R. Anderson and the  
     Tredegar Iron Works," 46:151  
 Lelia, student, 29:103  
 Lucy E. Gatewood, m. of Thomas R., 19(2):22\*  
 Natalia Hay, w. of Thomas R., 19(2):29  
 Thomas, farmer, f. of Thomas R., 19(2):22  
 Thomas Roderick, educator, 16(1):5; 19(2):20-29\*; 28:71  
 Dewey, Thomas E., political candidate, cartoon about, 26:157  
 Dewey's Patent Gleaner, c. 1855, 13(1):7\*  
 Dick, Alexander, supt. armament factory, 13(3):43,47\*  
     Charles, arms manufacturer, 13(3):41-47  
     home of, 13(3):42\*  
     Elisha Cullen, physician/artist, 15(2):5,6\*; 33:138,139\*  
     "Washington," 15(2):6\*  
 Dickens, Charles, writer, visits to U.S.,  
     11(3):16,17,19\*; 21(1):41,47\*; 49:124  
     elegy for Charles Irving Thornton (D), 21(1):46,47  
 David B., auth.  
     "Frank Buchser in Virginia: A Swiss artist's  
     impressions," 38:4-13  
 Dickenson, Beverly, Wise Co., 21(4):33

Henry, clerk of court, 22(4):15,16  
 John, author, 32:140,141\*  
 Dickensonville, town, 22(4):15,16  
 Dickey, Matthew, 25:160  
 Major X.Y., 25:161  
 Dickinson, A.H., atty., 45:31  
 Alfred E., Rev., ed. of "Religious Herald," 48:127,130  
 Edmund, cabinetmaker, 20(1):37  
 John, surveyor, 21(2):16  
 John, mem. Continental Congress, 25:154  
 Robert L., Sgt. Richmond Blues, 49:174  
 S.E., artist  
 "Harry Flood Byrd, Sr.," 25:368  
 Dickinson College, 26:87\*  
 "Dictionary of Va. Biography," DVB, 2<sup>nd</sup> vol., 50:148-157  
 "Tracking Elephants, Finding Needles," DVB editors,  
50:148,157  
 Didier, Henry, Wirt friend, 49:68  
 Dielman, E., artist  
 "Governor's House, Richmond," lithograph, 35:148\*  
 Dietrick, Jacob D., Staunton German printer, 49:33  
 Dietz, August, St., printer/collector, 9(3):8,9\*  
 Digges, Cole, merchant, 16(2):15  
 Dudley, mem. House of Burgesses, 1(1):38; 13(4):43,44;  
16(2):35; 23(3):11  
 Lt. Gov., 49:155  
 Edward, governor, 13(4):43,46; 45:173  
 Ella, w. of Henry, 47:23  
 Henry, disabled confederate soldier, 47:23  
 Thomas, at G. Washington sale, 51:60  
 Diggs, Martin, auth.  
 "New Point Lighthouse," 18(3):12-15  
 Dill, Alonzo Thomas, auth.  
 "Steamships, trains, and jolly trolleys," 36:170-183  
 "Sumptuous and seasonable: Fun on the York in West  
 Point," 38:38-47  
 Alonzo Thomas, and Brent Tarter, authors  
 "The hellish scheme to move the Capitol," 30:4-11  
 Dillard House Tavern, Sussex Co., 19(2):44\*  
 Dilworth, Joseph, steward at school, 32:43  
 Dimick, Justin, commander, Ft. Monroe, 2(1):26  
 Dimitry, Charles P.J., editor, 32:156  
 Dimmock, Charles, Richmond councilman, 14(1):10  
 Charles, State Guard, 16(4):13\*; 18(4):47; 19(2):9,11\*;  
35:58; 49:170\*,176  
 Charles, civil engineer, 19(2):9,11\*  
 Charles, Richmond, 35:158  
 Charles H., designer of Confederate memorial, 51:68\*  
 Jesse, archaeologist (?), 9(3):14  
 Marion J., Sr., architect, 10(3):26  
 Marion J., sculptor, 12(3):42,44  
 design for Stuart monument, 12(3):41\*  
 Dinesen, Isak, author, 45:108

Dinsmore, James, carpenter at Poplar Forest, 6(2):22; 51:29  
 Dinwiddie [Dinwoodie], Robert, governor, 1(3):44; 5(3):40,41\*;  
17(3):33; 18(3):19,21\*; 28:60; 38:91; 48:153; 50:169  
 Dinwiddie County, 19(1)  
     courthouse, 18(3):19-28\*  
 Dinwiddie Colored Quartet, harmony recordings, 1902 51:106  
 Diomed, review of book about dog, 10(2):42-47  
 DiPaolo, Pietro, army officer, 39:186\*  
 Diradour, Gregar, Hopewell, cadet with Mason Wms., 45:53  
 Dismal Swamp, 4(3):23-29\*; (M), 10(4):19,17\*; 33:26\*;  
37:12,13\*; 39:172-181\*; 45:128  
     poem by Thomas Moore, 4(3):30,31  
     slaves digging canal in, 21(3):39\*  
 Dismal Swamp Canal Co., 4(3):26; 10(4):26  
 Dismal Swamp Land Co., 4(3):26; 10(3):25; 45:130  
 Disney, Walt (Seven Dwarfs), WW II propaganda, 45:66  
 Disston, Hamilton, industrialist, 46:272  
 District of Columbia, boundaries of, (M), 25:126-135  
 "District of Columbia," ship, 11(1):45\*  
 Ditcher, Gabriel's Conspiracy of 1800, 50:150  
 Divers, Bridget, Mich. Vivandiere, 46:221,224  
     George, orchardist, Albemarle Co., 10(2):29; 34:83  
 Divine, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
 Divorce in Antebellum Virginia, 51:180-187  
 Dix, Dorothea Lynde, union army nurses supt., 46:217  
     John A., Union officer, 27:165  
 Dixie, William, barber, father of Anne Spencer, 27:179  
     Mrs. William, m. of Anne Spencer, 27:179  
 Dixie Cavers, Salem, 50:53  
 Dixie Dewdrop, name of Va. mountain girl, 46:250  
 Dixie Hawaiian Orchestra at WRVA, 51:141\*  
 Dixie Spiritual Singers, musical group, 5(2):30\*; 51:142\*  
 Dixon, George, tobacco factory worker, 39:153  
     John, artist  
         "George Villiers," 32:120\*  
     John, printer, 25:62  
     John Henry, tobacco factory workers, 39:153  
     Mike, dog owner, 10(3):12  
     Robert, "News Leader" reporter for police court, 51:83  
 Dixon's tobacco storehouse, Prince George Co., 1(2):21  
 Doak, Samuel, teacher, 24:57  
 Dobie, Samuel, construction supt. for capitol, 1(3):6; 51:18  
 Dobson, Cynthia, w. of Griffin, 46:282,287  
     Edmund, first mate, 9(2):6,7  
     Griffin, slave to Cmdr. Thomas ap Catesby Jones, 46:278-287  
 Dobson children, Matt, Polly, Beverly, Henry, Edmund,  
46:283,287  
 Doby, Larry, black baseball player, 48:104,108,109  
 Dockery, Muriel, singer, 11(1):7  
 Dod, Charles, Union soldier, 46:220  
     \_\_\_\_\_, Mrs., mother of Charles, 46:220  
 Dodd, Lamar, Harrisonburg art committee, 46:202  
 Doddridge, Philip, mem. Convention of 1829, 3(1):21;

18(5):27; 24:186,190  
 Dodge, \_\_\_\_\_, apprentice fireman on Old '97, 8(2):44,46  
     Ossian E., Boston singer 45:20  
 Dodminister, Thomas, passenger lost at sea, 28:135  
 Dodson, Mrs., mother, 36:136\*  
     Daniel, militia officer, 17(3):9  
 Doggett, David S., Episcopal bishop, 10(3):26; 46:120  
 Dogs, story about, 10(2):42-47  
 Dogue Run Farm, Geo. Wash.'s. 48:160,162,164-166  
 Dogue Run mill, Fairfax Co., 4(2):10\*  
 Dogwood, history of, 2(4):1,32-35\*  
 Doheny, Edward L., pres. Of American Association for the  
     Recognition of the Irish Republic, 51:157  
 Dolan, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
 Dolliver, Joseph, seaman, 9(2):6  
 Dolly Ann Furnace, Alleghany Co., 7(2):36  
 Dolson, Betsy, sister of Thos. Evans, Canadian, 2(1):18,19  
 Donelson, Andrew Jackson, vice-president, 26:33\*  
     John, surveyor, mem. House of Burgesses, 11(4):11-15;  
         20(4):9; 35:187-190  
         slaves of, 11(4):11,12; 35:187  
     Rachel Stockley, w. of John, 11(4):15  
 Dongan, John, militia officer, 24:89,91,92  
 Doniphan, Alexander, member of court trying Naziattico  
     Indians, 33:171  
 Donn, Edward, architect, 31:202,203  
 Donnan, James M., consul  
     manuscript presented by Belfast merchants (D), 28:80,83,96  
 Donnelly, Ralph W., auth.  
     "Archibald Henderson, marine," 20(3):39-47  
     "The Confederate marines at Drewry's Bluff," 16(2):42-47  
     "George Rogers Clark's row galley, Miami," 27:114-117  
 Dooley, Edwin L., Jr., auth.  
     "Gilt buttons and the collegiate way: Francis H. Smith as  
         antibellum schoolmaster," 36:30-39  
     James, husb. of Sallie May, 49:14  
     James F., Union baseball club umpire, 48:121  
     James H., railroad officer, 38:42,43  
     James, s. of John, 47:46\*  
     John, Irish immigrant in Richmond, 47:37,38,41-46  
     John, Jr., s. of John, 47:46,47  
     Sallie May, philanthropist, 49:14  
     Sarah, w. of John, 47:37,41  
     Sarah, d. of John & Sarah, Mother Superior of Monte Maria  
         Monastery, Richmond, 47:40,40\*  
 Dooley's Great Southern Hat & Cap Manufactory & Depot, 47:37  
 Doolittle, Amos, printer  
     design for seal of U.S., 35: 110,111\*  
     engraving honoring Constitution, 34:110  
     \_\_\_\_\_, Gen., 45:64  
 Dooner, Henry, Petersburg, 15(2):11  
 Dorcas Society of Centenary Methodist Church, 48:123  
 "Dorchester," Coast Guard ship, 11(1):45\*

"Dorchester," steamer, 15(1):33,35\*  
 Doriot, Victor, Jr., watchmaker, Wytheville, 50:23  
 Dormon, James H. author  
     "The spies in Dixie: Professional theater in Confederate  
     Richmond," 28:4-13  
 Dorsey, Ella Loraine, author, Pocahontas bio., 48:53  
 Doswell, Mrs. Robert, V-E Day celebrant, 45:87  
 Doty, town, 10(3):30,31  
 Dotson, Andrew J. sheriff, 21(4):31-35\*  
     George, explorer, 5(2):37,39\*  
 Douglas, Alexander, keeper of penitentiary, 6(1):15  
     Beverley Brown, King William militia, 19(3):19; 32:31  
     Harry, CSA officer, 10(4):35  
     Harry, member, Camp Hill Quartet, 51:102\*,103\*  
     Henry Kyd, CSA officer, 8(1):37; 35:40,41; 36:160,162,163  
     John Erskine, British naval officer, 22(1):31,34  
     Lewis, Ambassador, 48:66\*  
     Lucile Virginia, Nurse, WWI, 50:116  
 Douglass, Frederick, Afro-American leader, 30:61,64,65\*; 48:82  
     William, Leesburg plantation master, 48:7  
 Douthat, Robert, planter, 4(4):44; 17(2):7; 13(1):10  
 Dove, James, aged 8, oration to Lafayette, 4(2):42  
     Rita, poet laureate, U.S., 46:170,180  
 "Dover," tugboat, 11(1):37\*  
 Dow, Neal, Union officer, 5(3):10,12,13  
 Dowdall, Theodore, Wytheville, 50:23  
 Dowdey, Clifford, Richmond, author, Civil War books  
     "The Land They Fought For: the Story of the South as the  
     Confederacy, 1832-1865," 50:79,80  
     "The Wartime Papers of Robert E. Lee," 50:80  
 Downer, Edward Thornton, auth.  
     "Stonewall Jackson--A living memorial," 12(4):23-31  
 Downes, Edwin H., naval officer, 39:26  
 Downey, Daniel, priest, 1(1):26  
     William, Bedford Co. 21(1):9  
 Doyle, David, teacher, 2(1):7  
     Isaiah, tobacco factory worker, 39:154  
 Dragging Canoe, Cherokee leader, 28:141,142  
 Drake, Daniel, friend of Wm. H. McGuffey, 16(1):5  
     Sir Francis, 51:74  
     William M., Baptist leader, 5(2):46  
 Draper, Bettie Robinson, prisoner of Indians, 10(2):34,35,37  
     Dorothy, decorator, 45:107  
     Mrs. George, victim of massacre, 10(2):36  
     John, hus. of Bettie, 10(2):34,40  
         family, 10(2):34-40  
     Lyman Copland, historian, 27:180-187\*  
 Draper's Meadows, massacre at, 10(2):36\*  
 Drayton, Boston, illegal black minister, 47:30  
     Michael, poet, 35:50  
     Poems, frontispiece (D), 35:50  
 Dressler, Adolph, seaman, 36:28  
 Drew, Francis A., capt., W.W. Townes, sidewheeler, 48:79

George Washington, former slave, 39:132,134  
 Drewry, Augustus, CSA marine officer, 16(2):43  
 Augustus B., Westover, 17(2):6,9\*  
 Drewry's Bluff, (M), 16(2):43-47\*  
 Driggs, Sarah Shields, and John G. Zehmer, Jr., auths.  
 "Worthy of its purposes: The changing face of the  
 governor's mansion," 37:126-133  
 Driggus, Elizabeth, d. of Emanuel, 32:17  
 Emanuel, farmer, 32:17  
 Jane, d. of Emanuel, 32:17  
 Drinkard, Thomas E., confed. amputee, 47:23  
 W.F., grand master of Grand Lodge, 11(4):10  
 Drinker, Gertrude, dietitian, 10(1):40,41  
 Driver, L.R., editor, 31:41-46  
 Dromgoole, George Cole, Congressman, 10(1):37; 18(5):30\*;  
33:81\*  
 Drum, Thomas, Union chaplain, 11(1):13  
 Drumgoole, Wm. A., printer, 50:16  
 Drumheller, Ralph, Portsmouth Navy Yard, WWI, 50:117,118  
 Drummond, \_\_\_\_\_, hanged after Bacon's rebellion, 7(1):35  
 Edward McConnell, successful black businessman in  
 Richmond, 51:177  
 William, discoverer of Lake Drummond, 10(4):25  
 Drummond's Mill Farm, Eastern Shore, 23(4):44  
 Drummondtown Baptist Church, 23(4):12\*  
 Druyvesteyn, Kent, auth.  
 "Courthouses of Franklin County," 21(2):12-19  
 "Courthouses of Henry and Patrick Counties, 22(1):6-13  
 "Sheltering Arms Hospital: Where patients have never  
 paid," 22(3):16-27  
 "With great vision: The James River and Kanawha Canal:  
 A pictorial essay," 21(3):22-47  
 Dry Run, Powhatan Co., 3(3):38\*  
 Dryden, John, writer, prologue and epilogue on play about  
 Bacon's rebellion, 7(1):38-39\*  
 William, tavern keeper, 25:83  
 Duane, James, mayor of New York, 36:104  
 duBois, Guy Pene, artist, 49:103  
 DuBois, W.E.B., visitor at Spencer home, 46:66  
 DuBose, Dudley M., CSA officer, 4(4):23  
 Duchess of Windsor, 45:107  
 Duckhardt, Richard, artist, 12(3):46  
 "Broad Street," 32:90,91\*  
 covers for The Oracle, 38:102,103  
 Ducks, decoy, 23(4):18,17\*  
 Dudgeon, Thomas, Halifax Co., 20(4):6  
 Dudley, Bill, football player, 36:42\*

Duels, 11(2):4-9; 14(2):12-23\*; 26:110-123\*  
     Beirne-Pleasants, 1846, 26:123  
     Belo-Cussons, 1863, 27:172  
     Hope-Jones, 1849, 7(2):15  
     Lee-Mercer, 1766, 26:82  
     legislation against, 3(2):28-31; 14(2):15,16  
     Littlepage challenge to Clay, 1783, 2(2):19  
     McCarty-Mordecai, 1870, 2(3):20  
     Pleasants-Ritchie, 1846, 18(1):37-39\*; 26:110-123\*  
     Terrell-Connally, 1863, 5(3):32,33  
     Thomas-Battleheim, 1883, 26:123  
 Duffey, Georg, militia officer, 16(3):13-18\*  
 Duffie, Cliffred, Union officer, 25:137-141  
 Duffy, \_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123  
 Duke, Caroline, friend of Ellen Glasgow, 36:11  
     Doris, 45:107  
     Jane Taylor, writer, 2(3):22-26  
     R.T.W., attorney, 11(3):31; 16(1):7  
     W.R., mem. House of Delegates, 12(3):31  
 Dulaney, George T., Jefferson, Va. blacksmith, 50:95  
 Dulany, H. Rozier, sportsman, 9(1):29; 10(3):17  
     Richard H., cavalry officer, 34:104  
     Richard H., huntsman, 34:104  
 Dulcimer, musical instrument, 45:102-109  
 Du Maurier, George, artist, cartoon from Punch, 28:65\*  
 Dumfries, town, 28:36-41\*  
 Dunbar, William M., ice pilot, 36:23  
 Duncan, A.L., educator, 18(2):27  
     \_\_\_\_\_, Miss, USCC, 46:218  
     John, Augusta Cty. pauper, 49:27,28  
 Dungeness, home of Randolphs, 15(4):16\*  
 Dunglison, Harriette Leadam, w. of Robley, 22(1):15  
     Robley, professor, 14(2):8,10\*; 22(1):14-21\*; 31:187\*  
 Dunkards. See Brethren, Church of the.  
 Dunlop, Jennings J., clerk, 8(2):46  
 Dunmore, John Murray, earl of, governor, 1(1):37,44;  
     2(2):28-30\*; 2(4):41-47\*; 18(1):20-31\*; 21(1):38,41\*;  
     21(2):46-47\*; 24:4-11\*,100-107\*; 25:58-71,86,87\*;  
     27:54\*; 28:52-55\*; 38:150,152,153\*  
     proclamation, Nov. 7, 1775 (D), 24:9; 25:69  
 "Dunmore," flagship of Gov. Dunmore, 2(4):47  
 Dunmore County [changed to Shenandoah, 1777], 2(2):28-30  
 Dunmore's War, 24:100-107; 46:257  
 Dunn, Jack, baseball manager, 3(4):20-21\*  
     John, CSA officer, 18(5):8  
     Leo Wilson, farrier, Vet. Corps., WWI, 50:129  
     William R., auth.  
         "An attorney general goes to jail," 21(2):28-39  
         "Meem's Bottom," 13(2):38-47

Dunstan, William Edward III, auth.  
     "The colonial cabinetmaker in Tidewater Virginia,"  
         20(1):34-47  
     "The Episcopal Church in the Confederacy, 19(4):4-15  
     "Rosewell, an unfulfilled dream," 20(2):12-25  
 DuPont, Samuel F., Comdt. Philadelphia Navy Yard, 50:71  
 DuPont Company, Hopewell, 31:39-41; 51:113  
 Dupre, Augustin, engraver of medals, 7(2):11  
 Dupuy, John, constable, 9(4):33  
 Duran, Ray, member, Deep River Boys Quartet, 51:102\*  
 Durand le Dauphine, French exile, 9(3):32-37  
     Voyages d'un françois exile pour la religion, frontispiece  
         (D), 9(3):35  
 Durbin, Louise, author  
     "Pocahontas in England," 18(3):4-12  
 Durkin, John, artist  
     "Cake and fruit seller," 33:55\*  
     Joseph T., writer, 47:47  
 Durwine, Philip, ship passenger, 28:135  
 Dutch Gap Canal, 4(3):12; 14(4):38-41\*; 27:8\*  
 Dutcher, Howard, fiancé of O. Summers, 48:38  
 Dutton, William, Rebel slave owner, 50:46  
 Duval [Du Vall], Isaac, glassmaker, 9(3):16  
     Maria Pendleton, educator, 18(3):39  
     William, magistrate, 13(3):34-36\*  
     William P., land developer, 18(2):15, 16\*  
 Duvivier, Pierre Simon, engraver of medals, 7(2):10, 11  
 Dye, Pearl, V-E Day celebrant, 45:85  
     Polly Ann, pregnant woman, 49:28  
 Dykes, Mungo, builder, 27:90



## E

E.C. Glass High School, Lynchburg, 5(3):19\*  
Eager, John M., army officer, 39:191  
"Eagle," insignia of Society of Cincinnati, 13(1):39\*  
Eagle Infantry, 13(2):26  
Eagle Tavern, Richmond, 39:62  
    The Eagle Tavern, Leesburg, 48:5-13  
    (Linden Hotel), 48:13  
Eakins, Thomas, artist  
    "Negro boy dancing," 39:132\*  
    "Whistling for plover," 39:49\*  
    "The Zither Player," 1876, 45:109\*  
Eanes, "Uncle Dick," CSA veteran, 8(1):15  
Early, Everette W., student, 13(3):29  
    Jeremiah, owner of ironworks, 11(4):14,15; 35:189-191  
    Jubal Anderson, CSA officer, 5(4):27,28; 11(4):5,7\*;  
        15(3):11,12\*; 16(4):28\*; 20(1):28,33\*; 21(2):14\*;  
        22(3):26,27; 23(2):16; 28:88-90,95\*; 30:151,152\*;  
        37:190,191; 38:78,79; 46:5,14  
    Early, N.B., Jr., mem., House of Delegates, 12(3):31  
Earthquake, 1811-1812 (M), 23(1):4-9  
    graph of activity (D), 23(1):8  
East Humpback Bridge, Covington, 1(2):19  
East Mound, 15(2):28,30,31\*  
Easter, Peter, police officer, 17(1):44  
Eastern League, baseball, 3(4):19  
Eastern Shore (entire number devoted to), 23(4):1-48\*  
    courthouses, 14(1):20,27\*  
    free blacks, 17th century, 32:10-19\*  
    hurricane, 1821 (M), 32:20,29\*  
    plunder by Blackbeard, 1717, 2(2):12  
    scenes, 46:273\*  
    watermen, 46:270\*,271\*  
Eastern Shore Game Protective Assoc., 46:275  
"Eastern Shore," steamer, 15(1):33,39  
"Eastern Shore News," newspaper, 45:88  
Eastern State Hospital, 3(1):34-38\*  
    minutes of (D), 3(1):35  
    **See also** Galt, William; Public Hospital.  
Eastern Women's Bureau of the Dem. Nat. Comm., 47:9  
Eastlake furniture, 28:67,69\*  
Eastville, town, 14(1):21,23-25,27\*  
Eaton, William, marine officer/diplomat, 15(1):6\*  
Eaton Hall, Cheshire, 31:17\*  
Ebenezer African Baptist Church, 47:33  
Ebenezer Cemetery, Richmond, 46:130  
Eby, Cecil D., auth.  
    "John Brown's kiss," 11(2):42-47  
Echols, Edward, boat captain, 3(3):10-11; 46:85,86  
    John, CSA officer, 19(3):44,46\*; 18(5):10; 46:258  
    William H., professor, 10(3):19-21\*

Eckenrode, Hamilton J., state librarian, 27:134; 33:17,18\*;  
34:133  
 VWP state director, 46:229  
 "Eclipse," ship, 35:133\*  
 Ecton, Henry G., author  
 "A momentary sensation in our midst: The Prince of Wales's  
 visit to antebellum Richmond," 30:134-143  
 Edankraal, cottage of Spencer family, 27:181,182\*  
 Edelin, Will, CSA soldier, 19(4):29  
 Eden, Charles, governor of North Carolina, 2(2):12  
 Robert C., Capt., Union army, 46:223,224  
 Eden in Virginia (M), 36:94  
 Eden Roc Hotel, Miami, 45:107  
 Edgehill, home of Wayles and Randolph, 13(2):21\*; 16(2):9\*;  
19(2):35\*; 32:37\*  
 Edgeworth Tobacco Station WRVA, 51:137  
 Edie, Charles, cousin of Lewis Miller, 2(2):23  
 Charles, student, 9(4):30-34\*  
 Edmoger, \_\_\_\_\_, Va. reporter. 36:10  
 Edmund (Edmond), Robert, packet boat owner, 50:92  
 Edmonds, Elias, militia officer, 24:5  
 Katharine Spicer, author  
 "In the realm of hospitality; Cookbooks of the Eastern  
 Shore," 23(4):10-17; 46:75  
 Edmondson, Henry A., CSA officer, 5(1):45  
 Edmunds, Howell, Sussex Co., 19(2):43  
 Patty, student, (?), 24:46  
 Edmundson, James, innkeeper, 15(1):43  
 James B., investor in springs, 27:31  
 Education, art, 31:208-211  
 Education, elementary, 10(2):4-11\*; 25:38-47\*  
 Education, higher, 14(2):5-11; 16(1):5-9; 18(2):20-29;  
24:53-61  
 efforts of James Taylor Adams, 21(4):17  
 plan for college at Henricopolis, 3(2):16  
**See also** names of colleges and universities.  
 Education, public, controversy about, 8(2):32,39  
 Education, rural, 21(4):35; 37:16-27,86-95\*  
 Education, secondary, 5(3):15-19; 6(2):34-37;  
14(4):23,26,28,29; 15(3):29; 18(3):34-40;  
19(2):40; 29:102-107; 39:53-61  
 Education, women's, 2(1):44-47; 32:44-47  
 Educational Assoc. of Lynchburg (black), 46:30  
 Edward Augustus, prince, 20(2):41\*  
 Edwards, \_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes Baseball club player, 48:123  
 Benjamin, early Va. res., 46:136  
 Billy, planter, 4(4):15,16  
 Charles, Isle of Wight, indenture of child, 9(3):22  
 Conley, Lib. of Va. archivist, 46:149,155  
 F.M., Methodist clergyman, 18(2):37  
 Lucy, Richmond free black, 47:32\*  
 Landon B., physician, 2(3):46,47; 31:161,166\*

Edwards, \_\_\_\_\_ (continued)  
     ed., "Va. Medical Monthly," 49:94  
     Samuel, secy. of convention of 1825-1826, 18(5):27  
     Sidna, mem. of Allen clan, 17(1):43-47  
     Tommy, VDOT, 48:46  
     Wesley, mem. of Allen clan, 17(1):43-47  
     William B., author,  
         "One-man armory: Colonel J.N. Burton," 12(2):28-33  
 Effigy markers, wooden, 51:66  
 Effinger, C.H., secy. of Ann Smith Academy, 32:47  
 Effingham, town, 17(3):39,41  
 Effingham Tavern, Cumberland Co., 17(3):40  
 Efird, Rev. Frank K., V-E Day celebrant, 45:88  
 Egan, Maurice Francis, diplomat, 34:25,27  
 Ege, Samuel, flour inspector, 38:104,106  
 Egerton, Douglas R., author,  
     "An Upright Man: Gabriel's Virginia and the Path to Slave  
     Rebellion," 46:94  
     "Gabriel's Rebellion: The Virginia Slave Conspiracies of  
     1800 and 1802," 46:94  
 Eggleston, \_\_\_\_\_, army officer, Spotsylvania, 8(4):6  
     D.Q., sec. of the Commonwealth, 10(1):21,22  
     George Cary, writer, 21(2):9,10  
     John W., judge, 10(1):21  
     Joseph Dupuy, educator, 5(3):17  
     Lemuel V., friend of Bill Robinson, 27:113,122  
 Eggleston Springs, 6(1):23,27  
 Egyptian Building, Richmond, 2(3):2,44,45\*  
 Ehret, George, botanist/artist, 13(4):40,41  
     paintings, Virginia plants, 13(4):40,41\*; 28:152,153\*  
 Ehrenbreitstein, Germany, 35:89\*  
 Eichelberger, James, Eastern Shore, 32:26  
 Eiffel Tower replica in Richmond, 1901, 46:74\*  
 Eisenhower, Pres. D.D., 48:64,65,68,70,72  
 Eitel Wilhelm, village, Norfolk, 35:132,134\*  
 Ekirch, A. Roger, author,  
     "Bound for the Chesapeake: Convicts, crime, and  
     Colonial Virginia," 37:100-113  
 Elam, William C., editor, 3(2):30; 14(3):22; 26:123  
 Elam, Lancelott, Jamestown resident, 45:173  
 Elay-Swann site of Jamestown, 45:166  
 Elberon, town, 10(3):30,33  
 Elder, John Adams, artist, 12(3):40; 16(4):15-31; 46:187  
     "Joseph Reid Anderson," 12(3):13\*  
     "Appomattox," 10(4):22,23,48\*  
     "Contentment," 16(4):19\*  
     "William Wilson Corcoran," 16(4):31\*  
     "The Crater," 16(4):23-25\*  
     "Jefferson Davis," 14(4):30\*  
     "Jubal Early," 16(4):28\*  
     "William Branch Giles," copy, 18(5):21\*  
     "General Jackson," 16(4):27\*  
     "Thomas Jefferson," copy, 11(3):28\*; 16(4):28\*

Elder, John (continued)

- "Edward Johnson," 16(4):29\*
- "Joseph E. Johnston," 16(4):29\*
- "Joseph Johnson," 16(4):28\*
- "Elizabeth Littlepage Holladay," 16(4):20\*
- "Dr. Lewis Littlepage Holladay," 16(4):20\*
- "The last of his tribe," 16(4):17\*
- "General Lee," 16(4):26\*
- "Lee's departure from Appomattox," 16(4):16\*
- "John Letcher," 16(4):29\*
- "Emanuel Leutze," 16(4):19\*
- "John Tayloe Lomax," 16(4):31\*
- "George Wythe Munford," 16(4):29\*
- "The scout's return," 16(4):19,21\*
- sketches, 16(4):18
- "J.E.B. Stuart," 16(4):20\*
- "John Reuben Thompson," 21(1):21\*
- "A Virginny breakdown," 33:28\*
- "Waiting for the boat," 16(4):22\*
- "William Wertenbaker," 16(4):31\*
- "Governor Henry A. Wise," 9(3):45\*

Electric belt, advertisement for (D), 29:43

Elena, Luigi, musician, 11(2):16

Elinipsico, Indian chief, 24:106

Elish, Martha Washington's slave, 51:59

Elizabeth I, 1533-1603, 51:72-75, 72\*, 73\*, 74\*, 75\*\*

Elizabeth II, queen, 25:146\*; 26:71\*

Elizabeth City, N.C., 39:176, 177

Elizabeth River (M), 25:64

Elk Hill, T. Jefferson plantation, 46:160

Elk Island, flood damage, 1771, 1(2):21

Ellegood, Jacob, Loyalist officer, 24:7; 27:53, 54

Eller, Mrs. M., boarding house manager, 38:45

Ellett, Bettie, hospital patient, 22(2):19, 20\*

- John S., Richmond, 10(4):30
- Polly, Caroline Cty. pauper, 49:24
- Virginia Randolph (Miss Jennie), educator, 23(3):41;  
27:31, 32\*; 39:52-61\*

Ellington, Branch H., contractor, 20(2):43

Elliott, Bro., slave missionary, 47:35

- Dabney, Richmond, 39:141
- John Wesley Andros, businessman/preacher, 32:22, 23, 26
- Kemp B., CSA officer, 8(1):22
- Percival, friend of W. Gordon McCabe, 14(4):23
- Stephen, Cristopal, bishop, 19(4):7
- Wyatt Moseley, Richmond Grays militia, 49:162\*, 163, 169, 174

Ellis, Billy, Norfolk baseball player, 48:106\*

- Charles, merchant, 15(1):14
- Frances G., candidate for legislature, 30:131
- James, Richmond free black, 46:122
- Nancy, Jefferson laundrywoman, 50:91, 94

Ellis (continued)

Richard T., Col., Quartermaster Corps, WWI, 50:138,141  
Thomas H., Richmond, 15(1):12,15,18-21; 35:54,55,58  
William Munford  
Mammy Susan, slave of, 4(1):32\*  
Ellison, Ralph, FWP writer, 46:234  
Elliston, town, 20(2):38,39  
Ellsworth, Ephraim Elmer, Union officer, 11(3):33-35; 34:50  
Ellyson, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
\_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
James Taylor, lt. gov., 3(3):26,27,30\*; 10(4):30,32\*;  
17(1):46,47\*; 50:174  
J.W., Prohibitionist, 22(3):30  
Lora Hotchkiss, w. of J. Taylor, 38:116  
Elm Hill, home of Skipwiths, 10(1):43,44  
Elmwood Cemetery, Norfolk, 51:69  
Elmwood Nurseries, Midlothian, 45:142  
Elmwood School, Essex County, 49:83\*  
Eltonhead, Jane, Northampton Co., 32:17  
Elks Male Quartet of the Greater Norfolk Lodge of the Elks,  
51:108  
Elks Quartet, Portsmouth, 51:105  
Ely, James B., Prince Edward Co., 20(2):44  
Melvin Patrick, author & prof., 46:154\*  
"Intruder in the Dust," 46:154-156  
"The Adventures of Amos 'n' Andy: A Social History of an  
American Phenomenon," 46:154,155\*  
"Israel on the Appomattox; A Southern Experiment -  
Black Freedom, 1796-1870," 46:154-156  
Elzey, Arnold, CSA officer, 18(1):46-47  
Lewis, sheriff, 27:88  
Emerson, Alison W., confed. vet., 47:24  
Ralph Waldo, writer, 3(1):6,7  
Emery, Stephen, Leesburg blacksmith, 48:7  
Emmanuel Episcopal Church, Fauquier, 19(4):13\*  
Emmerson, Arthur, Portsmouth artillery, 1(3):35  
Emmet, John Patton, professor, 5(1):22; 14(2):8-10\*; 22(1):16  
Thomas Addis, physician, 5(1):42  
Emmet Guard, Irish vol. unit, 47:46  
Emory, Matilda, member NMWMA, 45:30,32  
W.H., Union officer, 22(3):21,23  
William, huntsman, 19(3):17  
Emory and Henry College, 2(4):23; 39:28,35  
Empie, Adam, educator, 19(2):27  
Emporia, town, 18(3):41  
"Emuh," anon. confederate writer, Portsmouth, 50:74  
Enders, Charlie, V-E Day celebrant, 45:88  
John, Richmond, 1(3):12  
Endless Caverns, 3(4):28,29\*; 50:53  
Endly, George A., railroad promoter, 33:161\*  
Engel, Michael J., Pa. artist, 46:207  
Englert, Marjorie, nurse at WWGHosp.from N.H., 45:76,82,83,78\*

Ennis, Skinney, entertainer, 45:54  
 "Epervier," sloop, 16(4):4-9\*  
 Epes, Charles C., photographer, 35:130,135  
     Emily, w. of Thomas, 48:83  
     James F., attorney, 30:66  
     Thomas W., mgr. of Powell's Hotel, Petersburg, 48:77-79,82  
 Epidemics  
     cholera, 1(1):26; 1(3):7; 11(4):30; 22(4):10,11  
     diphtheria, 11(4):30  
     influenza, 1(4):32-35  
     smallpox, 1(2):15  
     yellow fever, 1(2):15; 23(1):10; 23(2):34-31; 27:63;  
         31:32; 32:79  
 Epiphany Church, Danville, 13(3):13\*  
 Episcopal Church, 16(1):31-32; 19(4):5-15; 29:88-95  
     Ellett school purchase, 39:60  
     Stuart Hall, 18(3):34-40  
 Episcopal High School, Alexandria, 45:53  
 Epperson, \_\_\_\_\_, Appomattox Company, 8(4):4,6,7  
 Eppes, Elizabeth, w. of Francis of Eppington,  
     9(2):30,32; 29:84  
     Francis, planter, Bermuda Hundred, 29:78,84\*  
     Francis, Eppingham, 8(4):7,37; 9(2):30,32; 19(2):31,32  
     Francis Wayles, grandson of Jefferson, 5(1):39; 13(2):19,21;  
         15(3):29; 18(2):16,21\*; 19(2):35; 51:26  
     John Wayles, Congressman, 13(2):20\*; 16(2):4-8\*;  
         19(2):32-35\*; 33:77,85  
     Littlebury, mem. House of Burgesses, 18(1):6,8  
     Mary Jefferson (Maria), w. of John Wayles, 13(2):19-21;  
         16(2):4; 19(2):30-35  
     Richard, 45:112; 46:214  
     William, duelist, 3(2):28  
 Epping Forest, birthplace of Mary Ball, 45:26  
 Eppington, home of Eppes family, 8(4):37; 19(2):30-35\*; 29:84  
 Epps, Charles H., officer, Va. Baseball Assoc., 48:130  
     Thomas Carson, Sr., Richmond councilman, 22(1):19\*; 47:42  
 Equal Franchise Society, N.Y.C. political group, 47:8  
 Equal Suffrage League of Virginia, 4(2):31,32; 6(3):8-11;  
     30:126\*; 46:61; 49:84\*,85-94  
     badges, buttons, sash & ribbons of, 46:60\*,61\*  
     postcards, 49:88\*,89\*,92\*,93\*  
 Erhardt, John, weaving business, 45:152  
 Ericksen, Hans H., seaman, 36:23,26  
 Ericsson, John, naval engineer, 23(4):35\*  
 Erie Canal, role in agriculture, 45:117  
 "Eriscon," ship, 3(1):41-45  
 Erricker, Gordon, huntsman, 10(3):1,13,16\*  
 Ernst, William, author,  
     "Thomas Hicks Wynne," 27:186-191  
     "William Barton Rogers, antebellum Virginia geologist,"  
         24:12-21  
 Ersek, Joseph, crew member of Mason Williams, 45:62\*  
 Esmenard, \_\_\_\_\_, dau. of French refugees, 16(1):16\*

Esquemeling, Alexander Olivier, writer, 32:173,174  
 Essex County, jail, 5(1):26,29\*  
 Essex Light Dragoons, 19(3):18  
 Estave, Andrew, vineyard expert, 39:110-112  
 Estelle, Lottie, actress, 28:7  
 Estep, Charles, Norton Little League Team, 48:100\*  
 Estes, Oscar, caver, 50:59,62  
     Robert, Sr., planter, 20(3):29  
     \_\_\_\_\_, Dr., friend of A.A. Yoder, 46:37,38  
 Estouteville, home of Mrs. George A. Randolph, 36:45  
 Etheridge, Annie, Mich. Vivandiere, 46:221,224  
 Ethridge, Harrison, auth.  
     "Alexander Moseley," 18(3):41-47  
 Etna Hill, home of Thompson Blunt, 11(3):46\*  
 Ettrick, town, 30:177,178  
 Ettrick Banks (M), 8(4):28,29  
 Ettrick Manufacturing Co., 30:177  
 Eubank, T.N., Jr., baseball club official, 28:190  
     Walter B., streetcar motorman, 8(2):27,20-31\*  
     model of electric streetcar, 25:179\*  
 Eureka Savings Society, 39:138  
 Eustis, Abraham, army officer, 2(1):21; 35:8-13,15  
 Evangelical Tract Society, works printed by St.Clair, 50:20  
 Evans, \_\_\_\_\_, Accomac, 4(2):34  
     Edward A., director, weather bureau, 35:106  
     James, member, a cappella quartet, Hampton, 51:101,101\*  
     John W., "discovered" Greene County singers, 51:128,131-134  
     Advertisements for Greene County singers, 51:131\*  
     Martha, captive of Shawnees, 2(1):16-19  
     Nathan George, CSA officer, 18(4):32,34\*; 37:187  
     Oliver, Delaware inventor, 48:166  
     Rudolph, sculptor, 34:90-95\*  
         design for Davis memorial (not used), 34:91\*  
         "Robert E. Lee," 34:91\*  
     Samuel, contractor, 15:82  
     Thomas, woodsman, 2(1):19  
     Walker, RA/FSA photographer, 46:231  
     William McK., CSA officer, 29:46  
 Evansham family, Wytheville, 50:18  
 Evarts, William M., secy. of state, 31:198  
 Evelin, George, fur trader, 10(3):44  
Evening Journal, Richmond newspaper, 46:45  
Evening Star, Washington newspaper, 49:182-186  
Evening Telegram, newspaper, 51:77  
 Eventon (Evengton), Mardan Vaughn, cabinetmaker/architect,  
     20(1):36  
 Everard, Richard, gov., North Carolina, 28:172  
     Thomas, clerk, 38:56  
 Everett, Edith, artist  
     "Nancy Astor," 23(3):45\*  
     Edward, orator, 11(3):12; 49:169  
     William, Episcopal rector, 17(2):8

Evergreen, Prince George Co., 17(1):1  
     Ruffin home at Coggins Pt., 45:111,112,112\*,117,118  
 Everts, Klass, deep-sea diver, 13(4):15  
 Ewell, Benjamin Stoddert, educator, 21(2):5,9\*; 28:70,77\*;  
     33:148  
     tomb of, 28:77\*  
 Elizabeth (Lizzie), niece of Richard S., 27(2):8  
 Lizinka Campbell, w. of Richard S., 21(2):6,7\*  
 Rebecca, sister of Richard S., 21(2):8  
 Richard Stoddert, CSA officer, 1(4):26-28; 4(4):22-26;  
     6(1):30\*; 8(1):45; 15(3):9,10\*; 21(2):4,11\*; 28:75;  
     30:152,53; 34:158,159; 35:39-47; 36:166,168  
     birthplace, 21(2):6  
 William, CSA officer, 18(4):32,36  
The Examiner (Richmond), 1802, front page (D), 5(4):30  
     Printed works by D. St.Clair, 50:19  
 Excelsior Co., glassworks, 9(3):17  
 Exchange Building, Petersburg, 7(3):36,37\*  
 Exchange Hotel, Fredericksburg, 45:34  
 Exchange Hotel, Gordonsville, 19(2):39,41\*  
 Exchange Hotel, Richmond, 10(4):29\*; 21(1):43,44\*;  
     21(2):34-36\*; 27:64\*; 45:21,22; 46:120  
 Exchange Hotel, West Point, 38:45  
 Executive Mansion, Richmond, 1(3):48\*; 11(1):23-27\*;  
     18(1):43\*; 32:98,100\*; 35:148,150\*; 37:126-133\*; 38:50\*  
 Exum, Elizabeth, Southampton, 20(1):8  
 Eyre, Littleton, justice, 6(3):46; 9(2):39  
     Severn, s. of Littleton,  
 Eyre Hall, Eastville, 23(4):44\*  
 Ezekiel, Moses, sculptor, 3(4):36,37\*; 11(4):8; 38:78-81\*  
     "John Daniel of Lynchburg," 3(3):16\*  
     "Stonewall Jackson," 3(4):36\*  
     model for statue of Lee, 38:81\*  
     "Francis Henney Smith," 36:30\*  
     "Virginia mourning her dead," 3(4):34\*



## F

Fabrino, Julio, artist

"The last meeting of Lee and Jackson," 37:123\*

Fabrique de Soie Artificielle de Tubize/Tubize Artificial Silk Co. of America, 51:113

Fagan, John, coachman for George Washington, 2(1):13

Faier, Billy, banjo player, 45:107\*

Fain, Sarah Lee Odendhall, mem. Gen. Asbly., 30:125,133\*; 49:92

Walter Colquitt, architect, furniture mfgr., 30:126

Fairfax, Archibald Blair, Cmdr., CSA navy, 50:74

Bryan, 8th lord, 9(1):26; 16(3):47\*; 39:41

Denny Martin, heir to Fairfax land, 13(4):23,27; 16(3):43

George William, owner of Belvoir, 10(3):5-8\*; 11(3):6,7; 16(3):46; 34:5-11\*; 39:41; 48:166

Robert, 7th lord, 16(3):47\*

Sally Cary, w. of George W., 34:4-11\*; 39:41

Thomas, 5th lord, 16(3):43

Thomas, 6th lord, 3(1):41\*; 10(3):5,6; 16(3):43-45\*; 24:59\*; 27:86\*; 34:6,9\*; 50:9

William, mem. of Council, 16(3):44-46; 27:87; 28:36; 30:8  
family portraits (from 1521), 32:115-132\*  
land holdings, 13(4):26-28; 16(3):43-47

Fairfax County

agriculture (M), 26:100-109

courthouses, 27:86-95\*

Martha Washington will, controversy about, 9(2):18-22

Fairfax Courthouse, 45:40

Fairfax "fight," 1861 (M), 30:149-150

Fairfax Hunt, 10(3):16

Fairfax Resolves, 1774, 1(1):6,7

Fairfax stone, 16(3):46

Fairfax title case, 50:8

Fairfield, home of James M. Marshall, 13(4):22,28\*

Fairmont, W. Va., Little League team, 48:105

Fairs, Richmond, 32:86-95\*

Fairy stones, Patrick Co., 4(4):18,19\*; 8(3):5,6

Fall, Ralph E., auth.

"Mr. J. Woolfolk's stagecoach line," 27:20-29

Fallam, Robert, explorer, 4(2):22,23; 10(3):46

Falling Creek, 3(3):1,4-6\*; 4(3):5\*

iron works, 3(2):16; 17(2):10; 35:185

Falling Springs, Alleghany Co., 22(4):47,48\*

Fallon, John J., naval officer, 8(2):14\*

Falmouth, town, 1(2):21,22

Fanny, Irish maid of Irene Gibson, 47:12

Farange, William, hotel owner, 39:178

Faris, William, builder, 16(1):24

Farm implements and machinery  
     advertisement for, 1856 (D), 25:22  
     cradle, 4(1):22\*  
     reaper, 1831, 4(1):26-27\*  
     **See also** McCormick, Cyrus.  
 Farm Security Adm., photographs, 36:136,143\*; 46:227  
 Farmer, John, Wise Co., 21(4):35  
     William, soldier, 37:79\*  
Farmer's Guide, sketches of plows, 1851, 45:118\*,119\*  
Farmer's Register, agri. journal, 17(1):35-38; 45:113,121-126,  
     128,130,127\*,133\*  
 Farmer's Warehouse, Lynchburg, 14(3):21  
 Farmington, home of George Divers, 34:83\*  
 Farmington Country Club, 24:37\*  
 Farmington Hunt Club, 3(2):24,25\*; 10(3):16  
 Farmville, town, 20(2):44-47\*  
     Lee's retreat, 4(4):26  
     War History Committee broadside, 50:129\*  
 Farmville & Powhatan Railroad, 50:94  
 Farmville Presbyterian Church, 8(2):32\*  
 Farneshough, Deborah, Norfolk Co., indenture of a child,  
     9(3):22  
 Farnham, Amanda C., Army nurse, 46:224  
 Faro table, 10(1):33,35\*  
 Farr, R.R., mem. House of Delegates, 18(2):34  
 Farrand, Eben, CSA navy, 16(2):44  
 Farrar's Island, 1(2):21; 3(4):17\*  
 Farrell, Roger, at G. Washington sale, 51:60  
 Farris, John, writer  
     stanzas from journal (D), 25:66,95  
 Farrish, William Edward, 29:55  
 Farthing, Pittsylvania Co., 20(4):9  
 Fashion  
     millinery, 2(4):16-19\*  
     show, Norfolk, 38:178\*  
 Faulkner, Charles J., Martinsburg, 28:90  
     Charles James, 4(3):32; 37:152  
     James, army officer, 1(3):32,35\*  
     Jill, (Mrs. Paul Summers, Jr.), dau. of William, 24:33,39  
     William, writer, 24:32-39\*; 46:197; 49:190  
         letter of Floyd Stovall (D), 24:35  
         letter of James Southall Wilson (D), 24:33  
     The mansion, titlepage (D), 24:39  
 Fauntleroy, Charles Magill, CSA officer, 29:125,129\*  
     Claybrooke, student, 29:103  
     Thomas T., judge, 31:165-166  
 Fauquier, Francis, governor, 2(4):7; 3(1):34\*; 4(4):6;  
     6(3):45; 9(1):22; 9(2):45; 18(1):20,27\*; 21(1):37,38\*;  
     50:169  
     Francis, Jr., s. of governor, 18(1):23,26  
     William, s. of governor, 18(1):21,23\*  
 Fauquier County, 200th anniversary, 9(1):21-29\*

Fauquier White Sulphur Springs, Warrenton, 1(3):7\*; 9(1):29  
 Faust, Patricia L., editor (obituary), 34:98  
 Fausz, J. Frederick, auth.  
     "George Thorpe, Nemattanew, and the Powhatan uprising  
     of 1622," 28:110-117  
 Fawsett, John, King's attorney, 14(1):21  
 Fayette Artillery, 13(2):26-31  
 Fayson, Henry, cooper, 10(2):26  
 Fearing, Fred, mailman, 39:176-177  
 Featherstonhaugh, G.W., British visitor, 3(2):12-13  
 Fedak, Roman, crew member of Mason Wms., 45:62\*  
 Federal Art Project, work relief program, 46:197  
 Federal City, i.e., Washington, D.C., 48:175  
 Federal Emergency Relief Administration, 50:28  
 Federal Hall, New York, 14(1):31\*  
 Federation of Women's Clubs, N.Y.C. political group, 47:9  
 Fee, William, indentured servant, 12(4):46  
 Feild, Robert W., pres. bd. of public works, Richmond, 4(2):5  
 Fellers, Mary Huston, 11(1):30  
 Fellman family, Richmond, 51:82  
 Fellowes, W.A., British sea captain, 15(2):39,40  
 Feltman, Wm., Lt., Continental army, 48:135,141,142  
 Female Academy of Williamsburg, 24:30  
 Female Collegiate Institute, Buckingham Co., 2(1):44-47\*  
     advertisement for (D), 2(1):47  
     list of faculty and students (D), 2(1):47  
 Female Humane Assoc. of the City of Richmond, 49:79-82,82\*  
 Female Orphan Asylum, Richmond, 45:21,23  
 Female Orphan Society, Alexandria, 31:36,37  
 Female Seminary at Botetourt Springs. See Hollins College.  
 Female Soldiers of the Cross, secret society, 39:150  
 Female Star of Jacob, secret society, 39:150  
 Fences, rail, 12(1):33-40,48\*  
 Fenn, Henry, artist  
     "Richmond from Hollywood," 35:49,96\*  
 Fenner, Thomas P., H.U. music faculty, 51:101  
 Fenwick, John Rogers, U.S. army, 2(1):21  
 Ferera, Frank, Hawaiian music, 51:115-119  
 Fergus, Mary, singer, 11(1):7,8  
 Ferguson, Wm. Bertil, WWI seaman, lost at sea, 50:138,140  
     Charley, Richmond baseball club pitcher,  
     48:122\*,128,130  
 Etta L., Gold Star Mother, WWI, 50:136\*,138-141  
 Finlay F., Norfolk mayor, 48:77,79  
 Harriet, w. of John, 46:120,121\*  
 Homer L., shipyard official, 16(4):41-47  
 Isabel Holt, d. of D. Holt, 45:47  
 John E., Richmond free black, 46:120,124  
 Patrick, British officer, 30:26,27\*  
 Richard Babbington, physician, 26:88  
 W.G., Richmond, 18(3):16  
 William, son of John, 46:120

Fergusson, Henry Clay, Confederate amputee, 47:23  
 J.W., Richmond bookbinder/printer, 47:23  
 John Milton, city sergeant, Richmond, 31:217-219; 47:43;  
49:164  
 Margaret, w. of Henry, 47:23  
 Ferling, John E., auth.  
 "The strictest rectitude: The character of General  
 Washington," 38:28-37,86-95  
 Fernald, M.L., Harvard botanist, 50:36  
 Fernandez, Amy, CW conservator, Va. Capitol model, 51:10\*  
 Ferrar, Nicholas, promoter of glass-making, 9(3):14  
 Nicholas the younger, promoter of silk industry,  
13(4):43,44\*  
 Virginia, "mistress of silkworms," 13(4):44,45  
 Ferraresi, Addo F., prisoner of war/diarist, 39:182  
 Ferrier, Dorothy Winifred, U.S. Naval Reserve, 50:117  
 Ferries, 4(4):10,13-16\*; 39:36,47  
 Ferris, Mrs. Orange, founder NMWMA, 45:30,32,34  
 Ferriss, Joe, fire victim. 12(2):19  
 Ferry Farm, home of M. Washington 17(3):22; 39:37; 45:26  
 Ferry Landing, 39:37  
 Fevret de Saint Memin, Charles Balthazar Julien, artist  
 "Philip Aylett," 12(1):17\*  
 "William Barret," 2(1):21\*  
 "Governor W.H. Cabell," 12(1):16\*  
 "Landon Carter," 12(1):21\*  
 "Robert Carter," 12(1):17\*  
 "Mrs. Robert Carter," 12(1):17\*  
 "Anna Maria Coale," 12(1):17\*  
 "John Coles III," 12(1):16\*  
 "John Wayles Eppes," 13(2):20\*  
 "Miss Esmenard," 12(1):16\*  
 "Adele Fevret de Saint Memin," 12(1):14\*  
 "Benigne-Charles Fevret de Saint Memin," 12(1):12,14\*  
 "Marie-Victoire Saint Memin," 12(1),12,15\*  
 "Ellen Fitzhugh," 12(1):17\*  
 "Mrs. J.A. Fulton," 12(1):17\*  
 "James A. Fulton," 12(1):17\*  
 "L.H. Girardin," 12(1):16\*  
 "Robert Greenhow, Jr.," 12(1):16\*  
 "Robert Greenhow, Sr.," 12(1):16\*  
 "Mrs. Robert Greenhow," 12(91):16\*  
 "Henry Heth," 12(1):13\*  
 "Thomas Jefferson," 15(1):44\*  
 "Caroline Lewis," 12(1):16\*  
 "Eleanor Custis Lewis," 12(3):26\*  
 "Philip Warner Lewis," 12(1):16\*  
 "John Marshall," 26:16\*  
 "Edward Carrington Mayo," 12(1):19\*  
 "John G. Mosby," 12(1):17\*  
 "Hugh Nelson," 12(1):17\*  
 "Mrs. Hugh Nelson," 12(1):17\*  
 "New York City and harbor," 36:108\*

Fevret (continued)

"Andrew Nicholson," 12(1):17\*  
"Osage warrior," 12(1):19\*  
"David Meade Randolph," 30:79\*  
"Richmond," 12(1):18\*  
"Washington," 33:140\*  
"Mary Randollph," 30:79\*  
Fickenscher, Arthur, UVa music professor, 45:101  
Ficklin, Benjamin, CSA officer, 9(3):7,8  
Benjamin, Baptist minister, 33:114  
Benjamin Franklin, surveyor/scout, 33:114,125\*  
Ellen Slaughter, w. of Benjamin F., 33:114,115  
Field, Charles, CSA officer, 23(2):15,18\*  
Elizabeth Logwood, 2d w. of James G., 9(4):37  
Henry, militia paymaster, 24:5  
James Gaven, CSA officer, 9(4):35,41\*  
John, Culpeper militia, 24:101,105  
Maunsell B., lawyer 45:20  
Richard, judge 18(5):36,37; 19(4):18,20,21  
Robert, artist  
Martha Washington miniature, 51:52\*  
"Thomas Jefferson," 39:123\*  
William G., student, 9(4):32,33  
"Field & Stream," magazine, 49:103  
Fielding, Ambrose, Northumberland Co., 9(3):15  
Betty Lewis, 2(1):14  
Fields, David, contractor, 25:85  
James, contractor, 25:85  
William, contractor, 25:83  
Fifer, Benjamin, furniture maker, 24:113  
Joseph, contractor, 6(2):44  
Fifth Rhode Island Battalion, militia, 49:183,186  
Filch, Marshall, h. of Amanda Farnham, 46:224  
Fillmore, Millard, president, 26:33\*; 45:22; 48:20  
Fincastle, town, 13(1):12-20\*; 15(3):42\*; 21(3):4-13\*; 25:81  
Herald of the Valley, newspaper, 49:33,37  
jail, 13(1):16  
view of, ca 1845, 49:38\*  
Fincastle Library Co., 49:32-39  
Fincastle Presbyterian Church, 12(3):10\*; 13(1):13\*  
Fincastle Resolves, 1775, 28:140,141  
Finch, E.W., physician, 18(3):16  
L.E., editor, 33:161  
Fine Creek Mills, J. Binford home & studio, 46:205,206  
Fines, 34:174-181  
Finley, Col. Clement, Surgeon Gen. US Army, (Union), 45:36  
Finn, Thomas, 15:89  
home of, 15:93\*  
Finney, William, wheat trader, Accomac, 17(1):29  
Firearms, 22(2):38-47; 31:96-101  
Civil War, 34:100,107\*  
**See also** Armament.

Fire protection, Richmond, 24:182,183  
 Firemen's Monument, Alexandria, 16(3):12,14  
 Fires  
     Botetourt courthouse, 1970, 21(3):7,13\*  
     Chambersburg, Penna., 1864, 28:95\*  
     Civil War, 28:86-95\*  
     Hopewell, 1915, 31:46,47\*  
     Lexington, 1864, 28:95\*  
     New Kent clerk's office and prison, 39:46  
     Norfolk, 1776, 24:11; 28:55,61\*; 32:78\*  
     Richmond theater, 2(1):4,8\*; 23(1):4,78  
     Spotswood Hotel, Richmond, 1870, 12(2):18,19  
     University of Virginia, 1895, 29:114,123\*  
     West Point, 1910, 38:45,47\*  
     William and Mary, College of, 1859, 28:74,75  
 Fireworks, 26:58-68,62,63\*  
 Firmstone, Frank, investor in mines, 7(2):42,46  
     Harry, investor in mines, 7(2):42,46  
         home of, 7(2):46\*  
     Mary E., investor in mines, 7(2):43  
     William, ironmaster, 7(2):40-42  
 First African Baptist Church, Richmond, FABC,  
     39:134,137,138,142,150,151\*; 47:26\*,28\*,34\*,35\*; 48:86  
     Poor Saints Committee, 47:34  
 First Battalion Colored Infantry, militia, 49:179  
 First Families of Va., FFVA., 45:45  
 First National Bank Bldg., Richmond, 49:7,9,10  
 First National Bank of Newport News, 51:90,92  
 First Presbyterian Church, Staunton, 18(5):23,27\*  
 First Richmond Rifles, 10(4):1\*  
 First Star of Jacob, secret society, 39:150  
 First Va. Regiment, 49:167\*,177,177\*  
 Fish, Hamilton, secy. of state, 28:82  
     Nicholas, Continental officer, 13(2):16  
 Fish Pond, home of Alex Moseley, 18(3):43,45\*  
 Fishburne, Tipton T., investor in railroads, 4(1):10,11  
 Fisher, Anne, Richmond belle, 2(3):19; 46:56  
     Angus, sailor, 25:87  
     Daniel, English traveler in Va., 48:8,9  
     Flavius J., artist, 46:187  
         "Alice Churchill Robinson Valentine," 25:73\*  
         "Dismal Swamp," 33:16; 37:12\*; 37:12; 39:147,192\*  
         "Edgar Allan Poe," 25:79\*  
         "Edmund Randolph," 25:79\*  
         "Gilbert Carlton Walker," 25:79\*  
         "The Hyena Club picnic at Hog Island," 25:78\*  
         self portrait, 25:77\*  
         "View of Natural Bridge," 48:16\*,18,22  
     H.J., Grayson Co., 25:162  
     Lucy, Richmond belle, 2(3):19; 46:56  
     Marion N., student, 6(2):31\*  
     Mary, Richmond belle, 2(3):19; 46:56  
 Fisherman's Inlet, 13(4):12\*

Fisher's Hill, Battle of, 45:46  
 Fisk, Clinton B., presidential candidate, 2(2):43\*  
     Wilbur, Pvt., Union Army Hospital, 46:214  
 Fisk University, Nashville, Tenn., 51:101  
 Fiske, John, lecturer, 24:164,167,172\*  
 Fitch, John, inventor, 14(2):34,35,38\*  
     design for boat, 14(2):35\*  
     Newton, f. of Grace Fitch Roten, 50:44  
 Fitchett, Elizabeth, w. of William, 23(4):22  
     William, Eastern Shore, 23(4):22  
 Fithian, Philip Vickers, tutor, 4(4):7; 18(1):30; 38:159;  
     48:9,14,15  
 Fitzgerald, John, director of Potowmack Co., 12(4):42  
     Robert, Prince Edward Co., 20(2):43  
     Sallie Tazewell, artist  
         "Students and teachers at Laurel Street," 39:56,57\*  
     Stephen, teacher, 14(1):26  
 Fitzhugh, Daniel, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):36  
     George R., atty., 45:31  
     Henry, Prince William Co., 28:36  
     Theodorick, founding mem. Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):36  
     William, armament manufacturer, 13(3):41  
     William, planter, Chatham, 12(1):17,18\*  
     William, planter, Northern Neck, 1(1):39; 10(2):23,26;  
         16(2):41; 30:8; 36:54; 51:60  
     William Henry, Alexandria Library patron, 49:37  
     Mrs. William Henry, 9(1):46\*  
 Flack, Lawson, Richmond, 18(4):42,47  
 Flagg, James Montgomery, artist, 49:109  
     "The American suffragette," 6(3):11\*  
 Flahertie, Edward, Cath. Priest, 47:43,44  
 Flanagan, W.M., mem. House of Delegates, 12(3):32  
 Flannagan, Roy K., health officer, 1(4):32  
 Fleet, Alexander, planter, 29:101  
     Alexander Frederick, s. of Benjamin, 29:101,102  
     Benjamin, physician, 29:101,102  
     Benjamin Robert, s. of Dr. Benjamin, 29:101,102  
 Fleet, Betsy, auth.  
     "If there be no bright side, then polish up the dark  
         one: Maria Louise Fleet and the Green Mountain School  
         for Young Ladies," 29:100-107  
     Betsy Pollard, w. of Alexander, 29:101,107\*  
     Daniel Wacker, s. of Dr. Benjamin, 29:101,102  
     Florence, dau. of Dr. Benjamin, 29:101,107\*  
     Henry, fur trader, 10(3):41,44  
     Louisa, dau. of Dr. Benjamin, teacher, 29:101,107\*  
     Maria Louisa, w. of Dr. Benjamin, teacher, 29:100,107\*  
 Fleetwood, Christian Abraham, Union soldier, 37:37; 49:181  
 Flegenheimer, William, clerk of court, 7(4):26,27\*  
 Fleming, Mrs. George. See Ambler, Ann Gordon.  
     John, Goochland Co., 17(4):10  
     William, mem. 5th Virginia Convention, 25:149  
     William, Botetourt County physician, 49:31

Fletcher, Anne, artist  
     copies of Bridges' portraits of Archibald and Mary  
     Randolph Cary, 1(1):36 ===== check S on Cary name  
     Edward C., church warden, 11(1):13,16  
     Stephen Keyes, Union soldier, 14(1):17  
 Fletcher School, Greene Co., 37:19\*  
 Fleureau, Francois, French procurator genl., 31:8,9  
 Fleury, comte de, French military leader, 7(2):9  
 Flickwir, David W., engineer, 4(1):12  
 Flohr, Rev. George, Wythe Cty., grave memorial, 51:65  
 Flood, Daniel J., U.S. Rep. of Pa., 46:52  
     Hal, uncle of Harry Flood Byrd, 21(4):7  
 Flood monument, 1771, 1(2):20,22\*  
 Floods  
     Elk Island, 1771, 1(2):21  
     Harper's Ferry, 11(4):30  
     Hunt's Creek, 38:167  
     James River, 1771, 38:181  
     Lynchburg bridge, 1878, 4(4):18  
     Petersburg, 1889, 27:154  
     Virginia rivers, 1771, 1(2):20-22\*  
 Flora, L.D., patient at WWGHosp., 45:77,78,80  
     William, freedman, gunner for Dunmore, 24:10  
 Flory, D.B., wreck victim, 8(2):46  
 Flournoy, David, physician, 14(2):12-14  
     Frank, fos. f. of Wilburn Waters, 27:43  
     Nathaniel, student, 9(4):33  
     Thomas Stnhope, candidate for governor, 26:36; 30:153;  
     35:41  
     William Cabell, attorney, 9(4):33  
 Flower, George, guest at Poplar Forest, 51:32,32\*  
 Flower markets, Richmond, 4(4):8-13\*  
 Flowerdew, Temperance. See Yeardley, Temperance Flowerdew.  
 Flowerdieu Hundred, Surry, 16(2):30,41; 18(1):6  
 Floyd family, 49:120  
 Floyd, Eliza Lavalette. **See** Holmes, Elizabeth Lavalette  
     Floyd  
     John, f. of governor surveyor, 26:87\*  
     John B., governor, 16(3):10,13\*; 17(1):15\*; 25:6-8;  
     26:86,95\*; 45:23  
     description of meteor shower, 1833 (D), 5(3):34  
     Letitia Preston, w. of John B., 26:89  
 Fluvanna County, 16(1):22-27; 17(4):8  
     courthouse, 16(1):25\*  
     covered bridge, 16(1):27\*  
     jail, 16(1):48\*  
 Foch, Ferdinand, marshal of France, visit to Richmond,  
     8(1):32,34\*; 37:133\*  
 Focie, Mary Bell, Lee Park worker, 50:35  
 Fogarty, Thomas, art teacher, 49:107  
 Foley, John Henry, sculptor, controversy about statue  
     of J.E.B. Stuart, 12(3):40-47



Folk songs of Va. Highlands, 45:102-107  
 Folkways Records, 45:106,108  
 Fontaine, Edmund, railroad president, 29:131,132\*  
     Jacques, French visitor, 39:109,110  
     James Maury, Episcopal rector, 13(4):41  
     John, explorer/diarist, 1(3):19  
     Peter, surveyor, 20(3):23  
     Peter, clergyman, 9(4):14  
     Walter Lloyd, =====, 38:162  
     William M., professor, 30:187,189\*  
 Fonthill, home of Hunter family, 18(2):10\*  
 Food  
     Afro-American in early Virginia, 39:70-83  
     Brunswick stew =====  
         in William Byrd's diary, 26:128-133  
     West African, 39:75-83  
         **See also** Cookbooks.  
 Fookes, Ursula M., painter  
     "Mining Town #1," ca. 1930, 46:256\*  
 Football, University of Virginia, 4(2):43-47; 12(3):28-33  
 Foote, William H., Fauquier Co., 36:157  
 Forbes, Edwin, artist  
     "Battle of Cross Keys," 35:46\*  
     Civil War sketches, 4(4):22,23,36\*  
     "Federal soldiers pursuing Jackson," 35:44\*  
     "Front Royal," 10(4):36\*  
     "Union cavalryman smokes his pipe," 20(4):44\*  
     John, army officer, 1(3):46  
     Margaret, Richmond teacher, 46:175  
 Ford, A.J., hotel owner, Richmond, 49:6  
     Christopher, builder, 18(3):20,23; 20(2):41  
     James Westfall, artist, 46:187  
         advertisement for paintings (D), 35:8  
         "Black Hawk and the Prophet," 35:9  
         "The Prophet, Black Hawk, and Nāsheaskuk," 35:84\*  
     Robert, member, Golden Gate Quartet, 51:107  
     Whitey, baseball player, 48:133  
 Ford's Hotel, Richmond, 28:67\*; 31:163\*; 35:92\*; 46:41,43;  
     49:4,6  
 Fordyce, Charles, British officer, 24:10  
 Fore, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:130  
 Forkin, Marty, agent of Bill Robinson 45:14  
 Forest, The, home of John Banister Tabb, 6(1):7\*  
 Forest Hill Park, Richmond, 38:38  
 Forest Lodge, Glen Allen, 5(3):31,33  
 Fork Union Baptist Church, 15(1):24\*  
 Forkins, Marty, talent agent, 27:104  
 Forman, Cliff, caver, 50:62  
     Henry C., arch./historian at Jamestown, 45:166  
 Formwalt, Lee W., auth.  
     "Benjamin Henry Latrobe and Jeffersonian Virginia,"  
         29:4-13.

Forrest, Armistead W., resort owner, 27:31  
 Douglas French, CSA naval officer, diarist, author  
   "An odyssey in gray: Selections from a diary of  
   Confederate naval life," 29:124-129  
 Emily Douglas Simms, m. of Douglas, 29:124  
 Frank, Millersville Normal student, 46:28  
 French, CSA naval officer, 15(2):41, 42\*; 29:124\*;  
   33:105, 110\*; 50:75  
 Nathan Bedford, CSA officer, 37:122  
 William S., historian, 32:77  
 "Forrestal," carrier, 11(1):39\*  
 Forrester, Richard, contractor, 39:138  
   Richard G., page at capitol, 1(4):28; 46:126  
 Forsythe, Benjamin, purchases of Scotchtown, 16(1):20; 50:163  
   Thomas, trader, 35:10  
 Fort Algernurne, 1609, 2(1):21  
 Fort Benjamin Harrison, Ind., enlisted tech. sch., 45:76  
 Fort Boonesborough, 14(3):12\*  
 Fort Brady, 4(3):8, 11\*  
 Fort Burnham. See Fort Harrison.  
 Fort Calhoun, 2(1):21, 26\*  
   **See also** Fort Wool.  
 Fort Christianna, Indian School, 46:139, 142  
 Fort Darling, 4(3):13\*; 14(4):38\*  
 Fort Dupont, Del., 50:142  
 Fort Duquesne, plan of (D), 6(3):36-41  
 Fort Eustis, 51:90  
 Fort Fisher, Union attack on, 37:31  
 Fort Gilmer, 4(3):10\*  
 Fort Gregg, 4(3):13  
 Fort Harrison, 4(3):8, 13\*  
 Fort Henry, 4(2):20-23; 27:117  
 Fort Hoke, 4(3):13  
 Fort Humphreys, (Fort Belvoir), Va., 50:142  
 Fort Johnson, 4(3):13  
 Fort Monroe, 2(1):1, 20-27, 48\*; 15(3):39\*; 20(2):7\*; 22(4):40\*;  
   51:86  
   Black Hawk visit to, 35:8, 12, 14\*  
   Sketch of wounded soldiers at fort, 46:219\*  
 Fort Murray, 24:7, 8, 10\*  
 Fort Necessity, 6(3):36-41\*  
   surrender document (D), 6(3):40  
 Fort Nelson, 27:114, 115  
 Fort Norfolk, map, 1860, 50:66\*  
 Fort Powhatan (M), 23(1):46, 47\*  
 Fort Raleigh, 20(2):6\*  
 Fort St. George, home of Tuckers, 6(3):6\*  
 Fort Stedman, 6(2):4\*  
 Fort Sumter, firing on, 32:127\*; 50:64  
 Fort Wool, 2(1):21, 26\*  
 Forts, Colonial Virginia (M), 20(2):4-11\*  
   list, with locations, 20(2):11

Fortune, Irma, U.S. Army nurse, WWI, 50:118  
 "Forty Illustrators & How They Work," 49:111  
 Foshee, Mason, student, 10(3):18  
 Fosset, Joe, carpenter, 29:79,87  
 Foster, Isaac, lighthouse keeper, 18(5):14; 27:9  
     John, mayor of Richmond, 5(4):6  
     Peter B., Cumberland Co., 17(3):41  
     W.E., state senator, 12(3):32  
     William, attorney, 17(1):45,46  
 Fothergil, Augusta B., ===== 9(2):45  
 Fotheringay, home of George Hancock, 20(2):1,39\*  
 Fouace, Stephen, college trustee, 7(1):22  
 Foulkes, Thomas H., investor in springs, 27:31  
 Foulks, S.W., architect, 20(3):8,12  
 Fountain Hotel, Baltimore, 14(4):33,35\*  
 Fouquet, Francois, French model maker, 51:6,18  
     Jean-Pierre, archit. model maker, 51:4,6-8,10-12,15,16  
     Va. State Capitol model by Fouquet, 51:16\*  
     Model of a tomb at Palmyra, 51:6\*  
 Four Pennies, Norfolk teenage quartet, 51:104,105\*  
 Foushee, John H., physician, 37:139  
     William, physician, mayor of Richmond, 4(4):8;  
         13(3):34,37,38\*; 15(1):14; 21(3):33\*; 24:178,180,181\*  
 Fowkes's tavern, Accomac, 14(1):20  
 Fowle, William, mariner, 16(2):37  
 Fowler, August, Carroll Co., 17(1):45  
     Bartholomew, atty. gen. of colony, 32:180  
     John H., Jefferson Hotel guest 45:9  
         \_\_\_\_\_, neighbor of G. Washington, 48:185  
         Ben, his slave, 48:185  
 Fox, F., artist  
     cartoon on influenza, 1(4):35\*  
     Fritzi Schiff, actress, 21(4):19,26,27,29\*  
     James, coal entrepreneur, 21(4):19,20  
     James, half-bro. of John Fox, Jr., 21(1):31; 21(4):19,20  
     John, Jr., 4(4):18; 21(1):31,33\*; 21(4):18,29\*  
         home of, 21(4):23,26\*  
     John, Sr., educator, 21(1):30; 21(4):19\*  
     Josiah, ship builder, 2(2):33,35\*  
     Leatherbury Norman, Pvt., WWI, Accomack Cty., 50:129  
     Minerva Carr, m. of John Fox, Jr., 21(4):19  
 Fox hound match (British vs American), 1905, 10(3):17  
 Foxall, Henry, iron founder, 29:13  
 Foxcroft, John, supt. of mails, 3(3):36  
 Foxhall, John, merchant, 24:150  
 Fox-hunting, 3(2):1,22,27\*; 9(1):28,29; 10(3):1,11,17\*  
 Fractoom, Fred D., soldier, 37:80\*  
 Fralin, Jim, slave, 50:47  
 Frampton, merchant/translator, 11(1):21  
 Franc, Cornelius, pirate, 32:180,182  
 Franchot, Col. Richard, commander 121<sup>st</sup> Union Army, 45:38,39  
 "Francis Marion," transport, 11(1):39\*

Francisco, Catherine Fauntleroy, 2d. w. of Peter, 1(2):39  
   Mary Beverly Grymes, 3d w. of Peter, 1(2):39  
   Peter, Continental officer, 1(2):36,39\*; 22(3):7,8\*  
   Susannah Anderson, 1st w. of Peter, 12(2):6  
 Frank brothers, gilders, 12(2):6  
 Frank Leslie's Illustrated Newspaper, 49:179,182,187  
   scene of F.W.M. Holliday's inauguration, 1878, 50:170\*  
 Franklin, Benjamin, statesman, 3(3):34,36\*; 7(2):9,11,12;  
   21(2):12,14\*; 32:137\*; 49:32  
   interest in land companies, 2(4):29-31  
   plan for Houdon statue of Washington, 2(2):36-39  
   John A., Mrs., VJ Day celebrant, 45:85,89; 46:81  
   Shadrach, Wise Co., 21(4):31  
 Franklin County  
   courthouses, 21(2):12,19\*  
   ironworks, 35:187  
 Franklin Hall, Richmond, 28:8,9\*  
 Franklin Society & Library Co., Lexington, 49:32-34  
   share certificates, 49:36\*  
 Fraser, Abel McIver, Presbyterian minister, 6(2):42-47\*;  
   6(3):12,13  
   Hugh H., auth.  
     "J. Sidney Peters," 22(3):28-35  
   Simon, British officer, 4(4):35; 38:148  
 Fraser Highlanders, 38:148-157  
 Fraternal black org's., 46:124,125,128  
 Frawner, Sooky, Caroline Cty. pauper, 49:24  
 Frazee, John, artist  
   "John Marshall," bust, 26:170\*  
 Frazer, Lucille, Brooks family descendant, 46:158  
 Frazier, Solomon, naval officer, 4(2):34  
 Fred, Samuel P., huntsman, 10(3):17  
 Frederick Hall, home of Frederick Harris, 29:132,133\*  
 Fredericksburg (Fredericksburgh), 15(3):39\*  
   armament manufacturing in, 13(3):40-47  
   Battle of, 1862 (M), 6(3):20-38; 25:1,173\*  
   Great Road, 19(2):36,37  
   Lodge of Masons, 45:33  
 Fredericksburg Female Charity School, 49:78  
 "Fredericksburg Free Lance," newspaper, 45:29,34  
 Fredericksburg and Valley Plank Road, 4(2):6  
 Freedmen's Bureau, 51:87  
 Freedmen's Bureau School, Lynchburg, Va., 46:24,26,27,28\*,29\*  
   with J. Yoder, 46:25\*  
 Freedmen's Savings and Trust Co., 39:135,137,139,141  
 Freedom of speech, 33:30-37  
 Freeman, Anne Hobson, auth.  
   "A cool head in a warm climate, 12(3):9-17  
   Douglas Southall, editor, 3(3):32,38; 5(2):31; 39:56;  
     46:180,247  
   biographer/editor, 46:203  
   radio talks, 5(2):31\*  
   Henry, boat bulder, 15(3):20

Freeman (continued)  
     Margaret Waller (Mrs. James Branch Cabell), 27:130,143\*  
     William, Accomac, 14(1):22  
     William H., marine officer, 1816, 20(3):  
 Freeman's Farm, Battle of, 1777, 4(4):35  
 Fremon, Charles, teacher, lover of Anne Whiting, 51:183-187  
 Fremont, Jessie Benton, 49:120  
     John C., Union officer, son of Anne Whiting Pryor Fremon,  
         2(4):26;12(4):28,29;13(2):40,42\*;34:44\*;35:42,47\*;  
         51:181,187  
 French, George, friend of Daniel Parke, 28:26  
     Jared, artist, 46:202-204,209-213,212\*  
         "Stuart's Raiders at the Swollen Ford," 211\*,212\*,213\*  
     Margaret Hoening, 46:213  
     Sallie Rutherford. See Forrest, Sallie R. French.  
     Samuel G., CSA officer, 27:165,173\*  
     W.E., druggist, 27:152,153\*  
     William H., USA Lt., Mexican War, 46:105,114,115  
 French and Indian Wars, 1(3):44,46; 6(3):36-41; 11(3):7;  
     22(3):36-41; 29:37; 48:150  
     **See also** names of leaders and battles.  
 Fresnel, Augustin, physicist, lighthouse lens made by, 27:12\*  
 Frethorne, Richard, indentured child, 9(3):21  
 Friedman, Ruth, U.S.Navy, WWI, 50:117,133  
 Friedrich, Baron von Poellnitz, N.Y. experimental farmer,  
     48:164  
 Friend, John E., Civil War casualty, 8(1):12,13  
 Friends Asylum for Colored Orphans, 46:158  
 Friends, Society of, Waterford community, 18(4):13-18  
     **See also** Quakers.  
 Friends warehouse, Lynchburg, 14(3):18-20  
 Fries, Ed, farmer, 10(2):32  
     Jay Newton, 50:104  
 Frissell, Dr. Hollis Burke, H.U. principal, 51:102  
 Frizzell, "Bull," spy, 12(4):18,22  
 Frohman brothers, musicians, 1(4):39,40  
 Front Royal, 10(4):35,36\*  
     Battle of, 1862, 35:40,41  
 Fry, Jacob, cabinet and clock maker, 24:112  
     James B., USA Lt., Mexican War, 46:116  
     Joseph A., auth.  
         "The redemption of the Fighting Ninth: The Congressional  
         election of 1922 in the Virginia 9th District," 21(4):5-11  
     Joshua, cartographer/professor, 5(4):9; 10(3):10; 16(3):46;  
         25:103; 28:173; 30:7; 31:6,11  
     William H., militia capt., 49:166,167  
     William T., CSA officer, 9(3):42,44,46  
 Fry-Jefferson map (M), 18(5):33; 20(3):23; 23(1):40  
 Frye & Chesterman, Lynchburg architects, 51:22

Fuller, Frank H., A. P., 50:78  
     John W., Franklin Society librarian, 49:37  
     Maud, artist, poster by, 37:42,44\*  
     Melville W., chief justice, 45:30,32  
 Fulton, Alexander, textile mill owner, 45:151  
     Charles, editor, 11(2):47  
     James A., ===== 12(1):17  
     Mrs. James A., ===== 12(1):17  
     John H. Smyth Co., commissioner, 30:32  
     John Hall, attorney, 37:150  
     Marian, orphan, 49:81  
     M. J., law partner of D.C.O'Flaherty, 51:150  
     Robert, inventor, 14(2):40  
 Funk, Annie Baer, Shenandoah music teacher, 50:104  
     Joseph, publisher of hymnals, 6(2):15,19\*  
         A compilation of genuine church music, frontispiece (D),  
         6(2):18  
         "Father of Song in Northern Va.," 50:103,104,113  
         Singing teacher, 51:128  
     William Clay, Shenandoah music teacher, 50:104  
 Funk family, singing school, 51:128  
 Funkhouser, Abraham Paul, United Brethern preacher, 50:104  
 Fuqua, Joseph, ===== 2(1):45  
     Joseph, Bedford Co., 21(1):9  
     Joseph, student, 9(4):31,33  
 Furnaces, iron, 17(2):10-18\*  
     list of, 17(2):16  
     map of (M), 17(2):12  
 Furnas, J.C., writer, 29:55  
 Furniss, Cpl. Otha Lennox, WWI, 50:125,127\*  
 Furniture, antique, Shenandoah Valley, 24:108-115\*  
     colonial, 20(1):34-37  
 Fur-trading, 10(3):41-44  
 Futch, Katie, hula dancer, Tubize orch., 51:117

## G

Gabriel, Va. slave and blacksmith, 46:94; 49:161  
Gaddess, Alexander, stonecutter, 51:66, 67  
    Alexander, Jr., stonecutter, 51:66, 67  
    John Bascom, Lynchburg stonecutter, 51:66, 67  
    Thomas, stonecutter, 51:66, 67  
Gaddess Marble Works, Baltimore, Lynchburg, 51:66, 67  
    Gravestone of Blind Billy, 51:67\*  
Gadsby, John, hotel operator, 17(3):11  
Gaines, Francis Pendleton, pres. Wash. & Lee U., 46:168  
    Laura, washerwoman, 39:138  
    Martha Ann, servant, 29:106  
    Phillip, judge, 25:160  
    William H., Jr., auth.  
        "Abraham Wood and the rivers of the West," 4(2):20-23  
        "The battle of the barges," 4(2):33-37  
        "Bench, bar, and barbecue club," 5(2):8-13  
        "A block of fine marble," 5(3):43-47  
        "Boldly and alone," 5(4):39-43  
        "Buckingham and Appomattox courthouses," 17(4):32-40  
        "Campaigning in the good old days," 2(2):41-44  
        "Cape Henry," 1(2):29-32  
        "A castle in Surry," 7(1):24-33  
        "The connecting link," 5(3):15-19  
        "A constant tuting," 4(4):4-7; 46:68  
        "Courthouses of Alleghany County," 22(2):4-9  
        "Courthouses of Amelia and Dinwiddie counties," 18(3):17-28  
        "Courthouses of Amherst and Nelson counties," 18(2):4-7  
        "Courthouses of Bedford and Charlotte counties," 21(1):4-13  
        "Courthouses of Brunswick and Greenville counties,"  
            19(3):36-41  
        "Courthouses of Charles City and Prince George counties,"  
            18(1):4-12  
        "Courthouses of Cumberland and Powhatan counties,"  
            17(3):38-41  
        "Courthouses of Goochland and Albemarle counties,"  
            17(4):4-11  
        "Courthouses of Halifax and Pittsylvania counties,"  
            20(4):4-11  
        "Courthouses of Henrico and Chesterfield counties,"  
            17(3):30-37  
        "Courthouses of Isle of Wight and Southampton counties,"  
            20(1):4-13  
        "Courthouses of James City County," 18(4):20-30  
        "Courthouses of Lunenburg and Mecklenburg counties,"  
            20(3):22-33  
        "Courthouses of Prince Edward and Nottoway counties,"  
            20(2):40-47  
        "Courthouses of Surry and Sussex counties," 19(2):42-47  
        "Courthouses of Virginia's Eastern Shore," 14(1):20-27  
        "Craney Island, or Norfolk delivered," 1(3):32-35  
        "Declarations of unconstitutionality," 6(3):42-47

Gaines, William H., Jr. (continued)

- "The discipline of Sir Thomas Dale," 3(4):14-17
- "The dogwood," 2(4):32-35
- "The evening of their glory," 3(1):30-37
- "The fatal lamp, or panic at the play," 2(1):4-8
- "A few men well conducted--the exploits of George Rogers Clark," 2(3):34-39
- "The fires of Smithfield," 4(3):14-17
- "Foods of the forest," 2(1):37,38
- "From bullets to ballots," 3(3):12-16
- "From desolation to restoration--the story of Monticello," 1(4):4-8
- "From Staunton to the White House," 2(3):7-10
- "From this time forward," 4(1):43-47
- "Going underground in Virginia," 3(4):23-29
- "Green Spring--a tale of three mansions," 6(4):30-37
- "Guns, silkworms, and pigs," 3(2):32-37
- "He saw the Valley first," 7(1):10-13
- "Heroes without names," 6(2):10-13
- "A home dedicated to service," 6(2):20-29
- "A house on Gospel Hill," 6(2):42-47; 6(3):12-19
- "Inns, churches, and other statehouses: The capitols of the colony, 1641 to 1780," 1(2):12-16
- "John Peel in Virginia," 3(2):22-27
- "The last days of a president-elect," 2(3):40-42
- "Master John Rolfe, husbandman," 1(1):28-32
- "The McCormick reapers," 4(1):20-27
- "Men against the Swamp," 4(3):23-29
- "The minstrel song of a dusky lake," 4(3):30-31
- "The most delicious and comfortable of resorts," 6(1):22-28
- "Nerve center of the colonial mails," 3(3):33-36
- "New blood for the Old Dominion: Virginia's search for land seekers, 1866-1910," 2(1):39-43
- "Old men remember," 4(4):32-37
- "The penitentiary house," 6(1):11-17
- "Piedmont bonanza," 16(4):32-37
- "A place fitted for praise," 4(4):38-41
- "The privileged sanctuary of Captain John Martin," 1(4):29-31
- "The Public Hospital for disordered minds," 3(1):34-38
- "Pursuit of a pirate," 2(2):12-16
- "The sense of the people," 18(5):20-31
- "Some called it treason: A narrative of the tobacco riots, 1682," 1(1):39-43
- "Settlers wanted: Fifty acres reward," 5(4):44-47
- "A son-in-law in the house," 16(2):4-11
- "Stuart Hall," 18(3):34-40
- "Sword of honor," 15(1):4-10
- "That wayward spendthrift: William Byrd the Third, prodigal son," 1(3):44-47
- "They strove to please," 5(2):4-7
- "Thomas Jefferson's favorite hideaway," 5(1):36-39



Gaines, William H., Jr. (continued  
 "Thomas Nelson, Jr., governor-at-arms," 1(2):40-43  
 "To the walls of Cartagena," 5(3):4-7  
 "The treaty of Jamestown, 1652," 1(4):20-22  
 "Under a Jeffersonian dome," 5(1):20-25  
 "Up Rockingham, down Dunmore," 2(2):28-30  
 "Waiting for war in Virginia waters--the Russian ship  
   in Norfolk harbor," 2(4):38-40  
 "Warehouse and Roman temple: The capitols of the  
   Commonwealth, 1780-1951," 1(3):4-8  
 "We killed . . . 13 buffaloes," 5(4):9-15  
 R.V., Populist, 9(4):40  
 Gallatin, Albert, sec. of treasury, 39:125  
 Gallego, owner of flour mill, 18(4):47; 20(4):33  
   mills, Richmond, 21(3):43\*; 35:61, 62\*  
 Galloway, J., Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
 Galt, Alexander, sculptor, 38:114; 46:187  
   Anne, sis. of Mary, 38:114  
   James, keeper of Public Hospital, 3(1):37  
     cottage of, 3(1):378  
   James, planter, 29:22-31\*  
   John Minson, physician, Public Hospital, 3(1):37, 38\*  
   Mary, matron, Public Hospital, 3(1):37  
   Mary Bell Taylor, 2d w. of William, Jr., 29:25, 26\*  
   Mary Colquhoun, w. of James, planter, 29:26  
   Mary Jeffrey, artist, APVA leader, 30:69-75\*; 38:112, 115\*  
   Norman, retailer, 37:52  
   Roxanna Dixon, 1st w. of William, Jr., 29:26  
   Thomas, s. of William, 29:22, 23  
   William, d. 1825, keeper, Public Hospital, 3(1):37; 29:22, 23  
   William, Jr., d. 1851, keeper, Public Hospital, 29:22, 30\*  
     grave of, 29:48\*  
     slaves of, 29:28-30  
   William Richard, teacher, 38:114  
   William T., keeper, Public Hospital, 3(1):37  
 Galvan, William, Continental army officer, 48:140, 141  
 Gamble, Catharine Grattan, m. of Eliz. Wirt, 49:65, 66\*, 66, 69  
   John G., Richmond, 4(4):8; 49:66, 74  
   Nancy (Cabell), 49:69  
   Robert, merchant, 3(4):9; 16(1):33; 49:65-67, 69\*, 74, 75  
   Robert, crew member of Mason Wms., 45:62\*  
 Gamble's Hill, Richmond, 16(1):33; 49:66  
 Gambling, 10(1):30-35; 39:62-68, 100-105  
   class distinctions in, 39:100-104  
   legislation, 39:66-68  
   religious opposition to, 39:100, 101  
   women's attitudes toward, 39:101  
 Gammon, Mary Somerville, Fredericksburg, 50:121  
 Gannaway, Theoderick C., Buckingham, 2(1):44, 46  
 Gannett, Lewis, N.Y. Times Herald reviewer, 46:232  
 Garber, Daniel, artist  
   "The quarry," 38:168, 169  
 Garden Club of Virginia, 1(4):8; 15(4):17; 23(2):30

Garden Mountain (M), 1(1):34

Gardens

- Berry Hill, 34:163-173\*
- Catalogues, 45:134-144
  - Old Dominion Nurseries Catalog, 45:134
  - Seed catalogues, 45:135\*,143\*
  - "Illustrated & Descriptive Catalogue of Everything for the Greenhouse & Garden," 45:134
- daffodils, 9(4):42-47\*
- Mount Vernon, 11(3):9
  - study of, by Edith Sale, 34:126-135

Gardiner, David Lyon, bro.-in-law of John Tyler, 13(1):9,10

- James, Union soldier, 37:35,37\*
- Malachi, bell-ringer and coachman (Wm. and Mary), 28:77
- William F., Episcopal rector, 19(4):13,15

Gardner, Charles P., investor in springs, 27:31

- Daniel, militia officer, 19(3):21
- George S., designer with Teague Associates, 50:81,83,84

Gardoqui, Diego de, diplomat, 36:104

Garland, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42

- A.A., Jr., pres., baseball club, 28:190
- Cabell, educator, 4(4):15
- David Shepherd, Amherst Co., 15(2):37
- H.M., New Glasgow, 5(3):38
- Hugh A., militia officer, 17(3):5
- James, militia major, 49:175
- Janie Meredith, w. of David S., 15(2):37
- John, army officer, 35:12,14
- John R., New York militia capt., 49:175
- Thomas, descendant of Sarah Henry, 15(2):37

Garner, John Nance, vice-president, 25:35,37\*

- Thomas G., Jr., auth.
  - "Westsover restored," 17(2):4-9

Garnett, A.Y.P., CSA surgeon, 6(2):39

- Charles F.M., engineer, 2(4):22
- James Mercer, Congressman, 16(2):8; 20(3):16\*; 33:74; 49:80,80\*
  - author, "Lectures on Female Education," title page, 49:76\*
- Mary Mercer, w. of James, 49:80
- Richard Brooke, 5(4):22,26,27\*; 34:156\*
- Thomas S., judge, 12(3):47
- W. E., VPI sociologist, 46:229

"Garnett, Brooke's Executor of Macon 1825," equity case, 50:13

Garrard, Mrs. William, Harrisonburg, 8(1):44

Garrett, Alexander, Madison Co., 19(4):19

- Arthur, Hopewell silk worker, 46:235
- John W., VWP writer & life hist. interviewer, 46:235,237,238
- Paul, vintner, 39:115
- R.M., surgeon, 22(3):27
- Thomas, underground railroad, Delaware, 48:79\*
- William, passenger lost at sea, 29:135

Garrett & Co., vintners, 39:115

Garrett's, hotel, West Point, 38:38  
 Garriga, Jose, naturalist, 35:78,79  
 Garrison, Henry, taught shape-note singing, 51:128  
     John, taught shape-note singing, 51:128  
     William Lloyd, abolitionist, 48:82  
         Cartoon of mob attacking, 33:33\*  
 Garry, John J., contractor, 24:127  
 Garth, W. Edgar, farmer, 14(2):12,14,21  
     William, farmer, f. of W. Edgar, 14(2):12  
 Garvey, Emma M., Red Cross field dir., 45:80  
 Garvin, William, Union officer, 37:31  
 Garwick, Walter, producer quartet recordings, 51:102  
 Gary, Martin W., CSA officer, 33:43\*  
     Robert C., railroad foreman, 34:61  
 Gas bills, Richmond, 1863-1864 (D), 3(1):18  
 Gaskins, Lt. Aubrey, U.S. Air Corps, 45:57  
 "Gaspee," ship, burning of, 1772, 22(3):10-11\*  
 Gaston, Edward Page, researcher for Pocahontas bones, 48:59  
 Gates, Horatio, Continental officer, 4(4):34-37\*;  
     14(2):34,36,39\*; 19(2):14\*; 24:167\*; 31:55;  
     38:30,31,33,90,94; 48:152  
         medal of honor to, 7(2):10  
     Thomas, lieut. governor, 1(1):29,30\*; 1(3):9; 3(4):16,17  
     Thomas, Sir, Jamestown colonist, 45:167,168  
 Gatewood, Charles, editor, 5(4):39-43\*  
 Gatteaux, Nicholas Marie, engraver of medals, 7(2):11  
 Gathole, Raffae, mess sergeant, 37:818  
 Gaul, Gilbert, artist  
     "Between the lines," 20(4):37  
     "Soldiers smoking during truce," 20(4):46  
 Gavinzel, \_\_\_\_\_, owner of glassworks, 9(3):16  
 Gaw, Benjamin D., clergyman, 38:102  
 Gawler, Henry, Jamestown resident, 45:177  
 Gay, \_\_\_\_\_, CSA officer, 18(1):44  
     Edward Scott, officer, Public Guard, 18(4):47; 19(2):11  
     Johnson, Richmond, 39:151  
     Lucy, w. of Johnson, Richmond, 39:151  
     Samuel, pseud., female sergeant in Revolution, 37:143  
     Sidney Howard, editor, National Anti-Slavery Standard, 48:94  
     Thomas B., huntsman, 10(3):15  
     Gaylord, Levi, writer, 29:55  
         claim about Jefferson (D), 29:60  
 Geary, John W., Union officer, 18(4):15  
 Gebhard, Freddie, friend of Lillie Langtry, 34:116,117\*  
 Geary, James J., exec. dir., Va. Civil War Commission, author,  
     "When dedication was fierce and from the heart," Planning  
     Va.'s Civil War Centennial, 1958-1965, 50:76-87,78\*  
 Gebing, Robert, artist  
     "John L. Hall, Jr., 31:132  
 Gee, Virginia Ann (Mar. Glenn Hunt), music student, 9(1):17,18\*  
 Geddy, James, gunsmith/silversmith, 19(3):8-13\*; 27:77,78  
 Gegan, Johnny, baseball player of Battery A, 48:133  
 Geiger, Sylvester Eply, WWI Surg. Asst., 50:125,130

Geisel, Theodor (Dr. Seuss), WW II propaganda, 45:66  
 James, Jr., silversmith, 19(3):9,10  
 Gellatly, John, art collector, 28:165,167  
 General Assembly =====  
     Of Virginia, 45:169  
 "General Harrison," freight boat, 50:92  
 "General Mathews," ship, 11(1):42\*  
 Genin, John N., N.Y. hatter, 45:20  
 Genito (Jenato), Chesterfield Co., 8(4):6,36  
 Genn, James, surveyor, 10(3):6; 16(3):46  
 Gentry, Alonzo H., designer, 48:64  
     \_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123  
     Daphne, asst. ed. DVB, 50:151,154  
 Gentry-Stokes-Crew House, Richmond, 14(1):9\*  
 Geological Survey, 183501842, 24:12-21  
 George [Armenian], silk expert, 13(4):46  
 George I, King, 2(4):7\*  
 George II, King, 2(4):6,7\*; 20(3):26\*  
     recruiting instructions to Gooch to get troops for attack  
     on Cartagena (D), 5(3):5  
 George III, King, 2(4):6  
 George, Henry, Carolina militia, 19(3):17  
     Polly, Lancaster Cty. pauper, 49:27,28  
     Robert, ship captain, 27:116  
 "George," ship, 18(3):12  
 "George W. Stevens," tugboat, 11(1):36\*  
 "George Weems," 15(1):34  
 George Junior Republic, 47:9  
 George Town, former name of Leesburg, 48:7  
 Georgetown, 1812, 18(1):14\*  
 Georgetown Female Seminary, 49:122  
 Georgia Minstrels, musicians, 1(4):39  
 Germain, George, sec. of state for the colonies, 14(3):22,26\*  
 German Rifles, 13(2):26  
 German prisoners of war working at WWGHosp., 45:79  
 German ships in Hampton Roads, 35:122\*  
 Germanna, town, 1(3):20,21\*; 14(3):5,9\*  
 Germans, dance clubs in the South, 51:176  
 Germans--Shenandoah Valley, 13(3):16-22  
 Germantown, 9(1):21,22  
     Battle of, 37:135-137\*  
 Geronimo (Goyatn.ahy), =====, 5(4):39-43\*  
 Gerow, Leonard T., army officer, 31:137,139\*  
 Gerry, Elbridge, Congressman, 33:70\*; 35:119  
 Gesang-Verein, glee club, Richmond, 17(2):42,43; 46:68  
 Getty, fictional resident of Jefferson Hotel, 45:13,14  
 Gettysburg, battlefield, 50:85  
     Battle of, =====, 9(3):41-47; 30:152-153  
     Virginia Monument at, 5(1):44-48\*; 12(2):7,8,11\*  
 Gholson, James G., mem. Gen. Assembly, 18(5):29,30; 48:82  
 Gianotti's Saloon, Richmond, 18(2):37\*  
 Gibb, William, Accomac militia, 4(2):33,34,37

Gibboney, Albert, son of Wm. G., 50:21  
     Elizabeth, m. of David St. Clair, 50:18  
     Margaret, m. of Eliz. St. Clair, 50:18  
     Thomas, f. of Eliz. St. Clair, 50:18  
     William, uncle of D. St. Clair, 50:19-21  
 Gibbons, James, Catholic bishop, 6(1):5-8\*  
     Lawrence W., Richmond court bailiff, 51:80,81\*  
     Thomas A., army officer, 39:188  
 Gibbons vs. Ogden 1824, commerce case, 50:13  
 Gibbs, Catherine Givens, 1st w. of James E.A., 28:101  
     Isabella Poague, m. of James E.A. Gibbs, 28:100  
     James Edward Allen, inventor, 28:100,109\*  
     Margaret Craig, 2d w. of James E.A., 28:109  
     Phillip, VMI student, 49:139  
     Richard, f. of James E.A., 28:100,101  
     Stephen, cook, 9(2):6-8  
 Gibson, Annie, model for Latane painting, 28:121,122,125\*  
     Charles Dana, artist, 2(3):21; 23(3):42,43\*; 45:9;  
         47:7,8,10-12,6\*,7\*,10\*,13\*; 49:101,104  
     Churchill J., Episcopal rector, 10(3):28  
     Diana, s. of Langhorne, Jr., 47:6  
     Mrs. George, wedding dress of, 6(1):46\*  
     Irene Langhorne, w. of Charles D., 23(3):42,43\*; 45:5,10;  
         47:4-13,4\*\*,5\*,6\*\*,7\*,8\*,9\*,13\*\*\*\*  
     Irene Langhorne, "Babs," d. of Irene & Charles, 47:7,10,12,13\*  
     John, militia officer, 24:11  
     Langhorne, Jr., author, "Lang," 47:7,9,10,12,13\*  
         "Dash and Drama," Irene Langhorne Gibson, 1873-1956,  
         47:4-13  
         "The Gibson Girl: Portrait of a Southern Belle," 47:8  
     Langhorne, Sr., 47:6,7,9,12,13\*  
     Mark, b. of Langhorne, Jr., 47:6  
     Parthenia, m. of Langhorne, Jr., 47:6  
     Parthie, s. of Langhorne, Jr., 47:6  
     Renee, s. of Langhorne, Jr., 47:6  
     Robert, author  
         "The Theory and Practice of Surveying," 1828  
         surveying instruments, 46:138\*,139\*,139\*  
     Thomas, roommate of Edgar Allan Poe, 29:137,138  
     William, USN lt., 50:73  
 "Gibson girls," 2(3):21; 47:7  
 Giese, Dasie, nurse WWGHosp. from Miskimon, Va 45:76,82,83,78\*  
 Giglio, Salvatore A., 116<sup>th</sup> bandsman from R.I., 50:108  
 Gignilliat, Marguerite, auth.  
     "Dr. Goodwin's antique," 17(2):23,34  
 Gilbane Bldg. Co., re-location experts, 46:170  
 Gilbert, Ernest, artist,  
     Watercolor of Wm. Byrd part, 46:189\*  
 Gilborn, Craig, auth.  
     "A romantic pilgrimage," 15(2):44-47  
 Gildersleeve, Basil L., professor, 1(3):17;  
     13(3):20,29,31\*; 25:110,117\*; 24:162;  
     Benjamin, clergyman/educator, 25:110,111

Gildersleeve (continued)

Eliza Fisher Colston, w. of Basil, 15:115

Emma Louise, w. of Benjamin, 15:110

Giles, Alexander, tobacco factory worker, 39:139

Lizzie, Richmond model for Latane, 28:121,122,124\*

Mrs. Philarity, =====, 7(1):19

Thomas T., Richmond, 19(2):10

Willa, dau. of R.S. Phifer, 9(1):17

William Branch, gov./Congressman, 18(5):21,31\*;  
22(4):34,35\*; 24:188\*; 29:64; 49:160,172-174

Giles County

farm life in early 20th century, 11(2):20-29,48\*

Mountain Life, 12(2):20-27\*

Gilham, William, professor, 8(3):23\*; 36:38,39; 49:138,141,142

Gilham-Maury House, VMI, 23(3):28

Gill, Harold, auth.

"Colonial silver and silversmiths," 19(3):4-13

Gillespie, Michael, and Herman Hattaway, auths.

"Soldier of conscience, George H. Thomas: A Virginian  
fights for the Union," 34:64-75

Willie Custis, Pfc., WWI, Accomack Cty., 50:128

Gillette, Charles, Richmond landscape architect, 50:39

Gilliam, Alexander G., Jr., auth.

"Our own Virginia artist," 22(2):10-19

James R., Jr., owner of Point of Honor, 18(3):32

John, overseer of the poor, 21(4):31,32,35

W.C., Old Virginia Fiddlers, 51:139\*

William E., Wise Co., 21(4):33

Gillmore, Quincy A., Union officer, 8(1):10

Gillray, James, artist

"The American rattle snake," 31:93\*

caricatures on medical practice, 26:90,91\*

"The thunderer," 31:95\*

"A voluptuary under the horrors," 26:129\*

Gilmer, Francis Walker, attorney, aide to Jefferson, 4(4):43;

14(2):4,11\*; 22(1):15; 30:89\*; 31:185,186\*; 36:150

G.K., vintner, 39:114,115

George, physician, 8(2):5,6

Jeremy F. Lt.Col., chief engr. of the Army of Northern Va.  
48:32,35, See maps

John Harmer, state senator, 14(4):16

Thomas Walker, governor, 17(4):44,46\*; 20(3):42,43\*

Gilmore, J.T., mem. of 1902 Convention, 10(1):22

James, weaver, 45:151

James Stuart, III, Va. governor  
inauguration, 1998, 50:176,177

Roxane, w. of Gov. James, 51:74

Gilpin, Caroline, nurse, 38:15

Charles S., actor, 38:14,27\*

George, director of Potowmack Co., 12(4):42

Peter, mill worker, 12(4):42

Gilson, Helen Louise, 46:224,225\*

Ginoulhiac, Ferdinand, ship passenger, 9(2):6,7

Ginsberg, Louis, auth.  
 "Two streams become one," 7(4):23-29  
 Ginter, Lewis, tobacco magnate, 10(4):30; 29:41; 36:67;  
38:38; 45:4,5,7,9,11; 51:77  
 Ginter's, Richmond retailer 45:20  
 Ginther, William P., architect, 24:127-130  
 Gionakis, Nicholas C., football player, 36:42\*  
 Giovanitti, Albert F., police court doorkeeper, 1942, 51:83  
 Giovanni, Nikki, writer, 46:180  
 Gipperich, Wm., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
 Girardin, L.H., ===== 12(1):16\*  
 Louis, scholar, historian, 31:120-122,124; 51:182\*,183,184  
 Gisburne famly, 6(1):29  
 Gish, Agnes Evans, author  
 "A place of considerable trade for its size, Jefferson: A  
 James River Canal Town," 50:88-95  
 Gist, Christopher, explorer, 12(2):21  
 Given, Samuel, sawmill owner, 28:101  
 William, butler/minister, 16(1):9  
 Givens, Adam, Paint Bank landowner & tavernkeeper, 46:259,267  
 David, tavern owner, 46:258,259  
 Lula Porterfield, auth., 11(2):20-29  
 "Giles County childhood," 11(2):20-29  
 Gladden, Texas, musician, 11(1),7-8  
 Gladeville, town, Wise Co., 21(4):30-35  
 Glanzman, Louis, auth.  
 "The Battle of King's Mountain," 30:24,25  
 Glasgow, Anne Glolson, m. of Ellen, 7(3):13\*  
 Arthur, b. of Ellen, 36:10,11  
 Ellen, writer, 6(3):8; 7(3):13-16\*; 24:32; 27:129-32,137\*;  
36:4,15\*; 45:9,11,14; 46:180; 50:116; 51:76,77  
 "Deliverance," 51:66  
 home of, 36:15\*  
 study of, 36:7\*  
 "The Battle-Ground", novel 45:11  
 suffragette, 49:85  
 F.T., mining engineer, 7(2):38,39  
 Francis Thomas, f. of Ellen, 7(3):13\*  
 Glasgow, town, 20(3):7-10; 24:139,141  
 Glasgow Manor, Rockbridge, 7(3):13\*  
 Glass, Carter, Senator, 2(3):47; 7(4):20\*; 25:34,35\*;  
30:132\*; 46:39,40,46,197,204  
 cartoon by Fred O. Seibel, 26:135\*  
 newspapers of, 46:39,40  
 Charles W., patient at WWGHosp., 45:77  
 Edward C., educator, 31:207,211  
 Lucy, Blue Ridge San. nurse, 46:255\*  
 Glass industry, 9(3):10-17\*  
 Glazebrook, Otis A., Richmond baseball team, 48:123  
 Glebe Harbor kiln, 24:145,148,155\*  
 Glen, James, gov. of South Carolina, 31:10\*  
 Glen Conway, Whittle-Greene farm, 49:63  
 "Glen Cove," ship, 3(1):44,45; 35:57,61

Glen Welby, home of Carters, 19(3):32\*  
 Glenarvon, home of Galts, 29:25,27,30\*  
 Glenmore Hunt, 10(3):16  
 Glenn, Edward C., Richmond baseball player, 48:127,130  
     Harry C., Richmond lawyer/City Council member, 51:79  
     John, Wirt friend, 49:74  
 Glennan, Keville, newspaperman, 3(2):39-42  
 Glennon, Bert, cinematographer, 36:43\*  
 Glenwood Furnace, Rockbridge Co., 17(2):18\*  
 Glorious Revolution, 33:128,129  
 Gloucester County  
     courthouse, 13(4):36\*  
     daffodils, 36:135\*  
     debtors' prison, 5(1):29\*  
     social life, 1686, 9(3):35-37  
     tobacco riot, 1682, 1(1):39-43  
     Walter Reed birthplace, 1(3):16\*  
 Glover, Mamie, relative of Julia Jackson, 46:13  
     Sarah Heyward, cousin of Julia Jackson, 46:12  
     Samuel, Buckingham Co., 17(4):32,33  
 Goad, Dexter, court clerk, 17(1):45  
 Goddin, Auray, FABC supv., 47:33  
     John, architect, 19(2):7  
 Godefroy (Godefroi), architect, 1(3):7; 37:127; 51:20,21,20\*  
 Godey, Louis A., magazine publisher 45:21  
 "Godey's Lady's Book," women's fashion magazine 45:20,21,20\*  
 Godfrey, Michael, auth.  
     "The Commissioners' report," 16(2):19-22  
 Godmother's League of Richmond, 50:123  
 Godolphin, Sidney, lord high treasurer, 28:23\*  
 Godson, Susan H., auth.  
     "Bishop Richard Channing Moore and the renewal of the  
         antebellum Episcopal Church of Virginia," 32:184-191  
     "Virginia's amphibious admiral: John Leslie Hall, Jr.,"  
         31:132-143  
 Godwin, Joseph, Isle of Wight Co., 20(1):6,7  
     Mills Edwin, Jr., governor, 26:71\*; 32:109,113\*; 46:154;  
         48:72; 50:87  
     inauguration, 1966,1974, 50:176  
     Thomas, speaker, House of Burgesses, 30:173  
     Katherine, w. of Mills, 48:72  
 Goelet, Mrs. Robert, friend of Gibsons, 47:10  
 Goff, Judge John W., New York, 51:153\*  
 Goffigan, Labon, lighthouse keeper, 17:7  
 Goggin, William L., Whig candidate, 17(1):11; 30:153; 35:149  
 Goggins, Jack, artist  
     "Tredegar Foundry--the casting of a Brooke gun," 35:189\*  
 Gold Mine Creek, 16(4):32  
 Gold rush, Gov. William Smith in, 15(3):8,9



Gold Star Mothers & Widows, WWI, 50:135-141  
     Picture of letter & red/white/blue bag of French soil given  
     to Gold Star Mothers & Widows of WWI, "French Memorial,  
     50:134\*  
     Bill of Fare of 1931 trip to France, D, 50:139\*  
 Goldberger, Sarah M. & Moore, J. Michael, authors, 51:84-95  
     "From Antebellum Farm to Twenty-First-Century Museum,"  
     Lee Hall Mansion, Newport News, 51:84-95  
 Goldbug family, Richmond, 51:82  
     Charlie, 51:82  
 Golden Buck, tavern, Winchester, 15(1):41,42  
 Golden Crown Quartet, Norfolk, 51:101,106,110  
 Golden Horseshoe, Knights of the, 1(3):19  
     **See also** Spotswood, Alexander.  
 Golden Horseshoe, Order of the, 35:187  
 Golden Rule Society, secret society, 39:150,151  
 Goldfield, David R., auth.  
     "Disease and urban image: Yellow fever in Norfolk,  
     1855," 23(2):34-41  
     "Friends and neighbors: Urban-rural relations in  
     antibellum Virginia," 25:14-27  
     "Marketing a candidate: Henry A. Wise and the art  
     of mass politics," 26:30-37  
 Goldman, Thomas, town trustee, 16(2):37  
 Goldsborough, Charles, h. of Netta Lee, 28:93  
     Louis M., h. of Eliz. Wirt (daughter), 49:68-74  
 Goldschmidt, Otto, husband of Jenny Lind, 45:25  
 Golladay, V. Dennis, auth.  
     "Jubal Early's last stand," 20(1):28-33  
 Gomert, Adolph, patented sun-printing negatives, 48:33  
 "Gone With the Wind", Jefferson Hotel staircase myth 45:14,15  
 Gooch, William, governor, 1(2):15; 2(4):6; 3(1):14-18;  
     4(3):39; 5(3):4-7; 15(4):32; 16(3):44; 17(4):5,6;  
     28:36,172,173; 30:5-7; 37:100; 45:148; 50:169  
     William, Jr., naval officer, 3(3):36  
 Goochland County, 46:160  
     courthouses, 17(3):38; 17(4):5-11\*  
     jail, 17(4):9\*  
     poorhouse Supt.'s home, 49:23\*  
 Goochland Light Dragoons, 10(3):18,19  
 Good, Ruth Victoria, nurse, WWI, 50:118,118\*  
 "Good Housekeeping Magazine," 49:105  
 "The Good Old Rebel." See "The Rebel."  
 Good Samaritans, secret society, 39:150  
 Goodacre, William, artist  
     "Natural Bridge," 25:124\*  
     "University of Virginia," =====  
     "Virginia Capitol in 1830," 37:140\*; 51:7,20  
 Goode, Edward B., cadet, 36:34\*  
     J. Thomas, Populist, 9(4):40  
     James Moore, auth.  
     "Old Guff in Virginia," 16(1):4-9

Goode (continued)

- John, Congressman, 1(2):27
- Robert, horse breeder, 29:12
- Thomas F., CSA officer, 33:160,162\*
- Thomas F., hotel proprietor, 18(2):33
- Goodhue, Bertram Grosvenor, architect, 23(3):27,29
- Goodloe, John, 21(1):30
  - home of, 21(1):30\*
- Goodman, Michael Harris, auth.
  - "The moor vs. Black Diamond: Thomas Mollineaus, Tom Cribb, and the British prize ring," 29:164-173
- Goodpasture, Abraham, tavern keeper, 25:82
- Goodrich, Benjamin, 16(2):37
- Goodson, Samuel, mem. General Assembly, 2(4):23
  - Samuel W., court clerk, 14(4):23
- Goodson [part of Bristol], 28:175-179
  - See also** Bristol.
- Goodson Academy, 21(2):29
- Goodwin, Joseph, tavern keeper, 14(1):23,26
  - Mary F., research worker, 38:55
  - Thomas, 1831 mayor of Fredericksburg, 45:28
  - Thomas, Wytheville photographer, 50:23
  - William Archer Rutherford, Episcopal rector, 17(2):23-26\*; 30:75; 31:31\*; 38:118,119
  - Wm. Archer Rutherford, U.Va. roommate of Mason Wms. 45:58
- Goodwyn, E.A., Petersburg councilman, 27:152
- Goolrick, Charles O'Connor, state senator, 25:33\*
  - Chester, auth.
    - "He didn't like Dixie!" 9(4):4-10
    - "Hopes that failed," 7(4):8-18
  - Frances B., founder FMWMA, 45:30,35
  - John T., judge, 28:164
- Goose Creek and Little River Navigation Co. (M), 16(3):31-34
- Goosley, William, guardsman, Richmond, 18(4):47
- Gordon, Armistead C., Va. writer, 49:105
  - Bennett Taylor, judge, 10(1):20
  - Christopher, baker, 39:154
  - E.C., assistant to Lee at Washington College, 33:42
  - Family, Va. land owners, 45:26,29
  - George, sea captain, 2(2):13
  - George H., USA Lt., Mexican War, 46:108
  - James, 1760 =====, 12(2):43
  - James Alexander, British naval officer, 18(1):14-19
  - Jessie, educator, 39:53
  - John B., CSA officer, 4(4):22-26; 12(3):47
  - John N., tavern owner, 19(2):37
  - Mrs. Kenneth T., ancestor of Archibald Henderson, 20(3):44
  - Nathanial, tavern owner/postmaster, 18(2):36
  - Robert W., librarian of Congress, 11(1):8

Gordon( continued)  
 W. Gordon, Richmond atty., police commr., 46:45,46  
 W.W., politician, 11(2):6  
 William Fitzhugh, mem. Convention of 1829-1830, 3(1):21  
 William, clergyman & historian, 48:152  
 Gordon Land Co., 19(2):41  
 Gordon Press, Wytheville, 50:24  
 Gordon Tavern, 19(2):36\*  
 Gordonsville, 19(2):36-41\*  
 Gordonsville Female Institute, 19(2):40\*  
 Gordonsville Receiving Hospital, 19(2):39  
 Gorgas, Josiah, CSA officer, 12(2):28,30,31; 12(3):11,15,16;  
18(5):44,47  
 Gorget worn by Washington, 12(3):4-8\*  
 Gortz, Cal A., seaman, 36:28  
 Gosden, Freeman, co-creator of Amos 'n' Andy radio & TV  
 series, 46:154  
 Goshen Cemetery, Rockbridge Cty., 51:71  
 Goshen, town, 20(3):9-11  
 Goshen Land and Development Co., 20(3):11  
 Goshen Pass, 2(3):12\*; 5(4):15\*  
 Gosnold, Bartholomew, sea captain, 6(4):9; 17(2):35; 51:161\*  
 Gospel Harmonaires, Norfolk, 51:104,107  
 Gospel Hill, Staunton, 6(2):43-47\*  
 Gosport, naval base (M), 2(2):31-35; 15(2):42,43; 15(3):38\*;  
24:89\*; (M) 25:57,64; 32:5,6\*,7,9\*; 33:101,102,105;  
39:129\*; (Norfolk Navy Yard) 50:64-66  
 view of the Yard's destruction, 50:71\*  
 Goss, Edward Carroll, Lt. WWI, Winchester, 50:130  
 Gould, Frank Jay, railroad magnate, 15(2):17-21; 27:156-159; 36:174  
 Helen, w. of Frank J., 27:156-159  
 Walter, artist  
 "John Tayloe Lomax," 37:153\*  
 Gouldsmith, Samuel, Eastern Shore, 32:15  
 Gouverneur, Maria Monroe, dau. of James Monroe, 35:53  
 Samuel L., son-in-law of James Monroe, 35:53  
 Samuel L., Jr., s. of Samuel and Maria, 35:54; 49:175  
 Governor Street, Richmond, 14(4):19\*  
 Governors, Virginia, 32:101-113\*  
**See also** names of governors.  
 Governor's Guard, Raleigh, N.C. militia, 49:183  
 Governor's mansion. See Executive mansion.  
 Governor's Mounted Guard, 19(3):16,17  
 Governor's mansion, Williamsburg, 2(4):4\*; 11(2):38\*;  
18(1):24,25,27\*  
 architecture, 31:12,19\*  
 dining room, 19(3):4\*  
 furnishings, 31:20,31\*  
 Gowrie Pits, 11(3):41  
 Grace Church, Yorktown, 1(2):17,18\*; 16(2):1,35\*  
 Graduate Nurses Assoc. of Va., 50:121  
 Graeme, John, surveyor, 16(3):45

Graham, Archibald, physician, 21(2):22  
     Catherine Macaulay, English historian, 48:149  
     Charles E., motorman, 25:182  
     Edward, CSA officer, 8(1):13,15; 17(3):10  
     Edward, teacher, 32:42,43  
     Fanny, friend of M.A. Jackson, 46:6  
     James R., Rev., friend of M.A. Jackson, 46:6  
     John, Prince William Co., 28:39  
     John C., Dr., Wytheville, 50:25  
     Robert, executor of James Lyle Sr. estate, 50:90  
     Roy Eugene, 31:31\*  
     Sylvester, dietary reformer, 39:158  
     William, educator, 24:55  
 Grain mills, 4(2):8-12\*  
 Grammar, John, mem. Blandford Church, 15(2):46  
 Grand Caverns, 3(4):1,24,26,27\*  
 Grand Central Hotel at White Sulphur Springs, "The White,"  
     47:7  
 Grand Central School of Art, 49:107  
 Grand Lodge of Quarry Men, secret society, 39:135  
 Granite, town, 4(1):8  
 Grant, Florence, artist  
     "Marshall Theater" (Interior), 28:11  
     Jesse, son of Ulysses S., 46:214  
     Julia Dent, w. of Ulysses S., 46:214  
     P.N., motorman, 8(2):27  
     R.E., Dr., Wytheville dentist, 50:23  
     Ulysses S., Union officer, 1(4):15-17; 25:175\*; 32:130\*;  
         36:76,81; 37:124\*; 50:42  
     Siege of Petersburg, 46:214,221,224  
     Ulysses S. III, Civil War Centennial observer, 50:86  
     Walter, Populist, 9(4):40  
     William A., author  
         "The Virginians, a Thackeray novel about the Old  
         Dominion," 22(2):10-15  
     William H., tobacco manufacturer, 22(2):18  
 Grandy, Cyrus Wiley II, Norfolk, 49:58  
     Mary Selden, wife of Cyrus, 49:58  
 Granniss, Public Guard Militia, 49:177  
 Granville title case, 50:8  
 Grapevines, 39:106-117\*  
 Grasse, Francois Joseph Paul de. See deGrasse, Francois Paul.  
 Grasty, Mrs. Hilton, Red Cross Grey Lady at WWGHosp., 45:79,80  
     William, Danville, 13(3):12  
 Gratiot, Charles, building supt., Ft. Monroe, 2(1):21  
 Grattan, Charles, judge, 2(1):42  
     George G., 23(2):47  
     Peachy Ridgway, Richmond councilman, 22(1):29\*; 49:75  
 Graveley family, 46:175  
 Graver, John B., stonecutter, 51:69  
 Graves, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
     David, telegraph office employee, 8(2):44,46  
     John, Madison Co., 19(4):18

Graves (continued)  
 Thomas, British naval officer, 31:70-77\*  
 W.A., Richmond baseball umpire, 48:127  
 W.P., CSA officer, 13(3):15  
 Graves Registration Service, WWI, 50:135,136  
 Gravesend Church, England, 1(1):31,32  
 Gray, Arthur P., Jr., Episcopal rector, 9(2):45  
 Bob, Jefferson saddler, 50:91  
 Edwin, Congressman, 3(2):29  
 Gabriel, Jefferson shoemaker/boatman, 50:91  
 John, Botetourt Co., 13(1):20  
 Joseph (Justice), early Va. res., 46:140  
 Rebecca, USSC, 46:218  
 William, planter, 1(2):15; 30:5  
 Gray Line Tours, 50:137,141  
 Gray's Wonder City Syncopators, 51:113  
 Grayson, Cary T., naval physician, 37:52,53,67  
 William =====(5 cards)  
 Grayson County, courthouses, 25:158-163  
 Great Awakening, 24:52-61  
 Great Bridge  
 Battle of, 24:10\*  
 locks at, 24:70,79\*  
 Great Falls of the Potomac, 12(4):1,45\*; 13(1):42,47\*  
 Great Road, 11(1):30  
 Great Wicomico Light Station, 27:15\*  
 Greathouse, Jacob, leader of Yellow Creek Massacre, 24:100  
 Greateon, John, Continental officer, 13(2):16  
 Greeley, Horace, journalist, 1(1):35; 14(4):15; 26:116\*;  
36:76; 47:35; 48:82; 50:75  
 Green, Berley, Park Service employee, 7(1):41\*  
 Catherine, tobacco factory worker, 39:39  
 G.H.T., confed. vet., 47:24  
 George, artist  
 Poster announcing phony balloon ascent, 29:141\*  
 Helen Newitt, Norfolk, suffrage writer, 49:87  
 Isaac, marine officer, 4(3):32  
 J.B., Mrs., dau. S. Burrows, 45:32  
 Jane, Richmond, 39:138  
 Jennifer R., author  
 "From West Point to the Va. Military Institute," the  
 Educational Life of Stonewall Jackson, 49:134-143  
 John, militia officer, 24:5  
 John Ruffin, tobacconist, 12(1):28,29  
 John W., mem. of 1829-1830 Convention, 24:186  
 L.D., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
 Moses M., mem. House of Delegates, 5(1):44  
 Paul, playwright, 27:142; 48:59  
 "The Lost Colony,"  
 "The Common Glory,"  
 Sally, 48:183

Green (continued)

Thomas, New Kent Co., 17(4):14  
Thomas, prisoner, 29:46  
Thomas, Geo. Wash.'s carpenter foreman, 48:163,164  
Thomas C., mayor of Charles Town, 4(3):32-36  
William. hus. of Nottoway Edith Turner, 46:141  
Green Falls, tavern, 27:26\*  
Green Mount Home School, 29:102,107,144\*  
report card (D), 29:107  
Green Spring, home of Berkeley, 1(2):14,15\*; 6(4):30-37,48\*;  
31:130; 45:175; 48:139;  
artisans at, 9(3):15  
excavations at, 6(4):32,33\*  
Greenaway, birthplace of John Tyler, 7(4):31  
Greenaway Court, home of Lord Fairfax, 15(3):37\*  
Greenbrier River, (M) 5(4):11,15  
Greenbrier White Sulphur Springs, 13(1):21-25\*  
Greene, Israel, marine off., 26(2):43\*; 16(3):15; 37:182,183  
J. Lee, auth.  
"Anne Spencer of Lynchburg," 27:178-185; 46:66  
John Newport, husb. Of C. Whittle, 49:61-63  
Nathanael, Continental officer, 7(2):10; 19(2):14,15,17;  
24:183\*; 31:55,56,120,122\*; 38:30-32,34,90\*;  
48:135,138,139,142; 49:149-156  
S. Dana, transportation expert, 8(2):25,26  
Urith Mary Newport, dau. Of C. Whittle, 49:62,63  
Greene County Record, newspaper, 51:125,128,134  
Greene house, Norfolk, 49:62\*  
Greenhow, John, storekeeper, 27:79  
Robert, merchant, 12(1):16\*  
Robert, Richmond board of overseers, (poor), 49:19,20,24  
Robert, Jr., physician, 12(1):16\*  
Mrs. Robert, w. of Robert, 12(1):16\*  
Greenlaw, Hunter Roy, farmer, 37:98  
Greenough, Horatio, sculptor, 11(2):15,17; 17(3):11,16\*  
Greensboro Daily News, N.C. newspaper, 48:54  
Greensville County, courthouse, 19(3):36,40,41\*  
Greenway Court, land office, 10(3):10\*  
outbuildings, 15(3):38\*  
Greenwood, Va., home of L. Gibson, Jr., & family, 47:6  
Greger, Eberard, German officer, 39:86,88,90,92-94  
Gregg, David McMurtrie, Union officer, 15:137-142  
Maxwell (Maxcy), CSA officer, 12(1):43-46; 14(1):43  
Gregory, A.F., Wytheville, 50:18  
America, domestic, 39a:138  
Earle Davis, World War II veteran, CMH, 8(1):33; 50:110  
George C., Richmond banker & historian, 45:166  
Harriet, Richmond, 39:138  
John W., CSA officer, gravestone, 8(1):40  
W.S., official of baseball club, 28:190  
William, Presbyterian leader, 6(2):12  
Grenfell, George St.Leger, CSA volunteer, 35:87  
Grenville, George, 1st lord of treasury, 6(3):44,45\*

Gresham, Walter Q., secy. of state, 31:199  
 Grey, Nell, w. of CSA soldier, 13(2):33,34  
 Grey Castle, home of Robert Gamble family, Richmond, 49:67\*  
 Greys, Alabama militia, 49:182  
 Gridley, Enoch G., engraver, memorial for Washington  
     from painting by John Coles, Jr., 33:98,141  
 Grierson, Douglas W., British mortician, Gravesend, 48:52  
 Griffin, Dr. \_\_\_\_\_, 36:106,109  
     Alton, Rev., N.Y. Golden Crowns Quartet, 51:104  
     Christina Stuart, w. of Cyrus, 14(3):22,23,27  
     Cyrus, federal judge, 3(3):42; 14(3):22,29\*; 50:6\*,7,14  
     home of, 14(3):24,25\*  
     Eddie, member, Golden Gate Quartet, 51:107  
     John, Botetourt, 13(1):17  
     John C., Fincastle Library Co. director, 49:36,39  
     LeRoy, planter, 14(3):22  
     "Peachy", railroad employee, 21(3):37\*  
     Percy, sculptor, design for Jefferson Davis memorial  
     (not used), 10(4):30\*  
 Griffith, Col., \_\_\_\_\_, Continental officer, 26:67  
     E.P., photographer, 35:128  
     Edward H., film director, 36:40,47\*  
     Fanny, niece of David Hunter, 28:94  
     Richard Edward, Cpl. WWI, Winchester, 50:127,131  
 Griggs, Frances, domestic, 39:140  
     Wilbur J., union president, 25:182,183  
 Grigsby, Andrew Jackson, CSA officer, 5(4):26,28\*  
     Hugh Blair, editor, 4(2):39; 7(2):16; 15(2):16; 21(2):23\*  
     John W., CSA officer/consul, 21(2):23  
     Joseph, Rockbridge, 25:122  
     Mary Carrington, 49:82  
 Grim, Sgt. Clifford Duval, WWI, Winchester, 50:128  
 Grimstone, Edward, translator, 11(1):20  
 Griswold, Hiram, attorney, 4(3):36  
     Rufus W., literary executor for E.A. Poe, 24:159\*  
 Griswood, Grace, indentured child, 9(3):22  
 Groene, Bertram H., auth.  
     "Alexander Hunter," 19(4):22-29  
     "A trap for the British," 18(1):13-19  
     "A Virginian's cavalcade," 18(2):14-22  
 Gronovius, John Frederick, naturalist, 13(4):36,38,39  
     Flora Virginica, titlepage (D), 28:150  
     Laurens, biologist, 13(4):40,41  
 Groseclose, Ruby J., soldier, 37:85\*  
 Groton, Charles Thomas, Pvt. WWI, Accomack Cty., 50:129  
 Grove, William Hugh, neighbor of Robert Beverley, 39:109  
 Grove Hall, home of John Breckenridge, 13(1):19,20  
 Grove Hotel, West Point, 38:38,40  
 Grove Shaft, Midlothian, 11(3):41,44,46,47\*  
 Grover, Eleanor N., d. of U.S. archivist, 48:66  
 Grubbs, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
 Gruber, John, printer, 13(3):16,17

Grundy, Barton H., Richmond alderman, 49:7  
     Madam, prostitute at City Point, 46:215  
 Gruner, L.F., artist  
     "John Banister Tabb," 6(1):4\*; 24:158\*  
 Grymes, John, Middlesex, 16(3):44  
 Gsizmar, \_\_\_\_\_, Pocahontas Cem. tombstone, 51:70  
 Guadalupe Hildalgo, Treaty of, Mexican War, 46:115,116  
 Guano, advertisement for, 1856 (D), 25:16  
 Guaves, William A., Richmond justice of the peace, 51:80  
 Gudebrod, Louis, sculptor  
     design for Jefferson monument, rejected, 10(4):31,32\*  
     design for Stuart monument, rejected, 12(3):41  
 Guerrant, John, Richmond councilman, 18(4):47  
 "Guerriere," ship, 17(4):42\*  
 Guild, Lafayette, Confederate med. Dir., Army of Northern Va.,  
     45:43  
 Guillaume, Louis Mathieu Didier, artist, 46:187  
     "Mrs. Robert E. Lee," 3(3):17\*  
     "Anne Eilbect Mason," copy of Hesselius, 1(1):5\*  
     "George Mason," copy of Hesselius, 1(1):4\*  
     "Amelie Louise Rives Sigourney," 12(4):15\*  
 Guitars, Martin 0-28, 51:141\*  
 Guiteau, Charles J., assassin of Pres. J. Garfield, 46:13  
 Guittar, Lewis, pirate, 32:176-183  
 Gulf Stream Nursery, Accomac, 23(4):1,48\*  
 Gulley, John, boxer, 29:167,170\*  
 Gum, Dilcie, VWP subj., 46:238  
 Gunnell, Joshue, Warrenton, 6(1):20,21  
 Gunnery Spring, 13(3):43\*  
 Gunsburg, Jeffrey A., auth.  
     "Samuel Dickerson Robkenback: Father of the Tank  
         Corps," 26:38-47  
 Gunsmiths, 17(1):20,26\*  
 Gunston Hall, home of George Mason, 1(1):9-13,48\*  
 Gunter, Archibald Clavering, novelist, 49:105  
     Benjamin T., judge, 23(4):12  
     Bessie E., writer of cookbook, 23(4):10,14\*  
     Housekeeper's companion, titlepage, 23(4):12; 46:75,76  
 Don, author  
     "Wedded to His Easel: A Life in Illustration," Walter  
         Biggs, 1886-1968, 49:100-119  
     Donald W., asst. ed. DVB, 50:150,153  
     Edmund, surveying instruments, 46:138,139,143  
     Gunter's chain, 46:138,143  
 "Gunter's Magazine," 49:105  
 Gutenberg, Johann, German printer (1455-1456), 50:16  
 Gutmann, Bernhard, artist  
     art studio at Randolph-Macon Woman's College, 21:108\*  
     "Grace Buchanan," 31:208\*  
     cards by, 31:207,209\*  
     "Gen. Thomas T. Munford," 31:208\*  
     notice that he would vacate his studio (D), 31:211  
     "Old woman and child," 31:214\*



Gutmann (continued)

"Patience," 31:213\*

"The picnic," 31:210\*

"Red and gold," 31:215

self-portrait, 31:206\*

"Snowballs," 31:210\*

Gusler, Wallace, gunsmith, 17(1):23,26\*

Guthery, Robert, weaver, 45:151

Guvernator, George Christian, amusement park owner, 38:43-47\*

George Edward, s. of George Christian, 38:46,47\*

Guy, John Thomas, Pvt. WWI, Accomack Cty, 50:131

Guzek, Jake, 34:12,13

Gwathmey, Devall L., Rev., V-E Day celebrant, 45:88

John H., Richmond historian, author, editor, 51:78

"Legends of Virginia Courthouses," 1933

"Legends of Virginia Lawyers," 1934

"Justice John: Tales from the Courtroom of the Virginia  
Judge," 1934

Robert, artist

"Hoeing," 33:26

William H., Sunday school supt., 39:156

Gwin, David, member of court trying Naziattico Indians,  
33:171

William M., 33:115,116\*

Gwyn, John M, Smyth Co., 30:34

Gwyn Arvon, home of John Williams, 38:166,171

Gwynn, Walter, CSA Maj. Gen., engineer, 13(2):23\*; 50:75

## H

Haber, Leonard V., artist/professor, 35:34  
Hackley, Harriet Randolph (Mrs. Andrew Talcott), 2(3):19  
Hackman, Mary, artist and friend of W.J.Biggs, 49:118  
Haddon, Will, artist  
    "Danger ahead," 28:131\*  
    "Stingray Point Lighthouse," 27:1\*  
Hadfield, George, architect, 3(3):17; 20(1):19  
Hagan, Janie Gray, pres. Va. Fed. Women's Clubs, 50:123  
"Hague Maru," Japanese ship, 11(1):38,44\*  
Hagy, James William, auth.  
    "Courthouses of Russell County," 22(4):12-17  
    "Courthouses of Washington County," 25:80-85  
Haig, Sir Daouglas, Field Marshall cmdr, British armies,  
    World War I, 50:112  
Haight, Jacob, farmer, 26:105\*  
Heiley, Evelyn, mem. House of Delegates, 30:133\*  
Haiman, Elijah and Louis, pistol manufacturers, 12(2):31  
Haines, Oakley P., editor, 32:151-155  
    Peter C., engineer, 10(3):38-39  
Hairston, D.W., slave, 50:46  
    George, Patrick Co., 22(1):9  
    Marshall, rebel slave owner, 50:46  
Haislip, Cpl. Walter Broadus, WWI, Prin. Anne Cty., 50:127,131  
Hakluyt, Richard, explorer, 11(1):18,19; 18(5):16; 38:67  
    Voyages, titlepage (D), 11(1):21  
Halahan, Patrick, Warren Cty. pauper, 49:24  
Hale, Sarah Josepha, editor, 1(2):10\*; 5(1):5; 45:21  
    Thomas, "Compleat Body of Husbandry," 45:113  
    \_\_\_\_\_, English jurist, 50:4  
Haley, John, accused of tobacco cutting, 11(1):43  
Half Sink, plantation, Henrico Co., 39:65  
Halifax County, courthouses, 20(4):4-11\*  
Hall, A.A., Shenandoah Collegiate Inst., 50:105  
    Alvin L., auth  
        "Charles Chaky de Nordendorf, soldier-songster of  
        the Confederacy," 24:40-47  
Beall, w. of John L., Jr. 31:143  
Charles B., artist  
    "The Lees of Virginia," 37: 116\*  
Claude H., auth.  
    "Abel Parker Upshur: Eastern Shoreman reforms the  
    United States Navy," 23(4): 28-37  
Elisha. See Corbin, Elisha Hall.  
Frank, CSA sentry, 11(4): 20  
Henry, Wise Co.k 21(4): 33  
James, Rockbridge Co., 25: 119  
John Harris, ordnance expert, 11(4): 28-32; 12(2): 29  
John Lesslie, professor, 31: 133-34; 38: 118  
John Lesslie, Jr., naval officer, 31: 132-43\*  
Jonathan, author  
    "The Excitement of Promiscuous Crowds," 45:16-25

Hall (continued)

Luther, Pvt. WWI, Accomack Cty., 50:129

Margaret, w. of John Lesslie, 31:134

Martha. **See** Corbin, Martha.

Phillis A., auth.

"German raiders--at Hampton Roads," 35:122-135

"Yorktown revisited: The centennial and sesquicentennial celebrations," 31:102-111

Richard Lingan, physician, excerpt from will (D), 29:74-75

Thomas, founding mem. Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):39

Velma M., VJDay celebrant, 45:93

Wilbur C., state official, 2(3):47; 33:8\*

William P., soldier, Mexican War, 34:138\*

Wilmer Lee, asst. state librarian,

"The Public Records of Va.: Their Destruction and Preservation," 46:168

Hall Furnishing Committee, 46:36

Hall Rifle Works, Harper's Ferry, 11(4):28-32\*

Hallam, Anne, w. of Robert, 14(2):43,44

[Lewis], theater manager, 2(4):6

Nancy, actress, 28:1,2\*

Robert, settler, 14(2):42,43

Halleck, Henry W., Union officer, 14(4):13; 29:14

Halley, Edmond, scientist, 35:101,102\*

Halley's comet, 1910 return of, 35:100-109,144\*

Hallowell, Benjamin, educator, 31:36

Hallsboro Hunt, 10(3):16

Halpin, Frederick, engraver, 9(3):8-9

Halsey, Robert, Rappahannock Co., 17(1):30

Ham, Smithfield, 4(3):13-17\*

Ham Cemetery, Richmond, 46:130

"Ham & Eggs," underground RR Agent, Petersburg, 48:83

Hamilton, Alexander, Petersburg, 14(4):29

Alexander, secy. of treasury, 13(2):14,15\*; 18(4):11\*;  
20(2):27; 24:168,169\*; 25:128\*; 29:62,64,65; 32:68;  
33:31; 35:118; 38:35-37,90,94

Andrew, attorney, 17(1):28,31\*

Charles Henry, auth.

"There goes Mike Houston," 29:156,163

E.L., Fishersville, Va., landowner, 45:74

Elizabeth, Blue Ridge San. nurse, 46:255\*

Elizabeth, w. of Alexander, 48:155

George, earl of Orkney, governor, 21(2):41

J.R., artist

"Richmond canal basin," 10(1):12\*

James Shelley, writer, 49:106

John, British consul to Norfolk, 4(3):30,31

John, deputy postmaster general, 3(3):34

Henry ("hair buyer"), British officer, 2(3):34,38

Laurens, grandson of Alexander, 35:61

Hamilton (continued)  
     Norman R., collector of customs, 35:127,133  
     Oliver, slave owner, 48:78  
     Robert, member, Hampton quartet, 51:101,101\*  
 Hamilton's Crossing, Va., 46:4,5  
 Hamlet, Hugh M., artist  
     "Virginia coat of arms," 9(1):4\*  
 Hamlin, Percy, auth.  
     "Aesculapius in Charlottesville: Robley Dunglison, M.D.,"  
     22(1):14-21  
     "Richard S. Ewell: His humanity and his humor," 21(2):4-11  
 Hamm, Charles, auth.  
     "Folk hymns of the Shenandoah Valley," 6(2):14-19  
 Hammack, Abraham Statton, mayor, Dayton, Va., 50:103  
     Cornelius, owner, Patent Note Co., 50:103  
 Hammes, Doris D., auth.  
     "The road to glory and great possessions," 19(2):12-19  
 Hammond, George, British minister, 18(4):10,11  
     James H., gov. of So. Carolina, 17(1):38\*; 17(4):20  
     John, music promoter, N.Y., 51:107  
     John Swainton, Union officer, 10(4):39  
     Wm. A., Surgeon Gen. US Army, 45:37,39  
 Hamner, C.D., baseball club official, 28:190  
 Hamor, Ralph, explorer/colonist, 48:61; 51:161,166  
     "A True Discourse of the Present Estate of Virginia,"  
     45:167,168  
 Hampden, John, mem. of Parliament, 24:53,54\*  
 Hampden-Sydney College, 24:52-61  
     advertisement for, 1775 (D), 24:58  
     baseball team, 1893, 48:126\*  
     Constitution oak at, 10(1):20  
     controversy about medical school, 2(3):43,44; 31:158,59  
     military training program, 1943-1945, 39:28,34,35  
     murder at, 9(4):30-34  
 Hampton, John, Presbyterian minister, 17(1):30,31  
     Wade, CSA officer, 11(4):9; 25:139-142; 34:105; 35:92,93,95;  
     38:84  
 Hampton, city, 1(3):10; 16(2):31,32  
     Battle of, =====, 25:86-95\*  
     notice from Revolutionary troops, 1775 (D), 25:94  
 Hampton Academy, 14(4):20,21\*  
 Hampton Folk-Lore Society, 51:102  
 Hampton Institute, National Training School, 39:23-27  
     students in military training program, 39:23-25\*  
     Negro Studies, 46:229  
 Hampton Institute Quartette aka Hampton Quartet or the  
     Senior Quartet, 51:101,102  
     Songbook, "Some Songs of the Hampton Institute  
     Quartette," 51:102  
 Hampton Jubilee Singers, quartet, 51:101  
 Hampton Normal & Agricultural Institute, (Hampton University),  
     est. 1968, 51:101  
 Hampton Peninsula (M), 25:90

Hampton Quartet, a cappella quartet, 51:101\*

**See also** quartets.

Hampton Roads, 2(1):26,27\*; 37:74-86\*

Battle of, =====, 33:97,110-113,144\*

Craney Island, Battle of =====, 1(3):32-35

German raiders in, 35:122-135

Prisoners of war, 1943-1945, 39:182-191

Russian and British ships in, 1885, 2(4):38-40\*

Ham's Cemetery, Richmond, 39:137

Hanby, Jonathan, Patrick Co., 22(1):11

Hanchett, John Martin, British officer, 1(3):34,35

Hancock, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, huntsman, 10(3):15

B.A., educator, 25:46

Cornelia, army nurse, 46:214,220-224

George, Botetourt Co., 13(1):20

George, Congressman, 20(2):34-39\*

tomb of, 20(2):39\*

James, watchmaker, 37:110

John, pres. of Continental Congress, 48:151

Julia (Mrs. William Clark), 20(2):38,39\*

L.D., Confederate Hotel owner, Wytheville, 50:21

Margaret Strother, w. of George, 20(2):34,36\*

Peggy, dau. of George, Botetourt Co., 13(1):20

W.S., Union officer, 22(3):26,27

Winfield Scott, army officer, 31:102-104

Hancock-Easkie House, Wirt home, Richmond, 49:75\*

Hand, Henry, British naval officer, 2(4):38-40

Hands, Israel, pirate, 2(1):15,16

Handy, May, (Mrs. James Potter Brown), 2(3):20,21\*

W.C., musician, 1(4):40

Hanger, James E., manuf. of artificial limbs, 47:18

Hankins, A., Richmond baseball player, 48:127,130

Cornelius, artist

"Hunter Holmes McGuire," 32:60\*

Herbert, Richmond baseball player, 48:127

John, owner of Bacon's castle, 7(1):33

Virginia, dau. of John, 7(1):33\*

W. Barret, editor, 38:102-104

William, Richmond baseball player, 48:127

William A., civil engineer, 38:102

Hankla, Mrs. Everett, V-E Day celebrant, 45:88

Hanks, Master, artist

"Mark Alexander," 36:151\*

Hannah, Milton, h. of Laura Ratcliffe, 12(3):39

Theodore M., auth.

"Wireless pioneer in Virginia," 12(3):18-22

Hanneman, Adriaen, artist

"Margaret Lady Culpeper," 32:117\*

"Thomas Culpeper," 32:117\*

"Jean van Hesse and his sister Margaret," 32:125\*

Hanover County  
     barns, 7(3):23-25\*  
     courthouses, 15(3):1,37\*; 23(3):8\*  
     landmarks, 48:39\*  
     school wagon, 37:27\*  
     Map, 1820, by John Wood, 48:42\*  
 Hanover Light Dragoons, 19(3):16  
 Hanover Presbytery minute book (D), 28:139  
 Hanover Tavern, 27:37\*  
 Hanrahan, Allan C., auth.  
     "The Portsmouth National Grays: From mutiny to glory,"  
         24:88-95  
 Hansen, Oskar J.W., sculptor  
     Yorktown victory statue, 24:84,85\*  
 Happy Creek, home of James Markham Marshall, 13(4):27  
 Happy Retreat, home of Charles Washington, 13(2):8  
 Harbaugh, Leonard, canal worker, 12(4):46  
 Harben, Will N., writer, 49:106  
 Hardee, W.H., Civil War casualty, 8(1):12,13  
     William J., army officer, 19(3):17,18\*  
 Harden, R.D., coast guardsman, 10(1):29\*  
 Hardgrove, Samuel, factory owner, 4(3):19  
     Thomas, tobacco manufacturer, 14(1):10  
 Hardgrove House, Richmond, 14(1):48\*  
 Harding, Charles, attorney, 4(3):32  
     Chester, artist, 15(1):13,15,21  
         "Gov. William Branch Giles," copy by Elder, 18(5):21\*  
         "John Marshall," 15(1):13\*  
 Hardinge, Grace, dau. of Belle Boyd, 10(4):38  
     Samuel, CSA officer, 1st hus. of Belle Boyd, 10(4):38  
 Hardy, B. Carmon, auth.  
     "A free people's intolerable grievance: The quartering of  
         troops and the Third Amendment," 33:126-135  
     Troops and the Third Amendment" 33:126-135  
     Charles Wesley, VMI cadet, 36:35\*  
     Samuel, Congressman, 2(4):31; 9(2):39,40  
 Hare, Laura, slave owner, 48:78  
 Harewood, home of Samuel Washington, 13(2):4,7\*  
 Hargrove, Samuel, tobacco manufacturer, 29:34; 46:92,130  
 Hariot, scientist, 17<sup>th</sup> century, 51:161  
     Admiranda narratio, titlepage (D), 11(1):21  
     Serenissimo principi ac domino . . . , titlepage (D),  
         11(1):22  
 Harkrader, Charles J., editor/state senator, 25:31,33\*  
 Harland, Marion. See Terhune, Mary Virginia Hawes.  
 Harland Hieghts "affair" (M), 26:64,69\*  
 Harless, Anthony & Olovi, Paint Bank res., 46:260  
 Harman, A.W., state treas., 11(4):8  
     J.A., Christian minister, 18(2):32\*  
     John A., CSA officer, 5(4):26; 34:148; 35:41  
 Harmar, Charles, fur trader, 10(3):44  
 Harmer, Ambrose, speaker, House of Burgesses, 21(1):34,35

Harmon, Adam, settler, New River, 6(1):26; 10(2):39,40  
     H.H., Fishersville, Va., landowner, 45:74  
     J.C., Fishersville, Va., landowner, 45:74  
 Harmonson, John, mem. House of Delegates, 6(3):44,46  
 "The Harmony Boys," musical group, 5(2):30\*  
 Harmony Hall School, Richmond, 4(2):42\*  
 Harper, \_\_\_\_\_, Capt., robber, 48:5  
     Fletcher, huntsman, 10(3):17  
     George, tailor, 16(3):17  
     Ida Husted, author  
         "History of Woman Suffrage," 49:94  
     Robert, millwright, 9(2):24,25  
     Robert, student, 9(4):33  
 Harper's Ferry, 9(2):23-33; 11(4):28-32\*; 14(1):32\*;  
     15(1):41,45\*; (M) 29:14-21\*; 37:180-182\*; 50:66  
     armory, 12(2):29  
     Ruffin's visit to, 22(2):28-37\*  
         **See also** Brown, John.  
 "Harper's Monthly Magazine," 51:76,83  
 Harper's Weekly Magazine, 49:105  
     engraving, "Escaped Slave," 1864, 48:82\*  
     "Making the Virginia Twist," 1887, 48:86\*  
 Harpole, Mary C., Gold Star Mother, WWI, 50:141  
 Harrell, Charlotte, gr.dau. of Jessie Townsend, 49:92  
 "Harriet Lane," cutter, 15(2):40,41\*  
 Harriman, E.H., sportsman, 9(1):29  
     Mrs. Ethel, friend of Irene Gibson, 47:8,10  
 Harrington, Harry, poet, 28:63  
     J.C., supervisor, National Park Service, 9(3):14  
     James, writer, 33:65\*  
 Hariot, Thomas, writer, 38:134  
 Harris, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:44  
     Benjamin, Richmond free black, 46:122,124,130  
         FABC deacon, 47:31,33  
     Charles X., artist  
         copy of Reynolds' painting of Gov. Dunmore, 2(4):43\*  
     Collier C., auth.  
         "For persons of insane and disordered minds: The treatment  
         of mental deficiency in Colonial Virginia," 21(1):34-41  
         "To house a gift from the Queen," 21(2):40-47  
     David B., 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt., WWI airman, 50:136  
     Eliza, Richmond free black, 46:122  
     Ellen Osborne, 46:224  
     Evelyn, Blue Ridge San. nurse, 46:255\*  
     Eulillia, Hampton, 37:172,174  
     Frederick, railroad president, 29:131,132,134,35\*  
     H.H., Va. State Highway Commsn., 50:78  
     Henry, banker, 39:154  
     Herman, Lee, Ens. WWI, Wise Cty, 50:128  
     John, Col., USA Marine Corps Cmndt., 50:70  
     John Jr., Jefferson trustee, 50:89,91\*  
     John T., Congressman, 14(2):30

Joseph, runaway slave/pilot, 25:88,89,95  
Joseph, Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
Kenneth, artist  
    "Sheltering Arms Hospital," 22(2):24,25\*  
Mary Taylor, Gold Star Mother, WWI, 50:136,136\*,141  
Mrs. N.A., Binford neighbor, 46:206  
Norman "Crip", Norfolk Jazz/Jubilee Quartet, 51:110  
R.W., 9(4):40  
Reed, FWP aide, 46:231  
Sally, auth.  
    "Courthouses of Smyth County, 30:30-37  
William, explorer, 7(1):12  
Harrison, Albertis Sydney, Jr., governor, 12(2):42,46\*;  
    32:110\*; 48:64,69,72; 50:87  
    inauguration, 1962, 50:176  
Mrs. Albertis Sydney, Jr., w. of Gov., 12(2):42,46\*  
Benjamin, planter, 18(3):19\*  
Benjamin, mem. Continental Cong., 4(1):44-47\*; 49:154,155  
Benjamin, governor, 1(3):40\*; 2(2):36; 2(4):29,31\*;  
    11(1):23; 21(3):23,26,32\*; 26a:22,23\*;  
    30:173; 37:126  
Benjamin, president, 2(2):41,42\*; 45:30,126  
Burr William, attorney, 36:152  
Burton N., sec. to Jefferson Davis, 13(3):6,13\*  
Fairfax, railroad president, 9(2):22  
George, Fairfax Co., 39:36  
George E., Brandon, 17(1):35,37; 45:126  
George W., Lt. CSA, 50:71  
Gesner, professor, 5(1):22; 16(1):7,8\*; 25:112,113\*;  
    30:90\*,186; 31:189\*; 34:40  
James P., professor, 1(3):18  
Julien, militia officer, 19(3):18  
Lacey Virginia, w. of gov., 48:68,69  
Lucy Gray Henry, at Red Hill, 50:167  
M. Clifford, auth.  
    "The charmed life of Mary Ingles," 10(2):34-41  
    "A fighting Confederate chaplain spy," 12(4):18-22  
    "The generalissimo salutes my general," 8(1):32-34  
    "Murder in the courtroom," 17(1):43-47  
    "Petersburg's ninth of June," 8(1):10-15  
    "Soldier, scholar, gentleman," 14(4):20-31  
    "Woodrow Wilson's fairy cross," 8(3):4-6  
Martha Price. See Posey, Martha Price.  
Mathew Myrick, VMI cadet, 36:35\*  
Robert, planter, 23(2):43  
Robert Hanson, attorney, aide to Washington, 38:35  
Robert L., teacher, 16(2):28  
Sarah, w. of Thomas, 23(2):43  
Thomas, planter, 23(2):43  
Thomas, founder of Harrisonburg, 20(2):28  
Thomas B., poet (?), 31:218



Harrison (continued)

- William B., 45:126
- William E., VMI student, 49:139
- William Henry, president, 2(3):40-42\*; 3(1):10;  
17(4):44,46\*; 18(1):35,36\*
- Harrisonburg, city, 2(2):28,29\*; 23(2):42-47\*
- "Harrisonburg Daily News-Record," newspaper, 45:90
- Harrison-Tyler campaign ribbon, 15(3):7\*
- Harrison, W.H. Seed Co., Petersburg, 45:139
- Harrisson, Charles E., Smyth Co., 30:31,32
- Harrodsburg, Ky., George Rogers Clark in, 2(3):34,35
- Hart family, 49:120
- Hart, Albert Bushnell, professor, 2(2):40
- Joel T., sculptor, auth.
  - "Woman triumphant," 22(1):44\*
- Harter, Dale F., author
  - "A Soldier of Song in World War I, William Howe Ruebush,  
Virginia National Guard," 50:102-113
- "Hartford," ship, 11(1):47\*
- Hartley, Abner, U.S. courier, 22(1):34
- Hartlib, Samuel, poet
  - "Homo Vermis," poem, 28:137
  - The reformed Virginian silk-worm, titlepage (D),  
13(4):42,45
- Hartshorne, William, treas. Potowmack Co., 12(4):42
  - letter to James Rumsry (D), 12(4):41
- Hartt, Rollin Lynde, letter to newspaper (D), 28:80,96
  - journalist/clergyman, 28:78-80,96
- Hartwell, trustee of College of William & Mary, 7(1):9
  - William, agent of Berkeley, 16(2):22
- Hartz, John, Richmond Grays, 49:163
- Harvey, John, Jamestown colonist/governor, 1(2):12; 18(5):19;  
30:170,171; 45:169-171,173
- Harvell, John E., supt., power co., 27:155-161
- Harvell Power Station, Petersburg, 27:155\*
- Harvey, Moll. See Baker, Mary.
  - Robert, investor in bridge co., 4(2):16,17
  - William Ellison, sec. publishing co., 38:102-104
- "Harvey Birch," clipper, 15(2):42\*
- Harvie, Jacquelin B., =====, 10(4):11,12; 49:81
  - John, Richmond, 15(1):14
    - home of, 16(1):33,38\*
    - register of Va. land office, 48:152
  - Lewis, Richmond councilman, 18(4):47
  - Lewis E., mem. House of Delegates, 18(3):26,27\*
- Harvey, John, Va. Colony gov., 45:169,171
- Harwell, Esther, hula dancer Tubize orch., 51:117
- Harwood, Col. Edward, Warwick Cty. planter, 51:85
  - Humphrey, mason/builder, 24:30
  - Samuel, mem. House of Burgesses, 18(1):6,8
  - William E., Civil War veteran, 8(1):15
- Hasbrook, Charles E., editor, 28:79,80,96

Haskins, A.B., physician, 10(1):38  
     Charles, architect, 18(5):37  
     Creed, physician, 10(1):37,38  
     Meade, s. of Richard E., 10(1):38  
     Richard Edward, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):38  
     Thomas, tobacco factory worker, 39:153  
 Hassam, Childe, artist  
     "Allies day, May, 1917," 37:49\*  
 Hassinger, John H., attorney, 21(4):8-11\*  
 Hassler, William W., auth.  
     "Dr. Hunter Holmes McGuire: Surgeon to Stonewall  
         Jackson, the Confederacy, and the nation," 32:52-61  
     "Willie Pegram, General Lee's young Virginia  
         artillerist," 23(2):12-19  
 Hastings, Earl C., and David S. Hastings, auths.  
     "Encounter in the rain: The Battle of Williamsburg,  
         1862," 22(3):20-27  
     Mary, proprietor of spa, 11(1):34  
 Hatch, Charles E., Jr., auth.  
     "Medal of honor of the Revolution," 13(2):14-17  
     "Storehouse and customhouse," 16(2):12-18  
     Margaret, executed in 1633, 34:56  
     W.H., assistant to Judge Ould, 14(4):13  
 Hatcher, Jack, Norton Little League, 48:103  
     Jordan, murderer, 49:161  
     Samuel C., educator, 8(3):5,6  
     William, Henrico Co., 30:166  
     William E., Baptist minister, Richmond, 4(3):18,22; 46:90  
 Hats, from the early 1900's, 46:78\*  
 Hattaway, Herman, and Michael L. Gillespie, auths.  
     "Soldier of conscience George H. Thomas: A Virginian  
         fights for the Union," 34:64-75  
 Hatton, Frank, editor, Washington Post, 45:30,31,34  
 Haupt, Herman, engineer, 13(1):30-32; 19(4):37,40  
 Haven, William S., CSA officer, 12(2):12  
 Haverly, Jack, impresario, 1(4):39,40  
 Hawkins, O.A., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
 Hawks, Wells J., CSA officer, 36:160  
 Hawley, Joseph R., Union officer, 8(1):10  
 Haw's Shop, Civil War skirmish at, 4(2):26,27  
 Haxall, Bolling W., planter, 30:139  
     Philip (Phillip), mill owner, 2(3):20; 14(2):22,23\*;  
         18(3):66  
     William H., Richmond, 35:58  
 Haxall flour mills and warehouse, Richmond, 21(3):43\*  
 Hay, Anthony, cabinetmaker, 20(1):37; 27:79  
     George, atty./Va. circuit judge, 2(3):19; 50:7,11  
     James, mem. House of Representatives, 7(4):20\*  
     Peter, apothecary, 27:72,75  
     William, city recorder, Richmond, 24:181,182; 51:17  
 Hayden, C.B., asst. to Wm. Barton Rogers, 24:15,16  
     Sterling, actor, 36:40,41,44\*

Hayes, Gregory, educator, 27:180,181  
     James, Va. state printer, 49:155  
     James H., Richmond atty., 46:128  
     Margaret Howell, dau. of Jefferson Davis, 10(4):33,34  
     Roland, singer, 27:184  
     Rutherford B., president, 18(2):32-33J\*; 18(5):5-7\*; 36:77  
 Haymarket, town, plan of (D), 28:41  
 Haymarket Garden, Richmond, 5(4):4-6  
     advertisement for gas lights in, 5(4):5  
 Haymond, Thomas S., Congressman, 26:179  
 Hayne, Paul Hamilton, poet, 7(2):15,16\*; 31:104  
 Haynes, Ann Burton, w. of Christopher, 16(2):13  
     Anthony, mem. House of Burgesses, 18(3):20  
     Christopher, 16(2):13  
     Donald, librarian/editor, 35:146  
     Thomas, "lunatic," 21(1):35,36  
 Hays, Alexander, Union officer, 18(2):40  
     Andrew, textile trader, 45:151  
         Franklin Society member, Lexington, 49:38  
     Bessie Lee, U.S.Navy, WWI, 50:116,117  
     George, textile trader, 45:151  
     Mary, participant in Battle of Monmouth, 37:142  
     Solen, mill owner, 45:151  
 Hayth's Hotel, Fincastle, 13(1):20\*  
 Hayward, Richard, sculptor  
     "Lord Botetourt," 5(3):43,45,48\*  
 Hazel Run, Fredericksburg, 13(3):41,42,47\*  
 Hazel's Restaurant, Verona, Va., 45:83  
 Hazelwood, plantation of John Taylor, 45:115  
 Hazelwood, Edward, friend of J. Pryor, 51:187  
     Edwin, s. of J. Pryor, 51:187  
     William, hotel proprietor, 27:40  
 Head, Ronald D., auth.  
     "The declension of George Blaettermann, first profesor of  
         modern languages at the University of Virginia,"  
         31:182-191  
 Heade, Martin Johnson, artist  
     "Marine sunset," 39:1,48\*  
 Heale, Giles, surgeon, 2(2):10,11  
 Healy, George Peter Alexander, artist, 46:187,190  
     "Robert Mercer Taliaferro Hunter," 25:133\*  
     "Littleton Waller Tazewell," 22(4):4\*  
     "Priscilla Cooper Tyler," 11(3):17\*  
     "William Segar Archer," U.S. Senator, 46:188\*  
 Heath, Charles, daffodil raiser, 9(4):43-47  
     Mrs. Charles E., Jr., nurse's aide, 37:83\*  
     Francis E., CSA officer, 18(2):40  
     James E., editor/state auditor, 21(1):14-17\*; 31:83,85  
     John, founding mem. Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):34-37\*  
     John, Richmond councilman, 18(4):478  
     William, Continental officer, 38:29,30; 31:57  
 Heavin, John, tavern owner, 28:183  
 Hebrew Confederate Soldiers' Cemetery, 7(4):27,28\*

Heath (continued)

- Hedekin, Charles A., CSA officer, 1(4):32-33\*
- Hedgman, Peter, commissioner of the colony, 16(3):46
- Heatwole, Luther Eastham, Sgt., 116<sup>th</sup> infantry bandsman, 50:110,111
- Hebert, Paul O., USA Lt. Col., Mexican War, 46:110
- Hecht, Felicita Wootlow, Navy Nurse Corps, WWI, 50:118
- Heckscher Foundation, charity, 47:10
- Heine, Peter Bernhard Wilhelm, artist
  - "Perry's landing in Japan," 29:145,192\*
- Heinemann, Ronald L., auth.
  - "Alphabet soup: The New Deal comes to the relief of Virginia," 33:4-19
  - "Harry Byrd for President: the 1932 campaign," 25:28-37
- Ronald L., and James R. Belcher, Jr., auths.
  - "Heros von Borcke," 35:86-95
- Heinrich, Oswald J., artist
  - "Monroe's tomb," 35:52\*
- Heintzelman, Samuel, Union Army, 48:26
- Heite, Edward F., auth.
  - "An English view of Virginia," 17(4):30,31
  - "Extra Billy Smith," 15(3):4-13
  - "Judge Robert Ould," 14(4):10-19
  - "Latrobe's proposals for Virginia," 16(1):33-47
  - "Markets and poets," 16(2):29-41
  - "Narrow gage to Farmville," 16(3):35-41
  - "Naval honors at Mount Vernon," 14(3):40,41
  - "Painter of the Old Dominion," 17(3):11-19
  - "Redcoats, Yankees, and pie plates," 17(4):12-18
  - "Richmond city halls," 17(2):19-22
  - "Scientist on the bridge," 15(4):4-8
  - "The tunnels of Richmond," 14(3):42-47
  - "Virginia twists the lion's tale," 17(4):41-47
- Hellems, C.N., Paint Bank hotelier, 46:263
- Wm. A., Paint Bank res., 46:259,260
- Heller, George B., N.Y. businessman, 45:34
- W.J. Co., N.Y. decorator, 45:34
- Helm, Leonard, British officer, 2(3):36
- Helvetian Society, 36:88-95
- Hemings, Betsey, sis. of Sally, 29:59
  - Bett (Betty Brown), 29:78,79
  - Betty, slave, 29:78-87
  - Burwell, slave, 29:79
  - Critta, slave, 29:79,80
  - Dolly, slave, 29:80,81
  - Elizabeth, slave, 46:93
  - Eston, 29:85,87
  - James, slave, chef, 29:79,82-84
  - deed of manumission, 1796 29:82
  - John, slave, carpenter, 29:79,85-87; 51:30,35
  - letter to Septima, 1825 (D), 29:87
  - Lucy, slave, 29:79

Hemings (continued)

Madison, son of Sally, 29:57,58,78,79

"Life among the lonely" (D), 29:58

Martin, slave, Jefferson's valet, 29:78,79; 49:155

Mary, slave, 29:78,79

Nance, slave, 29:78,79

Peter, slave, brewmaster, 29:79

Robert, slave, livery stable operator, 29:79-81

deed of manumission, 1794 (D), 29:81

Sally, slave, 19(2):33; 29:54-61,69,79,84-85; 46:92

Themia, slave, 29:79,80

Wormeley, slave, 29:79

Hemphill, John M. II, and Gail S. Terry, auths.

"The wheels of government and the machinery of justice," 38:52-65

W. Edwin, auth.

"An album for the nostalgic: Covered bridges in Virginia," 1(2):17-19

"Endearing imperfections: James A. Bland and the Virginia state song," 1(4):36-43

"The first constitution of the Commonwealth," 1(1):44-47

"The front page--how much it has changed!" 5(4):29-31

"Hazards of the highways, 1853," 6(1):42-44

"His course fixed for life," 7(4):40-17

"Hallowed be the place . . . " 6(4):22-29

"In a constant struggle: How and why Virginians voted for Thomas Jefferson in 1800," 2(4):8-15

"It gingered them up but they let it down," 4(1):39-42

"Lucy Selina's coal era," 7(2):40-47

"Not born for ourselves," 6(4):4-7

"Phantom fleet of the James," 8(2):12-20

"The symbolism of our seal," 2(3):27-33

"Thomas Jefferson and his personal property taxes," 1(4):18-19

"Three-horse team," 3(2):8,9

"Virginia inaugurates nominations by caucus," 2(1):28,29

"Virginia to George Washington, debtor," 1(3):42,43

"Why barns?--then and now," 7(3):7-27

W. Edwin, and R.W.C. [Ralph W. Church], auths.

"View at Little York in Virginia," 1(2):44-47

W. Edwin, and Elizabeth Dabney Coleman, auths.

"A Showcase of Dresses Worn by Hostesses for the Virginia-Born Presidents," 46:67

"Boats beyond the Blue Ridge," 3(4):8-13

"Foremost American fads and fashions: Dresses worn by hostesses of Virginia-born presidents," 1(4):44-47

"Founding Virginia's first college," 7(1):18-22

W. Edwin, and William H. Gaines, auths.

"Pastures fenced by the sea," 5(1):8-15

Hempstead, Roma D., voice teacher of A. Summers, 45:101

Henchman, Humphrey, bishop of London, 29:90

Henderson, Alexander, mem. General Assembly, 20(3):39  
     Anne Maria Cazenove, w. of Archibald, 20(3):46  
     Archibald, marine officer, 17(4):44; 20(3):39,47\*  
         sword presented to, 20(3):44,46  
     Charles Alexander, marine officer, Mexican War, 20(3):47  
     David English, artist  
         sketches of salt works, 1856, 3(2):4,6\*; 30:114\*  
     Helen T., mem. House of Delegates, 30:128,131\*  
     John, Botetourt Co., 18(1):23  
     Nathaniel, mem. boundary expedition, 20(3):34  
     Pleasant, mem. boundary expedition, 20(3):34  
     Richard, commissioner in boundary dispute, 20(3):34,38\*;  
         28:173,175\*  
     Samuel, mem. boundary expedition, 20(3):34  
     Sarah Moore, w. of Alexander, 20(3):39  
     Thomas, physician, 30(3):40  
     W.H., police chief, Hopewell, 31:42  
     William D., auth.  
         "A great deal of enterprise: The Petersburg cotton mills  
         in the 19th century," 30:176-185  
         "Rapids and power: The Appomattox River and electrical  
         power in Petersburg, Virginia," 27:148-163  
     Z.T., Virginia artillery veteran, 10(3):26,27  
         memorial window, 10(3):15\*  
 Hendricks, J. Edwin, auth.  
     "The local option act," 18(2):31-38  
 Hendricks Field, Sebring, Fla., 45:60,62  
 Henfrey, Benjamin, inventor of gas lights, 5(4):5-8  
 Hening, Kennon, friend of A.A. Yoder, 46:36  
     William Waller, attorney, 15(4):38,39; 18(4):47  
 Henkel, Ambrose, publisher, 13(3):16,22\*; 24:111; 46:21  
     Primer, 1820, frontispiece (D), 13(3):20  
     Primer and picture book, 1817, frontispiece (D), 13(3):20  
     Andrew, publisher, 13(3):17-22  
     Paul, Lutheran minister, 13(3):16-22; 46:23  
         "Lutzen," hymn (D), 6(2):17  
     Samuel, printer, 13(3):22  
     Solomon, publisher, 13(3):16-22; 46:23  
 Henkel Apothecary Shop, New Market, 13(3):17\*  
 Henkel Press, 13(3):18\*; 46:20-23; See Children's Books  
     "Das erste deutsche Virginische Kinderbuch," 46:23  
 Henneberger, Peter, clockmaker, 24:112  
 Henning, Dr. William H., Jefferson, Va., 50:95  
 Henri, Robert, artist, teacher, 49:102,104  
 Henrico County, 17(4):5,6  
     courthouse, 17(3):31,35\*  
     proclamation, coronation of William and Mary (D), 2(4):5  
     schoolhouse, 37:26  
 Henrico Light Dragoons, 13(2):28,29; 19(3):16  
 Henrico Monthly Meeting, 48:42  
 Henricopolis, proposal for college, 3(2):16,17; 7(1):4  
 Henrietta Furnace, 17(2):18\*  
 Henspel, Frieda, Lind impersonator, 45:25

Henry, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
 Alexander Spotswood, s. of Patrick, 18(3):33  
 Annie, sister of Patrick, 50:162  
 Dorothea Dandridge, 2d w. of Patrick, 16(1):20; 50:163,167  
 Edward Lamson, artist  
     "Country school," 37:89\*  
     "Kept in," 37:20\*  
     "Old Westover mansion," detail, 33:24,25\*  
     "The station on the Morris and Essex Railroad," 27:24,25\*  
     "Tardy," 37:89\*  
     "Traveling south in the thirties," 27:20\*  
 Edward Winston, s. of P. Henry, 50:167  
 Ellen, dau. of Judith  
 Elvira, w. of John Henry, 50:167  
 Frances Elizabeth, s. of Sally McDowell, 49:122  
 Jane, last child (17) of P. Henry, 50:166  
 John, f. of Patrick, 30:110; 50:160  
 John, h. of Sarah, 15(2):34  
 John, s. of Judith, 37:190  
 John, railroad worker, 10(1):17  
 John C., baseball club official, 28:190  
 John, last son of P. Henry, 50:166  
 Judith Carter, casualty at Bull Run, 37:190  
 Louisa, former slave of Benjamin Darst, 4(4):44  
 Martha Catharina, d. of P. Henry, 50:164  
 Patrick, Episcopal rector, 30:110  
 Patrick, former slave of Benjamin Darst, 4(4):44  
 Patrick, freedman, caretaker of Natural Bridge, 9(1):11  
 Patrick, governor, 2(3):35,39\*; 7(4):44; 12(1):27;  
     12(2):7\*; 15(2):35; 15(3):28; 16(1):17,18,20\*;  
     17(3):41; 18(3):30,31\*; 22(1):6,8\*; 23(30):5,8\*;  
     24:5,9\*; 25:8-10,153,157\*; 30:110,111\*; 31:168,172,175\*;  
     32:63-75,160; 34:13; 35:112,121\*; 38:52;  
     46:87,179,180,202\*,203; 50:158-167  
     defeat of Thomas Nelson for governor, 1(2):44  
     birthplace, Studley Plantation, Hanover, 50:159  
     during Revolution, 49:153,157  
     engraving of at Library of Va., 50:158\*  
     homes of, 22(1):11\*; 50:158-167  
         directions to homes, 50:160-167\*  
     inauguration, 1<sup>st</sup> Va. gov., 1776, 50:170  
     interest in Dismal Swamp Canal, 39:173  
     interest in internal improvements, 35:82,84  
     lithograph of his famous speech, "Give me Liberty or Give  
         me Death," by Currier & Ives, 50:162\*  
     monument in Henry County, 22(10):11\*  
     opposition to Constitution, 1(3):30,31  
     opposition to quartering of troops, 33:134,135\*  
     opposition to Stamp Act, 6(3):44\*  
     Parson's Cause, P. Henry's beginning rise to fame, 50:160  
     Patrick Henry Memorial Foundation at Red Hill, 50:167  
     Patrick Henry National Memorial in 1986, 50:167\*  
     Portrait in State Capitol, 50:167\*

proposed tax for religious purposes, 15(2):26,28\*



Henry, Patrick (continued)  
 Quaker, 48:44  
 visits to Hunting Towers, 1(2):37  
 Patrick, Reverend, uncle of Patrick, 50:160  
 Sarah Shelton, 1st w. of Patrick, 16(1):20; 50:162  
 Sarah Winston Syme, w. of John, m. of Patrick, 15(2):34-37;  
30:110; 50:160,162  
 William Wirt, attorney, 39:117,118  
 s. of John Henry & Elvira, 50:167  
 Henry County, 20(4):9; 21(2):12-15  
 courthouses, 22(1):7-13\*  
 Henry Frederick, Prince of Wales, 17(3):32\*  
 Henson, Edward L., Jr., auth.  
 "Gladeville and the mountain stereotype," 21(4):30-35  
 Edward L., Jr., and Patsy Mellon, auths.  
 "James Taylor Adams, mountain scholar," 21(4):12-17  
 Heppert, Joseph, butcher, 4(4):10  
 "Herald of Freedom," anti-clerical newspaper, 45:16  
Herald of the Valley, Fincastle newspaper, 49:33,37  
Heraldry, 9(1):4-10  
 Herbert, H.W., construction supt., 25:8  
 John C., at Washington sale, 51:60  
 Hercules Powder Co., Hopewell, 46:235  
 Hereford, Mrs., Berryville, 45:88  
 Herkimer, N.Y., home of Daniel Holt, M.D., 45:36  
 Herkimer County Historical Society, 45:47  
 Herkimer County Poorhouse, 45:36  
 Hergesheimer, Joseph, writer, 27:134,137  
 Herman, Frederick, auth.  
 "An unusual survival, Wessell's root cellar and  
 storeroom in Accomac County," 28:14-19  
 Hermann, Augustine, cartographer, 16(3):42,43  
 Herndon, Dabney, bank cashier, 15(4):4  
 Ellen (Mrs. Chester Arthur), 15(4):8  
 G. Melvin, auth.  
 "From orphans to merchants and planters: The Galt  
 brothers, William and James," 29:22-31  
 "Keeping an eye on the British: William Tatham and the  
 Chesapeake affair," 22(1):30-39  
 "Sir Henry Chicheley, Virginia Cavalier," 16(1):10-15  
 William Lewis, asst. to Matthew F. Maury, 15(4):4,8\*  
 Herrick, Christine Terhune, writer, 4(4):31  
 Herring Creek Mill, 32:34,35\*  
 Herrmann, Augustine, cartographer, 25:102\*  
 "Virginia and Maryland, 1673" (M), 15:102  
 Herron, Andrew, Franklin Society member, Lexington, 49:38  
 Walter, tanner and ropemaker, 12(1):17  
 Hersh, A.W., "Scoop," infantry bandsman killed, 50:112  
 Hertle, Louise, purchaser of Gunston Hall, 1(10):12  
 Herryford, John, Leesburg businessman, 48:7  
 Herzog tellesame, service mechanism 45:7  
 Hesrock, John, criminal, 37:106

Hesselius, John, artist  
 "George and Alle Mason," (copies), 1(1):4,5\*

Heth, Henry, CSA officer, owner of mines, 12(1):13\*;  
18(2):41,44\*; 25:40; 50:72  
 family, 11(3):41  
 home of, 11(3):46\*

Joice, slave promoted by P.T. Barnum 45:16,18,19

Hetzel, Margaret, founder NMWMA, 45:30,34  
 Susan R., d. of Margaret, author of "The Bldg. Of a Monument:  
 A History of the Mary Washington Associations and Their  
 Work", 45:35

Heuvel, Jan, cabinetmaker, 9(4):12\*  
 Lisa, auth.  
 "The peal that wakes no echo: Benjamin Ewell and the  
 College of William and Mary," 28:70-77  
 "From Stone to Steel," the Powhatan Indians and  
 European Technology, 51:160-167

Hewitt, Bevin, U.Va. caver, 50:54,55  
 H. Kent, naval officer, 31:135,136  
 John Hill, writer/producer, 5(1):5; 28:7,11\*

Hewlett, Bertha, WRVA Richmond, 51:119,137  
 Thursday, 39:137

Heyman, Peter, customs officer, 32:177,178  
 gravestone of, 32:183\*

Heyward, DuBose, author, 49:109  
 "Peter Ashley," illusts. by Biggs, 49:109,110\*  
 "Mamba'a Daughters: A novel of Changing Times," illusts.  
 by Biggs, 49:109

Hibernian Society, 47:42

Hickey, Dennis, construction worker, 37:131

Hickin, Patricia, auth.  
 "The loss of an old friend, 21(3):4-13  
 "Seat of empire: Such Big Stone Gap will unquestionably  
 be unless an earthquake swallows it," 21(1):22-33  
 "Wankees come to Fairfax County, 1840-1850," 26:100-109

Hickman, John, Union sailor, 37:32

Hicks, Benjamin, tavern keeper, 19(3):40  
 Charles, musician, 1(4):39  
 Grace Hamilton, w. of John, & director St. John the Baptist,  
 Gold Star Widow, 50:136,136\*,137,141  
 Jesse, Jefferson, Va., 50:94  
 John Ravenswood, Dr., died 1919, WWI, 50:136  
 Mary Morrison, U.S. Naval Reserve, WWI uniform, 50:122\*,123  
 Milly Ann, Jefferson, Va., 50:94

Hide, Robert, York County, 10(2):23,25,26

Hidden, Joseph Hart, Accomack Cnty, Army phys. WWI, 50:128

Hidgman, Peter, mem. House of Burgesses, 30:7

High, Nathaniel Rue, actor, 3d h. of Belle Boyd, 10(4):38,39\*  
 High Knob, 1(3):21\*

Highland Festival, Abingdon, 18(1):10

Highton, W. Lincoln, photographer  
 photographs by, 36:128,135\*

Highwaymen and pirates own book, by H.K. Brooke, article based  
on, 9(2):4-6  
Highways, development of, 1920-1927, 36:182,183  
Hildreth, Howard P., auth.  
"David Holmes," 16(4):38-40  
"John Sevier and Isaac Shelby," 14(3):10-15  
Hill, Alexander, Richmond retailer 45:20  
Ambrose Powell, CSA general, 18(2):39,47\*; 23(1):16,19\*  
monument, Richmond, 8(2):9\*  
USA Lt., Mexican War, 46:115  
Ann E., Hampton, 39:190  
Anthony, tobacco factory worker, 39:152  
D.H., CSA officer, 15(3):10; 22(30):26,27; 24:91,95  
Daniel H., professor, 21(2):20,26; 49:138  
Daniel Harvey, CSA Gen., author  
"Land We Love," 46:6  
Edward, judge, 32:172,280,282\*  
Edward =====  
Elizabeth, accuser of Grace Sherwood, 6(1):30  
Elizabeth Williams, w. of Edward (2), 9(2):13  
James H., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
John Henry, slave, 48:75,78\*  
Harvey, USA Lt., Mexican War, 46:105,109  
Henry, founding mem. Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):37  
Howard, member, Golden Eagles Quartet, 51:106  
Luke, h. of Elizabeth, 6(1):30  
N.B., merchant, 25:18  
Peter, slave, 6(3):46  
Rufus, builder 45:29  
Hill Billies, band, 51:138\*  
Hillquit, Morris, N.Y. socialist & writer, 46:38  
Hillman, Benjamin J., author for VCWC, 50:86  
Hills, Mrs. H.N., educator, 18(3):40  
John, cartographer, map of New York (M), 36:102  
Hills Farm, Nassawadox, 23(4):44  
Hillsman, James Moses, CSA officer, 4(40):23  
Hillsman House, Sayler's Creek, 4(4):1  
Hillsville massacre, 1912, 17(1):43-47  
Hilton Village, 16(4):41,47\*  
Hinchman, \_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123,127  
Hindman, Lt. Cmdr. Lloyd S., Fredericksburg, V-E Day, 45:85  
Hinde, Dr. Thomas, Patrick Henry's physician, 50:162  
Hines, Samuel H., fire victim, 1870, 12(1):19  
Hinks, Edward W., Union officer, 8(1):10  
Hinshaw, Wm. Wade, author,  
"Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy," 48:36,42  
Hinton, Frewry A., judge, 31:165,166  
Isaac Taylor, Richmond minister, 46:120  
Hinton Hill Academy, Lunenburg Co., 2(1):46  
Hiram, Sgt., VJDay celebrant, 45:90,91  
Historic Richmond Foundation, Inc., 14(1):6,8  
Historical collections of Virginia, by Henry Howe, 6(4):16;  
15(3):36-47

Historical & Philosophical Society of VA., 45:124  
 Historical Society of Washington County, 45:108  
 Hitchcock, George, artist, 18:158,166\*  
     Mrs. George, model for Melchers, 28:166\*  
     Lucius, artist, teacher, 49:102,107  
 Hite, Isaac, student, 9(2):37  
 Hix, Robert, fur trader, 10(3):47  
 HMS Macedonian, 50:67  
 Hoban, James, architect, 7(4):9; 29:115  
     Katie Mercedes, U.S.Navy, WWI, 50:117  
 Hobbs, J.L., glassmaker, 9(3):17  
     J.T., glassmaker, 9(3):17  
     Nancy, pregnant woman, 49:28  
 Hobbs Hole, Hobbes his Hole, 45:178  
     **See** Tappahannock.  
 Hobson, Bland Selden, nurse, WWI, 50:117,118  
     Charles F., auth.  
         "The Tenth Amendment and the New Federalism of 1787,"  
         35:110-121  
         "John Marshall, Chief Justice on Circuit in Richmond and  
         Raleigh," 50:4-15  
     Fannie, dau. of Joseph Reed Anderson, 12(3):14\*  
     George T., Mrs., Richmond, 50:120  
     J.H., fire victim, 12(2):19  
     John C., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
     R.C., Richmond free black barber, 46:120  
 Hodge, Charles, Princeton Theol. Sem., 49:131  
     Joseph M., confed. vet. 47:24  
 Hodges, George, Va. youth study subject, 46:237,238  
     George, Irish immigrant, 47:40  
     James, CSA militia officer, 24:89; 50:74  
     Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, 49:81  
     Mrs. William T., educator, 18(3):40  
     State Sen Y. Melvin, V-E Day celebrant, 45:88  
 Hodgkins, Anthony. See Hoskins, Anthony.  
 Hodgson, Portia, niece of Lucy Paradise, 7(2):27  
     W., at Washington sale, 51:60  
 Hoelzer, Hiram, conservator, 46:213  
 Hoelzle, Elmer, G., letter, 51:140\*  
 Hoen & Co., advertising, 36:71  
 Hoen, E.A., printer, 17(2):44  
 Hoeninger, Thomas W., hotel manager, 12(2):14,16  
 Hoffbauer, Charles, artist  
     "Autumn," 4(2):24,25\*  
     "Lee and his generals," 3(3):31\*  
     "Summer," 3(3):24,25\*  
     "Winter," 3(3):2,28,29\*  
 Hoffman, Jacob, at Washington sale, 51:60  
 Hofman, Mark, forger, 48:157  
 Hog Island, 7(3):6,12\*; 10(4):41,47\*; 19(2):47\*  
     lighthouse, 7(3):7,8\*; 10(1):28\*; 27:19\*  
 Hogan, Mary, Irish maid, 47:41

Hogarth, William, artist  
 "The bench," 33:175\*  
 "Boat with apprentice passengers," 9(3):20\*  
 "Electioneering," 33:78\*  
 "Musicians," 4(4):5\*  
 "The politician," 38:58\*  
 "Post-election entertainment," 33:79\*  
Hoge, James, clergyman, 16(4):5  
 Moses Drury, Presbyterian, 10(3):16; 11(4):10; 14(4):18\*;  
46:5,13,16; 49:131,171  
 Moses D., Jr., physician, 22:17,23  
 Susan Wood, Richmond, 46:5  
Holbrook, Garland J., Wytheville atty., 50:23  
Holcombe, James Philemon, 13(3):31\*; 37:155  
 Philemon, steward, Hampden-Sydney College, 24:57  
 Thomas, professor, 13(3):27  
Holden, Anne Makemie, dau. of Francis Makemie, 17(1):31  
 Annie Watson Holden, d. of M.D.F.C. Holden, 50:30  
 Donald Claiborne Holden, d. of M.D.F.C. Holden, 50:30  
 George, hus. of Anne, 17(1):31  
 Herbert Randall, s. of M.D.F.C. Holden, 50:30,34,39  
 John Gregory, s. of M.D.F.C. Holden, 50:30  
 Mary Donald Fraser Claiborne Holden, WPA project spvr.,  
50:28-36  
 R.J., professor, 12(2):23,26  
 Stephen West, h. of M.D.F.C. Holden, 50:30,39  
 Stephen West, s. of M.D.F.C. Holden, 50:30  
Holland, Joseph, artist  
 "End of Broad Street, New York, 1797," 36:107\*  
Holladay, Alex, teacher, 11(2):6  
 Elizabeth, dau. of Lewis L., 16(4):15,16,20\*  
 Elizabeth Lewis, w. of Lewis L., 2(2):17  
 Lewis Littlepage, 16(4):15,16,20\*  
Hollar, Wencelaus, portrait of Algonquin Indian, 45:121\*  
Hollaway, Charles, iron worker, 35:187  
 John, iron worker, 35:187  
 "Viva voce election," 33:85\*  
Holliday, Frederick William Mackey, governor, 2(3):19;  
3(3):12; 18(5):4,11\*; 21(2):32  
 inauguration, 1878, 50:171,171\*,173  
 Mary Catherine Taylor, m. of Frederick, 18(5):7  
 Richard J. McKim, physician, f. of Frederick, 18(5):7  
 William, grandfather of Frederick, 18(5):7  
Hollins, Jean Spangler, 51:139,140  
The Hollow, home of John Marshall, 5(2):98  
Holloway, John, mem. House of Burgesses, 30:173  
 Paul, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):37  
 Randy, child, 10(1):41  
Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, 51:66,67,69  
 Burial place of Mason Williams, 45:64  
 reburial of James Monroe in, 3(1):45,48\*; 3(2):45,48\*;  
35:52,63\*

Hollywood Cemetery (continued)  
 tomb of Matthew Fontaine Maury, 2(3):16\*  
 visit by Prince of Wales, 6(2):41  
Hollywood Memorial Assoc., 51:69  
Holmes, David, Congressman, 16(4):38, 40\*  
 Manuel, personal servant to, 16(4):40  
 Eliza Lavalette Floyd, w. of George F., 17(1):19, 20, 29  
 George, CSA marine officer, 16(2):43  
 George Frederick, 1(3):17; 13(3):27, 31; 17(4):18-29;  
25:40\*; 28:74; 37:91  
 Hugh, attorney, 16(4):38  
 Jack, deejay at WLOW radio, Hampton Roads, 51:107, 107\*  
 James H., Richmond free black, 46:125  
 Deacon FABC, 47:31, 35  
 Joseph, merchant, 16(4):38  
 Nancy, 48:184  
 T., reporter, 5(1):12, 13  
 Theophilus, VSA officer, 18(4):34, 35\*  
Holmes' fifth reader, cover (D), 17(4):28  
Holmwood, John, Charles City Co., 18(1):16  
Holsinger, S.D., city manager, 1(4):11  
Holstein, Anna, Union army nurse, 46:222, 224  
Holston River, 5(4):9-11, 15  
Holt, Daniel M., M.D., civil war Dr., 45:36-47, 38\*; 47:16  
 Euphrasia Parkhurst, w. of D. Holt, 45:36  
 Guy, editor, 51:76  
 John, storekeeper, 27:79  
 John Hunter, publisher, 25:58-71  
 Henry W., 1934, 50:174\*  
 Mary Louise Willard, w. of D. Holt, 45:36, 37-47  
 Randall, Hog Island, 19(2):43  
 Ridgeway, hotel owner, 27:37, 39  
 Mrs. T.P., nurse's aide, 37:83\*  
 Willard, son of D. Holt, 45:47  
 William, store keeper, 27:79  
 \_\_\_\_\_, English jurist, 50:4  
Holton, Abner Linwood, governor, 32:110, 112\*  
 celebration at John Marshall Hotel, 50:176\*  
 inauguration, 1970, 50:176  
Holzer, Harry, Mark E. Neely, Jr., and Gabor S. Boritt, auths.  
 "Prints of the Lost Cause," 37:114-125  
Home and the World, by Judith Page Walker Rives, 8j(3):30-39  
Home for Colored & Aged Persons, N. Y. 45:20  
Homer, Winslow, artist, 37:163  
 "Blackboard, 1877," 37:88\*  
 "The Bright Side," 1965, 46:217\*  
 "The carnival," 33:27\*; 39:141\*  
 "The country school," 37:17\*  
 "Deer drinking," 39:176\*  
 "Defiance: Inviting a shot before Petersburg," 37:28\*  
 "Pumpkin patch," 39:80\*  
 "The New Novel," 49:52\*  
 "The school girl," 37:92\*

Homer, Winslow (continued)  
 "Sketch of a cottage yard," 39:157\*  
 "Skirmish at Lee's Mills," 24:94\*  
 "Song of the Lark," 1876, 49:25\*  
 "Sunday morning in Virginia," 37:24,25\*  
 "Taking sunflower to teacher," 37:93\*  
 "Two boys in a cart," 39:143\*  
 "View of Mt. Vernon," Oct. 1861, 48:184\*  
 "Wash day," (attrib. to), 39:140  
 "The watermelon boys," 39:81\*  
 "Young salmon," 37:189  
 "The Veteran in a New Field," 47:24\*,25\*  
 Homestead, hotel, Hot Sulphur Springs, 13(1):21,22  
 Homestead Academy, 25:43,44  
 Homewood, home of Barney family, 10(4):43\*  
 Honeyman, Robert, doctor during Revolution, 49:151,153,154  
 Hong Kong, 36:49,77-81,96\*  
 Hood, Graham, Colonial Williamsburg Foundation official,  
31:23,31\*  
 John, entrepreneur, 23(1):40  
 John Bill, CSA officer, 27:164,173\*; 34:74\*; 36:163  
 John L., Amelia Co., 8(1):40  
 John Lewis, collector and bookseller, 28:80,81  
 Kenneth, Roanoke journalist, 49:114  
 Samuel, British naval officer, 31:71,77\*  
 W.T., Richmond nurseryman, 45:134,139  
 William D., Va. surveyor, 46:132,142  
 1830 map of Nottoway Indian land, 46:132\*M  
 Hood's, fort on James River, 23(1):38-47  
 Hook, Johnny, Scotch merchant, 15(3):28,29  
 Hooker, Joseph, Union officer, 22(3):20,22,23; 25:136,139\*  
 Richard, theologian, 2(1):9  
 Ruth, mechanic, 37:77\*  
 Hooley, Dr. John S., WWGHosp., 45:77  
 Hoomes, John Waller, Bowling Green, 9(4):14; 39:105  
 Hoopie, Sol (Solomon Ho'opi'i Ka'ai'ai), Hawaiian music  
51:115,119  
 Hoover, Herbert, 30:156,165\*; 31:106\*  
 cartoons and poem from Her-Bert at work, 25:29\*  
 Lou Henry, w. of Herbert, 30:157,164\*  
 Hoover Food Cards, WWI, 50:119  
 Hope, Anne Beverley Whiting, w. of James B., 19(3):26  
 Bob, entertainer, 45:54,55  
 Caesar, f. of Judith, 46:175  
 J. Wilson, physician, 37:174,175  
 James, artist  
 Antietam paintings, 36:164,165\*  
 "The Army of the Potomac," 37:188\*  
 James Barron, poet, 6(4):22,38; 11(4):10;  
19(3):22,23,26,28\*; 24:85; 25:11\*; 31:104,105  
 Jane A. Barron, m. of James B., 19(3):22  
 Judith, slave, 46:173-175  
 Petition for freedom, (D) 46:174\*

Hope (continued)

- Nelson, son of Caesar, 46:175
- Teenar (Tenah), wife of Caesar, 46:175
- Wilton, f. of James B., 19(3):22
- Hope Farm, charity for children, 47:10
- Hopewell, city, life during World War II, 31:38,48\*
  - fire in, 31:46,47
  - Tubize Royal Hawaiian orch., 51:112-123
  - "Wonder City," 51:112
- Hopewell, John, Va. Lib. archivist, 46:160
- "Hopewell News," newspaper, 45:91
- Hopkins, Alden, landscape architect, 9(4):46
  - Beirne, architect, 10(3):28
  - Cornelia, niece of Lucy Paradise, 17(2):27
  - Francis, Loyalist counterfeiter, 30:26
  - Harry, 45:54; 46:231
  - John, commissioner of loans, 2(3):35
  - John Henry, Episcopal bishop, 19(4):15\*
- Hopper, Edward, artist, 49:103,104
  - "House at Dusk," painting, 49:8\*
- Inslee, Section of Fine Arts official, 46:202
- Hoppin, Charls, building consultant, 31:201
- Hord, John, Prince William Co., 28:41
- Hordesqua. See Cornstalk.
- Horland, Dr. Ephrain, psychiatrist at WWGHosp., 45:78,82
- Horner, William Edmonds, Phila. doctor, 48:18
- Horsedumonde, Skipwith plantation, 8(4):5
- Hornsby, Thomas, merchant, 19(3):7
- Horrocks, Thomas, auth.
  - "Thomas Jefferson and the great claw," 35:70-79
- Horse Ford, James River, 4(2):13,15,16
- Horse-racing, 10(4):9,10; 29:12,13; 39:63-69,100,104,105
- Horst, Samuel L., author
  - "A Life of Unfailing Toil, Jacob Eschback Yoder," 46:24-33
- Hosea, roofer, 38:159
- Hoskins (Hodgkins), Anthony, Accomac, 14(1):20
  - Gayle Porter, artist, magazine cover, 37:96\*
  - John, artist
    - "Thomas Fairfax, 3d baron," 32:120\*
- Hospitals
  - battlefield, Williamsburg, 1862, 22(3):26
  - Confederate, Gordonsville, 19(2):39
  - Halloran Gen., Staten Isl. N.Y., 45:74
  - Woodrow Wilson Gen., WWII, Fishersville, Va., 45:74-83,75\*
  - See also** names of hospitals.
- Hot Springs, 22(4):46\*
- Hotchkiss, Jedediah, engineer/educator, CSA officer, 2(1):42; 7(3):42; 14(4):32,33,35\*; 19(3):31,32,35; 25:106,107\*; 35:39,40\*; 36:260,266,268
  - map for Valley campaign (M), 25:107; 35:40
  - topographical engr., 48:27,32,33



Hotchkiss (continued)

Lora Effie (Mrs. J. Taylor Ellyson), wedding dress, 6(1):45\*

Nelson, educator, 14(4):32,37\*

Hotel Burton, Danville, 26:189\*

Hotel O'Connor, West Point, 26:189\*

Hothersall, Thomas, interpreter, 28:133

Hott, Craig, Montpelier resident, 48:46

Houchens, Harry, 51:139\*

Houdon, Jean Antoine, sculptor,

bust of Lafayette, 26:57\*

mask of John Marshall, 26:164\*

statue of Washington, 1(3):6; 2(2):20,36,40\*;

11(2):17,18; 15:5,6\*; 30:100,106\*

Hough, John, Leesburg surveyor, 48:7

Walter S., entomologist, 10(2):32\*

Houghling, John, pirate, 32:177,180,182

Houghlihan, Raymond, artist

"Jefferson Davis appealing to crowd in 1863 bread riot,"

22(1):26\*

House of Burgesses

bookplate of, 37:176,179\*

challenge to Martin's land grant, 1619, 1(4):29-31

coat of arms for, 1704, 9(1):7

journal, May 6, 1776, excerpt (D), 25:152

meeting places, 1619-1780, 1(2):12,16\*

operation of, 38:61-65

proposal to build near Tindall's Point, 1(2):14

proposal to move seat of government, 1(2):15

speakers, 1(6):43-76

Townshend duties, non-importation resolutions, 1(1):6

Houses, log, 21(4):36,47\*

Housing, Newport News area, 1917-1918, 16(4):41,47\*

Houston, Charles, auth.

"Church Hill revives," 14(1):4-10

Charles Mulloy, clergyman, 29:161

Charles Walker Thomas ("Mike"), writer/artist, 29:156,163\*

homes of, 29:158,159\*

last column written by (D), 29:158

untitled painting, 29:157\*

Emily, winning weaver exhibits, 45:160

Harry R., Congressman, 31:111

Kathryn Adams, 1st w. of "Mike," 29:162

Louise Lsane, 2d w. of "Mike," 29:162\*

Michael, educator, 29:161

Nora, Va. suffragette, 49:85; 50:119

Robert B., Jr. auth.

"If it had been God's will: James M.M. Ambler and the  
Jeannette Expedition," 36:16-29

Ruby Traynham, m. of "Mike," 29:161

Samuel, army off., gov. of Texas, 5(1):19,31-35\*; 48:70

Houston Light Guard, militia, 49:180

Hovenden, Thomas, artist  
 "Breaking home ties," 39:160\*  
 "Last moments of John Brown," 11(2):46\*

Howard, Benjamin F., police chief, Richmond, 25:181  
 Francis, lord of Effingham, governor, 16(2):30\*;  
 17(1):28,29\*; 39:50\*; 45:178  
 Frank, president of bottling co., 4(1):39-41  
 Henry, professor, 13(3):27,29,31\*  
 Jane Colston, educator, 18(3):40  
 John, carpenter/explorer, 31:5-11  
 John, farmer, 1(2):21  
 John, prison reformer =====  
 John Eager, Continental officer, 7(2):10  
 Josiah, s. of John, carpenter, 31:6-11  
 McHenry, CSA officer, 5(4):26  
 Oliver O., Freedmen's Bureau, 46:157  
 Philip, actor, 14(1):21  
 Thomas, silversmith, 19(3):5  
 William, pirate, 2(2):12; 30:173  
 William A., builder, 17(3):41; 20(2):43; 20(3):32

Howard Association, Norfolk, 23(2):38  
 Howard, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, ship passenger, 28:135  
 James Murray, author  
 "Thomas Jefferson and the University of Virginia,"  
 Maintaining the Vision, 51:36-47  
 H.M., director of iron co. 7(3):45  
 Hamilton Wilson, 39:90-95

Howe, Henry, artist/writer, 6(4):16; 9(1):14; 15(3):36-47\*  
 "Bedford," 15(3):42\*  
 "Bedford County Courthouse," 15(3):26\*; 21(1):8\*  
 "Berkeley," 15(3):41\*  
 "Camp meeting grounds," 15(3):41\*  
 "Clay cottage," 15(3):41\*  
 "Fincastle," 15(3):42\*  
 "Fort Monroe," 15(3):39\*  
 "Fredericksburg," 15(3):39\*  
 "Gosport," 15(3):38\*  
 "Hanover Courthouse," 15(3):37\*  
 "Moore House," 15(3):44\*  
 "Norfolk Harbor" 15(3):39\*  
 "Norfolk Market Square," 15(3):38\*  
 "Petersburg," 15(3):46\*  
 "Portsmouth Harbor," 15(3):38\*  
 "Red Hill," 15(3):40\*  
 "Roanoke," 15(3):40\*  
 "Shannondale Springs," 15(3):46\*  
 "Stone House," 15(3):37\*  
 "Waddel home," 15(3):41\*  
 "Ware Creek house," 15(3):44\*  
 "Warrenton Courthouse," 15(3):43\*  
 "Washington College," 15(3):47\*  
 "Wytheville," 15(3):37\*

Howe (continued)

"U.S. Patent Office," 29:118\*  
"U.S. Treasury Building," 29:118\*  
John W., Rev. owner, Patent Note Co., 50:103  
Mary Ellen, artist  
"Pocahontas," 48:61\*  
Richard, British naval officer, 24:173  
Robert, Continental officer, 24:7-11; 28:53-57\*  
William, British officer, 24:167,177\*  
Howell, Claude K., Richmond architect, 49:7,8,10  
Henry Evans, Jr., lieut. governor, 32:112,113\*  
Tom, Berryville, 45:88  
Howerton, R.G., hotel manager, 38:45  
Howie, Thomas D., WWII soldier memorialized, 45:86  
Howitzers monument, 11(3):26  
Howison, Robert Reid, attorney/tutor, 35:137-139; 37:153  
Howlett, F. Carey, author,  
"Thomas Jefferson's Model for the Capitol of Virginia, A  
New Understanding," 51:4-15,7\*  
John, tavern keeper, 17(3):32,33  
Robert, railroad worker, 39:151  
Howlett's Farm, 14(4):48,49\*  
Howse, Laurence, builder, 19(3):40  
Hoxton, Walter, cartographer, 15:104  
Hoyer and Ludwig, printers, 9(3):6,7  
Hoyt, George H. attorney/spy, 4(3):34  
Hubard, James, runaway slave, 29:80  
Hubard, Maria Mason Tabb, w. of Wm. J., 22(2):12,13,15,16\*  
William James, artist, 11(2):10,19\*; 46:187  
Amadeus, sketches for, 11(2):16,18,19\*  
titlepage (D), 11(2):18  
"John Hartwell Cocke," 23(2):11\*  
letter to L.J. Deans (D), 11(2):19  
"Ella and Willis Hubbard," 11(2):11\*  
"Maria Hubbard," 11(2):12\*  
"W.J. Hubbard and Mann S. Valentine," 11(2):14\*  
"John Pendleton Kennedy," 37:5\*  
"John Marshall," 26:171\*  
"Henrietta and Sarah Mayo," 11(2):15; 33:21\*; 47:43  
"Ole Bull," 11(2):16\*  
"William H. Richardson," 16(4):11\*  
self-portrait, 11(2):2,13\*  
"John Taylor of Caroline," attrib. to, 17(1):36\*  
"Henry St. George Tucker," 37:152\*  
Hubbard, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
Elbert, philosopher, 46:40  
Gary, Norton Little League Team, 48:100\*,104,105  
Henry Vincent, town planner, 16(4):41,42  
Samuel, theater manager, 28:10  
Hubbell, J.B., editor, 27:142  
Huber, James, teacher, 25:41  
Huddleston, Hayden, announcer, 51:142\*

Hudson, Henry, explorer, ship Half Moon, 51:162  
     J. Paul, auth.  
         "George Washington's military gorget," 12(3):4-8  
         "A silver badge for a Virginia queen," 10(2):19-22  
     J. Paul, National Park Service employee, 7(1):46  
     Matthew, accused of tobacco cutting, 1(1):42  
     McKnight Tingle, Pvt., WWI, 50:124\*,125  
     Robert F., broker/bookkeeper, 38:102-104  
 Huebner, Clarence, army officer, 31:137\*  
 Huff's Point, Nansemond Co., 16(2):30  
 Huger, Thomas B., auth.  
     "Tom Mason at the throttle: the collapse of the  
         Church Hill tunnel," 34:59-63  
 Hughes, \_\_\_\_\_, sheriff, Washington Co., 28:178  
     A.D., Capt., Quartermaster Corps, WWI, 50:138  
     Bingo, his Musical Oil Can, 51:139\*  
     Charles Evans, chief justice, 33:35,37\*  
     Christopher, diplomat, 48:155  
     Henry, free black ferryman, 50:94  
     John, explorer, 5(4):9  
     John G., stonemason, 16(1):24-26  
     John M. physician, 10(3):15  
     Langston, writer, 27:184  
     Patrick, orphan, 39:141  
     Robert W., Richmond, 19(2):10  
     Robert William, judge, 14(2):20,22\*  
     Stephen, ferry operator, 17(4):6,7  
 Hughes River Bridge, Madison Co., 36:138\*  
 Huguenot Society of the Founders of Manakin, 3(3):37-41  
 Huguenot Springs, 13(3):13-16\*  
 Huguenots, 9(3):32-37; 39:108,109  
     monument to, 1937, 3(3):37\*  
 Huliheew, W.Q., clergyman, 12(3):47  
 Hull, Mrs. Cordell, (Rose Whitney), 6(3):15; 45:76  
     Isaac, naval officer, 15(1):6; 46:279  
     M. Milton, artist  
         Scenes from one-room school, 10(2):2,4-11  
         Virginia coat of arms, 9(1):1  
 Hume, Francis, Jacobite exile in Virginia, 24:63-66  
     Francis, Continental soldier, 24:68\*  
     George, surveyor, 18(5):34; 24:63,66-69\*  
         plat of Branham's land (D), 18(5):35  
         survey of Northern Neck (D), 24:69  
     William, Smyth Co., 30:31  
         home of, 30:31\*  
 Humphreys, Andrew A., U.S. chief engr., 48:30  
     David, mill owner, 7(2):9-12  
     David, Washington aide-de-camp, 38:126,136; 48:152,153,176  
     Harve W., Paint Bank res., 46:262  
     James, Paint Bank res., 46:262  
     Mary, w. of Harve, 46:262  
     Oliver, Paint Bank res., 46:265  
     Salisbury Pryce, British naval officer, 22(1):31,33

Humphries, Edgar, Paint Bank res., 46:266  
 Humpton, Richard, Continental army officer, 48:140,141  
 Hungars Episcopal Church, 23(4):16,17  
     Publication, "The Parish House CookBook," 46:75  
 Hungerford, John P., militia officer, 18(1):14,19  
 Hunt, Benjamin W., overseer, 50:41  
     Charles, caterer, 35:61,62  
     David, builder, 20(4):8,9  
     George, Charles City Co., 21(1):35  
     Gilbert, blacksmith, free black, 2(1):7\*; 6(1):11; 46:120  
     FABC deacon, 47:31  
     Henry, FABC member, 47:33  
     John M., musician, 11(1):6-8\*  
     Robert, clergyman, 6(4):10; 9(4):29  
     Thomas, ship captain, 38:74  
     Thomas, Jamestown colonist, 45:173  
     W.B., musician, 11(1):5\*  
 Hunter, Alexander, CSA soldier, 19(4):22-29\*  
     Andrew, attorney, 4(3):32-37; 28:90  
     Bushrod, f. of Alexander, 19(4):22  
     David, Union officer, 3(4):13; 17(1):18; 23(3):22,23\*;  
         28:84,95\*; 36:39; 46:258; 48:64  
     David H., physician, 2(3):44  
     Harry, s. of Andrew, 4(3):36  
     James, contractor, 29:134  
     James, owner of ironworks, 13(3):41  
     Jane, Essex County, 49:79  
     Jane, milliner, 27:77  
     Margaret, milliner, 27:77\*  
     Martha, Essex County, 49:79  
     Mary Evelina Dandridge, w. of Robert M.T., 18(2):10  
     R.W., CSA officer, 2(3):19  
     Robert Mercer Taliaferro, Congressman, 11(4):6; 15(2):8\*;  
         18(2):8-13\*; 25:11,130,131,133\*; 29:119,122; 37:152  
     Robert, London merchant, 48:11  
     Rosetta, widow, 39:142  
     Sally, Essex County, 49:79  
     Sara Ethel, naval nurse, WWI, 50:117  
     T. Marshall, auth.  
         "James Rumsey, 14(2):33-40  
     Thomas, Eastern Shore, 32:15  
     William, printer/supt. of mails, 3(3):36; 4(3):42;  
         25:62; 27:76,79  
     William W., Cmdr. USS Alleghany, 50:69  
 Hunter's Works, armament factory, 48:137  
 Hunting clubs, 10(3):11-17\*  
 Hunting Towers, home of Anthony Winston, 1(2):37  
 Huntington, Collis P., shipping magnate, 16(4):46,47;  
     29:130,135; 51:88,89  
     David, artist  
         "Mrs. Washington's reception," 14(1):30\*  
     Henry, land developer, 16(4):46,47

Hunton, Eppa, CSA officer, 4(4):23; 12(1):42  
     Eppa, Senator, 9(1):27  
 Hunts Creek, 38:158,162,164  
 Hunt, Albert F., Richmond architect, 49:7  
 Hurley, George, climber, 50:62  
 Hurst, Basil "Sonny," 47:13\*  
     Harold W., auth.  
         "Decline and renewal: Alexandria before the Civil War,"  
         31:32-37  
     Ira, Capt. WWI physician, Eastern shore, 50:130  
     Paul, actor, 36:42  
     S.J., confed. vet., 47:24  
 Hurston, Zora Neale, FWP writer, 46:234  
 Hurt, Fleming, Waynesboro architect, 45:74  
     Wales, CSA officer, gravestone of, 8(1):12,13  
 Husband, Mary Morris, USSC, 46:224  
 Husted, Margaret, auth.  
     "Mary Randolph's The Virginia housewife: America's  
     first regional cookbook," 30:76-87  
 Hutcherson, Richard, student, 9(4):30,32,33  
 Hutcheson, John A., educator, 10(1):21  
 Hutchins, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
     John Nathan, philomath  
     Thomas, cartographer  
     "Illinois Country" (M) 2(3):35  
 Hutson, \_\_\_\_\_, Confederate soldier, 18(4):35  
 Hutter, Edward, VMI student, 49:141  
     J. Risque, CSA officer, 9(3):42-44,46  
 Hutton, James V., Jr., auth.  
     "The one-armed hero of Shenandoah," 18(5):4-12  
 Hyde, Edward, Lord Cornbury, gov., New York, 17(1):31  
     George W., military chaplain, 18(3):16  
 Hyena Club, Lynchburg, 25:78\*  
 Hygeia Academy, 28:42  
 Hygeia Hotel, Fort Monroe, 2(1):23-27\*; 22(4):40\*  
 Hylton, Daniel, Windsor, 8(4):46  
 Hynes, E.L., orchardist, 10(2):31,33\*

## I

- "Idea", magazine of A.A. Yoder, 46:34,38-47,40\*,41\*,44\*,45\*  
back cover\*
- Illegitimacy rates, 17th century, 34:58
- Illinois villages captured by Clark (M), 2(3):35,36
- Imboden, John Daniel, CSA officer, 2(1):39,40\*; 14(4):43;  
21(1):23,26\*
- Virginia: The home for the northern farmer (D), 2(1):39
- Immerman, David, artist  
"Bill Robinson," 27:100\*
- Immigration  
children, 9(3):18-23  
Chinese, 36:79  
efforts to increase, 2(1):39-43; 20(3):20  
German, 9(1):22; 24:109-111; 35:185  
glass workers, 9(3):12-14  
headright system, 5(4):44-47  
Irish, 1(1):23-27  
Jewish, 7(4):24-29  
prejudice against, 1840, 29:185  
Richmond, 1840s, 17(2):42  
Scotch, 38:148-157  
stonecutters, 9(1):38  
Swiss, 36:88-95  
Welsh, 38:162  
workers for armory, 15(3):32
- Imperial Quartette, 51:113
- Indenmauer, Percy, clerk, 8(2):46
- Indentured servants, 5(4):44-47; 12(4):44,45; 15(4):33;  
16(1):11; 32:17-19
- Independence, town, 25:161-163
- Independence Hall, 26:23\*; 36:189\*
- "Independent," religious weekly, 46:27
- Indians  
agriculture, sketches of, 1(2):33,35\*  
Anglo-Powhatan War (M), 28:110-117  
Appomatoks, 17(3):45  
Arrohattoc, 17(2):36,40  
artifacts, 1680, 17(1):39-42  
guides to Batts and Fallam, 1671, 4(2):22-23  
Black Hawk visit to Virginia, 1833, 35:4-17  
Catawbas, 1(3):44,45  
Cherokees, 1(3):44,45; 4(2):23; 11(4):12,14; 28:141,142;  
30:26  
Chickasaws, 16(4):39,40  
Choctaws, 16(4):39,40  
Christopher Newport exploration among, 17(2):35-41;  
17(3):42-47  
Clark's fights against, 3(3):34-39  
Comanches, 5(1):33; 33:120,121  
Creeks, 16(4):39,40  
dance described by Washington, 10(3):7

Indians (continued)

- Falls Creek ironworks destroyed by, 35:185  
Fort Henry, attack on, 27:117  
Geronimo, negotiation with Gatewoods, 5(4):39-43  
hunting habits, 10(3):42-47  
Ingles capture of Indians, 6(1):26  
Jamestown area, 1607, 17(2):36  
Jamestown attacked by, 1(1):28-32; 17(3):47  
Iroquois, Shenandoah Valley negotiations, 3(1):15,17-19  
  deed renouncing claims (D), 3(1):19  
laws about, 6(1):7  
Lederer's account of, 7(1):12  
log canoes, 15(3):14-21  
massacre of colonists, 1622, 3(2):14-17\*; 7(1):14\*;  
  12(1):10; 32:12\*  
Massawomecks, 51:164  
Mattaponi gifts to governor, 12(2):42,47\*  
Mrs. Merrill killing Indians, 37:138\*  
Monocan theory on origin of Natural Bridge, 4(4):42,43  
mounds, 15(1):28-31  
Nanziattico tribe, expulsion of, 33:168-173  
Opechancanough, 51:166  
Pamunkey, 10(2):19-22; 16(2):22; 51:164  
Paspaheghs, 17(2):36; 51:162,166  
Patomeck, 17(1):41,42  
Peaks of Otter arrowheads, 1(2):23  
Piscataways, settlement in Stafford Co., 22:173  
plot to arm, 1608, 9(3):13  
Pocahontas, 1(1):29-31; 18(3):4-12  
Pocoughtaonaeks, 51:162  
Point Pleasant, Battle of, 2(4):44; 24:100-107  
Powhatan, **See also** Powhatan and Powhatan Indians  
Thomas Savage, Indian interpreter, 12(2):508\*, 51:164  
Seminole War, 30:47  
John Sevier fight against, 14(3):13  
Shawnee, 2(1):16-19; 10(2):34-40  
John Smith map of, 17(2):39  
John Smith views about, 38:71-75  
South Dakota, Cusson's life with, 5(3):31  
Susquehannocks, 1675-1676, 16(1):11,12; 16(2):20,21; 51:164  
Texas fighting, 5(1):40,41  
Topotomoi, 9(2):13  
Virginia Indians (early): Algonquian, Meherrin, Nansemond,  
  Nottoway (Cheroenhaka, Nadowa), Iroquois, Powhatan,  
  Tuscarora, Weyanock, 46:132-143  
Virginia Indian silver badge (trade permit), 46:134\*  
Washington surveying with, 10(3):10  
  **See also** Pocahontas, Powhatan, and other famous leaders.  
Inflation, 1863-1865, 4(1):14-19  
Influenza. *See* Epidemics.  
Ingalls, Huntley, caver, 50:54,57,62  
Ingle, Hermann, Wise Co., 21(4):33



Ingledove, Robert (Emgeldove), printer, 50:16  
 Ingles, Mary Draper, captive of Indians, 6(1):26;  
     10(2):34-30  
     home of, 10(2):34\*  
     Plaque in memory of, 10(2):39\*  
     William, settler, 10(2):34-40  
 Ingles Ferry, 10(2):38\*  
 Ingram, John Henry, professor, 24:159,160,163J\*  
     Pines, builder, 21(1):10-22  
 Inman, Henry, accused of tobacco cutting, 1(1):43  
     Henry, artist  
         "Black Hawk" (copy from C.B. King), 35:17\*  
         "John Marshall," 26:163\*; 35:117\*  
         "Thomas Sully," 23(3):32\*  
     John H., cotton broker, 38:41  
     Samuel J. Jr., cpl. WWI, deceased, 50:138  
     Sarah J., Gold Star Mother WWI, 50:138,141  
 Innes, Hugh, mem. House of Burgesses, 11(4):12  
     Hugh, investor in iron works, 35:187  
     James, attorney general, 8(1):44  
 Inness, George, artist  
     "Going Out of the Woods," 45:124\*  
     "The home of the heron," 39:177\*  
 Interior & W. Va. Railroad Co., 46:260  
 Internal improvements, 1825 (M), 12(4):5  
 International League, baseball, 3(4):19-21  
 International Military Encampment, Chicago, 49:187  
 Irby, John S., editor, "Richmond Times," 51:82\*  
     Richard, farmer/merchant, 25:15  
 Iredell, James, lawyer, 35:84  
 Irisarri, Juan Manuel, archbishop of Mexico, 1800's, 46:114  
 Irish: Club at White Sulphur Springs, 47:41\*  
     homes after famine, 47:38\*,39\*  
     Farmers in County Donegal, 47:40\*  
     Montgomery Guard, First Va. Rgt., 47:45,46,45\*  
     "No Irish Need Apply," 47:42\*  
 Iroler, Maude, friend of Wesley Edwards, 17(1):47  
 Iron Gate, Alleghany Co., 24:142\*  
 Iron industry, 1(3):19-25; 3(2):16; 7(2):31-48\*;  
     8(4):39-47; 11(4):11-17\*; 12(3):9-17; 14(3):4-9;  
     15(3):23; 17(2):10-18; 30:13-16\*; 30:34; 35:146,184-191\*  
 Irons, Charles F., author  
     "And All These Things Shall Be Added unto You," the First  
     African Baptist Church, Richmond, 1841-1865, 47:26-35  
 "Irresistible," privateer, 50:11  
 Irvin, George E., entrepreneur, 24:143\*  
 Irvine, Anne Eliza. See Pleasants, Anne Eliza Irvine.  
     John, ironmaker, 7(2):32,33  
     Selina, w. of John, 7(2):33  
     William, Continental army officer, 48:141  
 Irving, Washington, 11(3):18\*  
 Isdell, Pvt. George Grover Cleveland, WWI, 50:125  
 Iselin, Mrs. Arthur, friend of Irene Gibson, 47:10

Isherwood, Benjamin Franklin, Engr. 50:68,69  
"Island Queen," ship captured by CSA, 14(4):7,9\*  
Isle of Wight County, courthouses, 20(1):4-14,48\*  
"ISMACS News," London publication, 46:52  
Israel Hill, free black community near Farmville, 46:155  
Iverson, Nelse, coal heaver, 36:28  
Ives, James Merritt, printer, artist, 45:181  
Ivy Hill Cemetery, Alexandria, 16(3):12,14\*  
Ivy House, seminary, 31:199

## J

J.J. Addenbrook's Sons, stone products, 29:7  
 Jabour, Anya, author  
     "Quite a Woman of Business," Elizabeth Washington Gamble  
         Wirt, 1784-1857, 49:64-75  
 Jack, Uncle, slave preacher, 29:35  
 Jack Mountain, 50:52,56  
 "Jack of the feathers." See Nemattanew.  
 Jackson, Andrew, president, 15(3):6,7\*; 18(1):34,35\*;  
     19(2):26,27\*; 22(1):18,19\*; 39:174; 35:6,15; 45:28,29;  
     49:70  
     cartoon with his "children" - the Indians, 35:15\*  
 Anna, 1st w. of Stonewall, 36:166,168\*  
 Eleanor Junkin, 2d w. of Stonewall, 21(2):27; 46:4  
 Elisha, Mount Vernon Guards, 16(3):18\*  
 Francis, Mass. abolitionist, 48:95  
 Gilbert, artist  
     "Thomas Fairfax, 3d baron," attrib. to, 32:118\*  
 Giles B., author, with D.W. Davis,  
     "The Industrial History of the Negro Race," 46:126,127,128  
 H.M., clergyman, 10(3):27  
 Harriet, freed slave, 46:220  
 Herbert W., Richmond, 12(2):11  
 Hetty, slave of Jackson, 46:4  
 Hinchman, Richmond, 51:81  
 James W., Southern martyr (?), 34:50  
 James William, hotel proprietor, 11(3):33,35\*  
     home of, 11(3):34\*  
 J.B., Petersburg, 50:33  
 John George, politician, 33:78  
 Julia, dau. of Stonewall, 36:168\*; 46:4-19,5\*,7\*,9\*,12\*,13\*,16\*  
 Lowe, counterfeiter, 38:59,60  
 Luther Porter, author, 46:82  
 Mary, leader of bread riot, 1863, 18(1):44  
 Mary Anna Morrison, =====  
     w. of Stonewall Jackson, 46:5\*,7\*,10\*,4-19,112,114  
     "Memoirs of Stonewall Jackson," 46:19  
     "Julia Jackson Christian," 46:19  
 Mary Graham, dau. of Stonewall, 46:4  
 Nellie, slave, 4(1):30  
 "Stonewall", (Thomas Jonathan), CSA officer, 3(4):36,37\*;  
     5(4):2,22-28; 10(4):35,36\*; 12(2):1,9,10,12\*;  
     12(4):23,31\*; 13(2):38-40; 16(2):26; 16(4):19,26;  
     17(1):14,15\*; 18(5):7,8\*; 19(2):37,39\*; 19(3):30,35\*;  
     19(4):34,36,40\*; 21(2):9,10\*; 21(2):20,23,26,27;  
     23(2):16,17; 25:76\*,170; 29:17-21; 32:53,54; 34:150,161\*;  
     35:38,47\*,89,94,151; 36:37,38,158,169,192\*; 37:123\*,183;  
     46:4-19,5\*,18\*,19\*,100-117; 48:32; 49:134-143  
     bio printed by St. Clair, 50:20  
     death of, 5(4):32,38\*  
     education, "From West Point to the Va. Military Institute,"  
         49:134-143

Jackson, "Stonewall" (continued)  
     funeral, order of procession (D), 5(4):38  
     grade report, VMI, (D) 49:138\*  
     grave of, 37:117\*  
     headquarters, Winchester, 12(4):38\*  
     Lexington Library Co. patron, 49:37  
     during the Mexican War, 46:100-117, 100\*, 117\*  
     "Mexico and a Hero's Mantle," by J. I. Robertson, Jr.,  
         46:100-117  
     monuments to, 5(4):321; 12(2):1, 9, 10, 42\*; 12(4):48\*;  
         28:44\*; 46:18  
     paycheck, (D), 1853, T.J. Jackson, 49:136\*  
     pictures, 49:135\*, 139\*, 142\*  
     pictures in tobacco advertisements, 36:68, 69\*  
     song dedicated to, 24:44, 45  
     wounding of, 19(3):34\*  
 Thomas, owner of shot tower, 5(2):33, 34  
 Thomas J. See Jackson, Stonewall.  
 William, Continental officer, 2(1):13  
 William, slave, 29:36  
 Jackson Grays, militia unit, 34:50  
 Jackson Memorial Assoc., 46:18  
 Jackson's Ferry shot tower, 5(2):34\*  
 Jackson Street High School (black), Lynchburg, 46:33  
 Jacksonville Eagles, baseball team, 48:113, 117  
 Jackson Ward, Richmond black section, 46:124, 126, 128;  
     51:174-179  
 Jacobs, George, rabbi, 7(4):25\*  
     Rabbi Pizer W., Staunton, 45:86  
     Solomon, mayor of Richmond, 7(4):26  
 Jacquard, Joseph, French weaver, 45:158  
 Jacqueline. See Jaquelin.  
 Jaffe, Louis, editor, 36:123  
 Jaiser, Mary L., Hampton, 37:174  
 Jakeman, Elizabeth, matron, Norfolk Female Orphan Soc., 49:79  
 James, Charles, s. of G.P.R. James, 27:63, 64  
     Charles, slave, 50:47  
     Charles H., disabled Confederate vet., 47:23  
     G.P.R., novelist, British consul, 27:58-67  
         Lord Montagu's page, titlepage (D), 27:66  
         The Old Dominion, titlepage (D), 27:64  
     G. Watson, Richmond reporter/baseball player, 48:123  
     Levin Dulaney, Pvt. WWI, Onancock Cty, 50:128, 130  
     Henry, author, 51:171  
     Henry, wagoner, 39:152  
     Miles, Union soldier, 37:37  
     Robert, English physician/author, 27:59, 60\*  
     Wm. Carey, Rev., at Pollard's inauguration, 1930, 50:174

James I, King, 1(3):10,30,32\*; 2(1):9-11; 6(4):8\*; 18(3):10-12\*  
The workes of the most high and mightie Prince James,  
titlepage and frontispiece (D), 11(1):20

James City County, 19(2):42  
courthouses, 18(4):20-30\*

James Mills storehouse, Urbanna, 16(2):39\*

James River, 3(3):8,9\*; 3(4):16,17\*; (M) 14(4):38  
Civil War activity along, 14(2):46,47  
exploration of, 1607, (M) 17(2):35-41; 17(3):42-47\*  
flood,, 1(2):20-22; 3(4):16,17  
Hog Island, 16(4):41-47\*  
Latrobe trip, 8(4):1,12-16,26,28-32\*  
phantom fleet in, 8(2):12-20\*

James River and Kanawha Canal, 2(4):20; 10(4):17\*; 14(3):17\*;  
(M) 21(3):22-47\*; 22(4):19-29\*; 50:92,93

James River and Kanawha Canal Co., 3(3):8-11; 10(1):14,15,17

James River Company, 10(1):12,14; 21(3):26,27; 38:187; 50:90

James River Hunt, 10(3):16

James River Navigation Co., 48:176,177

James Rumsey Memorial Bridge, 14(2):38\*

Jameson, John, militia officer, 24:5,8\*

Jameson House, hdq. of Joseph E, Johnston, 12(2):38\*

Jamestown =====

Jamestown, James Fort, James Cittie, James City Island - 1607,  
New Town, Newe Towne, 45:165,169  
Settling of, 45:165-179

"Jamestown," ship, 3(1):43-45; 35:54-57

Jamestown Church ruins, 45:164\*  
Archaeological work ca. 1900, 45:168\*

Jamestown colonists, 45:167-179

"Jamestown Bulletin," monthly publication, 49:86

Jamestown Exposition of 1907, (ter-centennial) 45:11; 49:86

Jamestown Fort, archaeological work ca. 1900, 45:166\*  
APVA diagram of fort site, 45:167\*  
APVA artifact, helmet, 45:175\*  
Overview of APVA dig, 45:174\*  
cypress landmark, 45:179\*  
view, 45:178\*  
Spanish drawing of by Pedro de Zuniga, 45:170\*

Jamestown Island, pictorial view of, 45:176\*,177\*

Jamestown-Scotland Neck Ferry, 19(2):48\*

Jamestown Tricentennial, 45:11

Jamieson, Thomas S., manufacturer, 31:35

Jamison, David F., South Carolina, 17(4):19,20\*

Janney, Amos, surveyor, 18(4):13  
John, chrn., Convention of 1861, 3(2):44  
Mahlon, builder, 18(4):13,18  
Mary Yardley, w. of Amos, 18(4):13  
Samuel McPherson, Quaker anti-slavery advocate, 26:106\*

Japagaws, Patawomeck Indian, 48:61

Japan, Perry's visit to, 3(4):4-7

Jaquelin (Jacquelin), Edward, settler, 7(1):23  
     Elizabeth. **See** Ambler, Elizabeth Jaquelin.  
     Martha Cary, 2d w. of Edward, 7(1):26-29  
 Jaquelin-Ambler house, Jamestown, 7(1):23,28\*  
 Jaquelin-Broadnax Limner, pseud., artist  
     "Edward Brodnax," 33:23\*  
     "Elizabeth Rebecca Brodnax," 33:23\*  
 Jarratt's Hotel, Petersburg, 14(4):35,36\*  
 Jarrett, Calvin, auth.  
     "Was George Wythe murdered?" 13(3):33-39  
 Jarves, Deming, glassmaker, 9(3):15  
 Jarvis, A.L., Mrs., VJ Day celebrant, 45:85,89; 46:81  
     Della (Della or Lollie Miller), hotel manager, 31:43,44  
     Jackson, Sgt., US Army, 45:85; 46:81  
     John Wesley, artist  
         "Black Hawk and his son Nasheaskuk," 35:4\*  
         "James Galt," 29:24\*  
         "John Marshall," 5(2):12\*; 26:167\*  
     William H., Petersburg militia, 17(3):6,7,9,10  
 Jasper, John, slave preacher, 4(3):18-22\*; 14(1):10; 29:32-39\*;  
     46:89-92,91\*,130,130\*; 47:30\*,31,33  
     monument to, 4(3):22\*  
     Sixth Mount Zion Baptist Church, Richmond, 46:90\*  
     "The sun do move," sermon extract (D), 2:33; 46:90,130;  
         47:31  
     Mary Anne Cole, w. of John, 29:37  
     Philip, slave preacher, f. of John, 29:33,35  
     Theodore, artist  
         "Passenger pigeons," 9(3):48\*  
     Tina, w. of Philip, m. of John, 29:33,34  
 Jay, John, chief justice, 18(4):10\*; 38:35  
     dealing with Lewis Littlepage, 2(2):17-20\*,38  
 "Jeannette" expedition, 1881, 36:16-29\*  
     chart of voyage (M), 36:24,25  
     survivors of, 36:29\*  
 Jeff Davis's "neckties" (damaged rails), 2(4):27  
 Jefferies, Richard, clerk, 10(1):30  
 Jeffers, Jack, artist/author  
     "Cabins in the Blue Ridge: A photographic essay,"  
         24:116-123  
     "Nelson County winter scene," 25:97\*  
 Jefferson =====  
 Jefferson, Powhatan County, now Jefferson Landing, 50:88-95  
     Remains of tavern chimney in Jefferson, 50:88\*  
     1876 map, 50:94\*  
 Jefferson Davis monument, 10(4):28-34\*  
     designs for, 10(4):30,31,33\*  
 Jefferson Hotel, Richmond, menu (D), 33:167  
     Alligator and fish pools 45:12-14  
     Alligators, Pompey and Mike 45:13,14  
     Fire 45:9-12,14\*

Jefferson Hotel (continued)  
     History, 45:4-15\*  
     Grand staircase 45:6\*,12-15  
 Jefferson Pure Rye Whiskey label (D), 29:49,53  
 Jefferson-Monticello Memorial Association, 1(4):7  
 Jefferson Realty Corp. 45:11  
 Jefferson, Martha Wayles, w. of Thomas, 46:93  
 Jefferson, Thomas, president 45:4; 46:92,93,160,163,180;  
     47:45; 48:175,177,183; 49:31; 50:5,11,14,157,159,170,  
     51:5\*,26-35,36-47,56,61  
     governor during Revolution, 49:150-157,150\*  
     on education, 49:77  
     Marble statue 45:7,1-12,15\*  
     Photos of, 51:34\*,35\*  
     Poplar Forest, 51:26-35, See also Poplar Forest  
     Textile production, 45:153,159  
     Quoits player, 46:72  
     Petition to settle debt of R. Lewis, D, 46:161\*  
     University of Virginia, 51:36-47  
     Virginia State Capitol model, 51:4-15,4\*,6\*,8\*,9\*,14\*,16,  
     17,22,23  
 Jeffress Dyer Co., Wash. D.C. construction firm, 45:74  
 Jeffress, Thomas F., nephew of L. Ginter 45:9,11  
 Jeffrey, Jane Williams, w. of Robert O., 38:163  
     Robert O., quarry manager, 38:163,165  
 Jeffreys, Herbert, governor, 16(1):13; 16(2):19-22; 45:178  
 Jeffries, Margaret, VWP writer, 46:235,237  
 Jelks, Edward B., archeologist, 7(1):43  
 Jellison, Charles A., auth.  
     "James Thomson Callender, Human nature in a hideous form,"  
     29:62-69; 46:93  
 Jenings, Edmund, atty.-gen., secy. of the Colony, 1(1):43;  
     3(1):14; 31:14; 38:56; 46:173  
 Jenkins, Annabelle Gibson, civic leader, Richmond, 32:56\*  
     J.E., artist  
     "Sam Houston," 5(1):35\*  
     Jimmy, Norton baseball player, 48:105  
     Lizzie A., Sec., Working Force of Negro Women, 50:120  
     Micah, CSA officer, 27:166  
     Robert, British sea captain, 15(4):31  
 Jenkins' Ear, War of, 15(4):31-37  
 Jennings, John, Surry Co., 19(2):43  
     John Melville, director, Virginia Historical Society,  
     tribute to Randolph W. Church, 22(1):5  
     Sarah, duchess of Marlborough, 28:22\*  
 Jenny, Irish maid of Irene Gibson, 47:12  
 Jerdone, Sarah Mason, widow, receipt for tobacco (D), 36:60  
 Jericho Canal, Dismal Swamp, 4(3):26  
 Jericho Ditch, Dismal Swamp, 45:130  
 Jerland, James, surgeon, 28:134  
 Jerome, Sister, teacher, 38:16  
 Jerusalem (Courtland), 20(1):13  
 Jerusalem Baptist Church, 18(3):15

Jerusalem Plank Church, 8(1):10; 10(3):29, 34\*  
 "Jessamine," lighthouse tender, 27:12\*  
 Jeter, Edie, auth.  
     "Good times: A selection of Virginia's tobacco  
     advertising, 1870-1910," 36:66-73  
 Jeter, Jeremiah Bell, clergyman, 22(1):27; 47:27  
 Jewish Cemetery, Richmond, 7(4):23, 27, 28\*  
 Jewish congregations, Richmond, 7(4):24-29  
 Jim Crow movement in the South, 46:89  
     Laws, 48:62  
 Joannes, Francis Y., architect, 16(4):41-44  
 Joffray, J., artist  
     "Farragut's fleet passing Fort Jackson and Fort  
     St. Philip, Louisiana, April 14, 1862," 37:33  
 Johansen, Mary Carroll, author  
     "All Useful, Plain Branches of Education," (Educating  
     Non-Elite Women in Antebellum Virginia), 49:76-83  
 John Blair House, Williamsburg, garden, 12(4):39\*  
 "John J. Ward," schooner, 16(3):36\*  
 John L. Roper Lumber Co., office, 39:5\*  
 "John L. Hall," U.S. ship, 31:139\*  
 John Marshall House, Richmond, 26:174\*; 38:123\*  
 John Street Theater, New York, 36:106  
     stage and program (D), 36:110  
 Johns, Jay W., leader in Stonewall Jackson Memorial, Inc.,  
     12(4):23  
 John, Episcopal bishop, 18(3):36, 37\*; 19(4):8-15\*; 28:74  
 Johns Brothers, Norfolk, three-horse wagons, 3(2):8, 9\*  
 Johnson, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
     Abraham, Richmond, 39:139  
     Andrew, president, 38:5; 46:28, 29, 157; 47:17; 51:87  
     Anthony, freedman, 32:10, 12-16  
     Bradley T., CSA officer, 17(2):44-46\*; 35:40, 93  
     C. Brooks, mayor of Norfolk, 6(4):42  
     Burroughs Whitfield, Campbell Cty. slave, 50:46  
     Catherine, WPA worker, 50:31, 35  
     Chapman, mem. Convention 1829-1830, 3(1):21; 31:190; 50:15  
     Constance W., Powhatan County, 50:95  
     David, artist  
         "Natural Bridge," 39:164\*  
     Diane, artist, Poplar Forest, 51:30\*  
     E.R., bd. mem. soft drink co., 4(1):40  
     Eastman, artist  
         "The chimney corner," 39:156\*  
         "The early scholar," 37:21\*  
         "Mount Vernon" (north end), 39:41\*  
         "The Pension Claim Agent," 1867, 47:16\*  
         "The Kitchen at Mt. Vernon," 1857, 48:181\*  
     Edward, CSA officer, 16(4):29\*; 18(3):16\*; 34:158, 159\*  
     Elmer, bro. of Henry, 39:139  
     Fannie, widow, Richmond, 39:137  
     George W., tobacco factory worker, 39:155  
     Gerald W., journalist, 36:114, 127\*



Johnson (continued)

Guy, Civil War casualty, 9(1):12,13  
Henry, iron factory worker, 39:139  
J.E., ironmaster, 7(2):43-46  
James, Pittsylvania Co., 20(4):9  
James, member, Peerless Four Quartet, 51:111  
James Weldon, writer, 27:182,183\*  
John, farmer, 32:15  
John Evans, architect, 16(2):23; 34:163-173  
Joseph, governor, 1(1):26; 1(2):9,11\*; 12(2):44; 16(4):28\*  
    Thanksgiving proclamation of (D), 1(2):11  
    1<sup>st</sup> publically elected Va. gov., 1852, 50:170  
Lady Bird, Summers concert for, 45:108  
    At Marshall Library dedication, 48:64-70  
L.C., Rev., Petersburg, 50:35  
Luci, d. of Lyndon, 48:67  
Lynda, d. of Lyndon, 48:67  
Lyndon B., Pres.,  
    At Marshall Library dedication, 48:64-70  
Margaret, maid, 11(4):22  
Margaret R., Working Force of Negro Women, 50:119  
Mary, w. of Anthony, 32:13-16  
Mary Evans, w. of William R., 34:164  
Michael, Lunenburg Co., 20(3):29-31  
Prince Algernon, Howard U. student, WWI soldier, 50:140  
Rachel, w. of Abraham, 39:139  
Reuben, silversmith, 15(1):9  
Richard, farmer, 32:15  
Richard, s. of James, 20(4):9,10  
Richard H., tobacco factory worker, 39:155,156  
Robert Erwin, auth.  
    "Commodore and Virginia planter," 16(3):4-11  
Sallie Ann, Red Cross nurse, WWI, 50:116,118  
Sarah Wooden, slave, 39:74  
Thomas, physician, 2(3):43; 22(1):16  
Thomas, pres. of Potowmack Co., 12(4):42  
W.B., Rev., Baptist missionary to China, 45:85  
Walter, baseball player, 3(4):21\*  
William, Supreme Court justice, 30:120,122,127  
William F., CSA army, 8(1):12,13  
William Ransom, planter, 34:164; 39:69  
Willie, Norfolk Golden Gate Quartet, 51:103,104,107  
Johnson's Island, Lake Erie  
    attempt to rescue prisoners, 14(4):5  
    memorial to Confederate soldiers, 8(1):36-41\*  
Johnston, Albert Sidney, CSA officer, 33:116  
Andrew, horse farmer, 33:38  
Andrew, Richmond, 1(3):12  
George, militia officer, 24:5  
George Ben, physician, 2(3):47\*; 11(2):5  
George Burke, auth.  
    "A book for General Lee," 30:88-95  
J. Ambler, architect, 10(3):28

Johnston (continued)

J.M., ===== 25:125  
J.W., son of Andrew, 33:38,39  
James H., educator, 30:63  
James M.A., architect, 49:6,6\*,8  
Jess, violinist, 11(4):5,7,9\*  
John, Danville, 13(3):12  
John, printer, 50:18  
John W., U.S. senator, 24:87; 31:166  
Joseph Eggleston, CSA Gen., 2(1):23; 3(3):14; 11(4):5,8;  
12(2):35,38,39; 16(4):28,29\*; 18(4):34,35;  
19(4):32,33\*; 21(3):16,17,20\*; 22(3):20-27; 25:172\*;  
29:15,17,18,21; 37:122; 37:189; 51:86  
Mrs. Joseph E., 21(3):18,20\*  
Mary, novelist, 6(3):8-11\*; 27:132,135,140\*; 35:19,21\*;  
46:61,62\*,63,66; 46:180  
Hagar, title page (D), 6(3):9  
"Royalty on an outing," 35:18-21  
Mary, Va. suffragette, 49:85,86  
Zachariah, mem. House of Delegates, 24:113,114  
Johnstone, George, governor of Florida, 33:131  
John P., USA, Mexican War, 46:104,106  
Joles, R.E., harmonica player, 11(1):7  
Jolly, Edward G., Civil War disabled vet., 47:22  
W.R., engineer/industrialist, 20(4):18,19; 37:164-166  
Jones, \_\_\_\_\_, Lt., U.S. air force, 45:58  
Alexander, New York, 35:53  
Allie, Lee Park worker, 50:31  
Archer G., Richmond, 27:134,135  
Mrs. Archer G., Richmond, 27:134,135  
B.M., civil engineer, 33:159  
Basil M., builder, 16(1):25  
Bathurst =====, 29:6  
Alic, servant of, 29:6\*  
Cadwallader, explorer, 10(3):44; 16(3):43  
Carter C., Richmond Common Council, 49:7  
Catesby, Northern Neck, 16(2):40; 16(3):4  
Catesby Roger, naval officer, 10(3):10; 15(2):41; 33:105,109\*  
Charles, tailor, 26:78  
Claggett B., judge, 10(1):21  
D.R., Williamsburg, 24:30  
David, carpenter, 31:193  
David R., CSA officer, 18(4):32,34\*  
Davy, Mt. Vernon slave carpenter, 48:163,164  
Elmo, artist  
"Caius College," 18(5):16\*  
"Elderly man," 4(3):45\*  
"General Assembly," 7(1):5\*  
Elizabeth Lee, sister of Thomas C., 46:281,282,286  
Frederick, nephew of Thomas, 38:63  
Gabriel, lawyer, bookplate of (D), 36:149  
George B., Civil War casualty, 8(1):12,13



Jones (continued)

Gordon W., auth.

"Books of a Virginia adventurer," 11(1):18-22

"Doctor John Mitchell of Virginia," 12(4):32-39

Hugh, Anglican clergyman, 3(3):34; 26:134,143\*

The panchronometer, of the Georgian calendar,  
titlepage, diagram, and conversion table (D), 26:139-142

J. Pembroke, duel with James Barron Hope, 7(2):15

J.W., chaplain, 18(3):16\*

J. William, physician, 10(3):27

James H., Gloucester Charity School, 49:20

James P., auth.

"The Ammus mirabilis and the quakes that rocked Virginia,"  
23(1):4-9

Jesse Holman, Sec. of Commerce, 45:74

Jim, police court defendant, 51:80

John, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):34

John, VJDay celebrant, 45:91

John B., clerk, CSA, 18(5):39,47; 50:65

John Paul, naval hero, 2(2):20\*; 7(2):11

John S., operator of freight line, 33:116

John Winston, speaker, House of Representatives, 26:119\*

Joseph, Continental officer, 8(1):6,7

Joseph, judge, 7(4):41,42,46

K.V., CSA veteran, 10(4):39

Katie Barbee, artist

"The bower," 22(1):47\*

Lettice Corbin Turberville, m. of Catesby, 16(3):6; 46:281

Llewellen, owner of Point of Honor, 18(3):30,32

Margaret, James City Co., 18(4):22

Martha Dabney, educator, 18(3):40

Mary, Richmond, 39:139; NAWSA member, 49:87

Mary E., hotel manager, 38:45

Mary Walker Carter, w. of Thomas Catesby, 16(3):6

Mary Webb, Petersburg, 50:26,28,31

Meriwether =====

Minitree, judge, 25:160

Morgan, 24:148,155\*

Morris R., stone worker, 38:171

Orvin, police court defendant, 51:81

Robert, bridge builder, 13(2):46,47

Robert, Jr., surveyor, 19(2):44

Roger, U.S. army, 16(3):4,6,7\*; 17(4):41,46; 20(3):42\*

Roy, merchant, 9(4):9

Sally, pauper, 49:28

Sugar Bottom, Richmond jailkeeper, 51:80

Ted, ship passenger, 28:132

Thomas, Frederick Co., 36:157

Thomas, merchant, 36:187

Thomas, Jr., s. of Thomas (merchant), 38:57 =====

Thomas ap Catesby, U.S. navy, 16(3):4-11\*; 17(4):41,42,46;  
26:103,104\*; 46:278,279,281-283,279\*

"captures the port of Monterey," 46:287\*

Jones (continued)  
   Timothy, roommate of Edgar Allan Poe, 29:37,38  
   Virginia Wills, 24:31  
   W.E., CSA officer, 25:137-141  
   Walter, Congressman, 33:85  
   Walter L., auth.  
     "Francis Makemie, disturbing dissenter," 17(1):27-31  
     "The translation of Washington," 14(3):28-39  
   Watt, model for Biggs, 49:107  
   William, planter, 18(3):20  
   William, secy. of navy, 18(1):15  
   William A., Congressman, 7(4):20  
   William Harris, museum manager, 22(3):16  
   Winston, s. of Mary W. Jones, 50:28  
 Jonesville Methodist Camp Ground, Lee Co., 32:168,169\*  
 Jonnhaty, Indian chieftan, Lancaster Conference, 3(1):15-17  
 Jonniaux, Alfred, artist  
   "Virginia Steedman Weddell," 34:31\*  
 Jordan, Daniel P., auth.  
   "Must I cajole, fawn, and wheedle? Political campaigning  
     in the era of the Virginia dynasty," 33:74-85  
   Edwin, ironmaker, 7(2):34,36  
   George, Surry Co., 19(2):43  
   Mrs. G. R., Petersburg res., 46:206  
   Ira F., ironmaker, 7(2):34,36  
   James C., Jefferson, Va. storekeeper, 50:94,95  
   John, builder, 7(2):31-36\*; 23(1):18-29\*; 23(3):17  
     grave of, 23(1):29\*  
   Lucy Winn, w. of John, 7(2):33; 23(1):20,29  
   Samantha Murray, w. of James C., 50:95  
   Thomas, CSA officer, 18(4):34  
   Thomas, Union sailor, 37:32  
 Jordan & Irvine, ironmaking partnership, 7(2):31-48  
 Jordan, Woolfolk, & Co., stagecoach co., 13(1):28  
 Jordan Point Light Station, 27:8\*  
 Jordan's Point, 17(3):47  
 Jouett, Jack, Continental army, 8(3):30; 12(4):12; 49:154,157  
   pictorial account of his ride, 49:156,157\*\*\*  
   silhouette, 49:154\*  
   Matthew, artist  
     "Isaac Shelby," 14(3):11\*  
 Jourdan, Silvester =====  
 Joy, \_\_\_\_\_ representative of power co., 27:150,152  
   John, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:89  
 Joyce, William, seaman, 28:135  
 Joynes, Catherine Wynne, dau. of Thomas H. Wynne, 27:189  
   Edward S., professor, 33:149  
   Thomas R., attorney, 27:189  
   William T., Petersburg lawyer, 48:82  
 Jubilee of Peace, badge worn by veterans (D), 28:45,47  
 Judah, Benjamin W., Richmond free black, 46:124; 49:161  
   Manuel, leased mill on Solomon's Creek, 50:90  
 Judiciary Act of 1801, 50:6

Julianne, Winifred, widow of Andrew, 15(2):11  
Julienne, Marianne E., research assoc., DVB, 50:151  
Jumbo, pig, 7(3):46\*  
Jump Mountain, Rockbridge Co., 39:170,171  
Junior Blues, young militiamen, 49:164,165  
Junior Quartet, Hampton U., 51:102  
Junkin, Agnes, teacher, 8(2):7\*  
    George, CSA officer, 36:160  
    George, educator, 36:38  
J. W. Randolph's Book Store, Richmond 45:20,21

## K

- Kable-Watt Publishing, 46:47  
Kain, B., Richmond baseball player, 48:130  
Kamerer, Tracy L., author  
    "The Restoration of a Monarch," Virginia's Portrait of Queen Elizabeth, 51:72-75  
Kaminski, John P., auth.  
    "Restoring the Declaration of Independence," 35:80-85  
Kanawha Canal, 47:39; 51:67  
Kanawha River, plans for canal (M), 21(3):22-47  
Kanawha turnpike, 21(3):27  
Kane, Michael, mem. Fayette Artillery, 13(2):28  
"Kanrin Maru," ship, 29:174-183  
Kanto, Billy, Norton baseball player, 48:105  
Kantor, Morris, artist  
    "Baseball at Night," 1934, 48:112\*  
Kanzler, Jay, baseball player, 26:191\*  
karst, cave-friendly limestone terrain, 50:53  
Kasey, Steven, slave, 50:47  
Kaskaskia, Clark capture of, 2(3):34,35  
"Kate," blockade runner, 9(4):21  
Kaufhold, Jack, auth.  
    "The humor of Edgar Allan Poe," 29:136-141  
Kaupert, Gustav, sculptor  
    "John Marshall," 25:48\*  
Kautz, August, Union officer, 8(1):10  
Kay, Henry, land patent, Peaks of Otter, 1(2):23  
    William Kennon, auth.  
    "An expedition for king and country," 15(4):30-37  
Keane, John J., Roman Catholic bishop, 24:125-127  
Kearny, Philip, Union officer, 22(3):26  
"Kearsarge," ship, 29:127\*  
Kecoughtans (Indians), 28:112,114  
Keeble, Walter, actor, 28:9,10  
Keefer, Louis E., auth.  
    "Being Z.I.'d," 45:74-83  
    "From captive to ally: Italian prisoners of war in Virginia, 1943-1945," 39:182-191  
    "Students, soldiers, sailors: Trainees on Virginia college campuses during World War II," 39:22-35  
Keegan, James, tavern keeper, 19(2):41  
Kegley, Mary B. author, 46:159\*,159  
    "Treasures at the Lib. of Va.,"  
    "Wythe County, Va.: A Bicentennial History,"  
    "The St.Clair Family, Wythe County, Virginia," Ornamental & Job Printers since 1844, 50:16-25  
Keiley, Anthony M., publisher, 17(3):7,9\*; 27:190  
Keith, Arthur, Sir, British researcher of Pocahontas, 48:59  
    George, Quaker, 17(1):29  
    James, friend of James K. Boswell, 19(3):32,33\*  
    James, appellate judge, 9(2):22

Kekuku, Joseph, Hawaiian music, 51:115  
 Kellam, Amine, auth.  
     "The Cobb's Island story," 23(4):18-27  
     Lucius J., Accomac Co., 13(4):17  
 Kelley, Benjamin K., Union officer, 34:106,107\*  
     Henry, CSA cavalryman, 34:103\*  
 Kelly, John, railroad builder, 1(1):23,26  
     John, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:90  
     Sam, miser, 7(3):12\*  
 Kelso, Samuel, African/Amer. teacher, 46:28,29  
     Wm. M., director of archaeology APVA, 45:166,167  
 Kemble, Fanny Butlee, actress, 35:15  
     William, business agent of John G. Chapman, 17(3):17  
 Kemmelmeyer, Frederick, artist  
     "George Washington and the militia passing through the  
     Cumberland," 33:72,73\*  
 Kemp, Matthew, member of Council, 1(1):40; 16(1):14;  
     16(2):39; 38:56  
     Richard, secy. of Jamestown colony, 17(4):12; 45:170,171  
 Kempe, James, 2d husband of Naomi Makemie, 17(1):31  
 Kemper, James Lawson, governor, 3(3):12,14\*; 9(1):27;  
     18(3):47\*; 19(4):20\*; 36:76; 46:8; 47:23\*,24  
     inauguration, 1874, 50:171  
     William S., educator, 19(2):38,39  
 Kemps, Indian at Jamestown, 48:61  
 Kendall, George T., Confed. Vet., 47:24  
     Gilmer S., judge, 10(1):21  
     Thomas, Essex Co., 33:170  
     William, Northampton Co., 14(1):22,23  
 Kendall Green, Eastville, 23(4):42\*  
 Kenly, John R., Union officer, 10(4):35,36; 35:40,41  
 Kenmore, home of Lewis family, 2(3):22-26\*; 13(3):40,45\*  
     Estate & Assoc., 45:26,31,33,35  
 Kennedy, Fergus, Scotch prisoner of war, 38:154  
     John Pendleton, attorney/writer, 19(3):43-44,46\*; 22(2):13\*;  
     27:63; 36:151; 37:4,5,14\*,149  
     review of Swallow barn, 9(1):30  
     first state librarian, 46:165  
 Kennerly, Emma, fire victim, 1870, 12(2):19  
 Kenney, James, judge, 23(2):46  
 Kennon, Elizabeth Lewis, widow, ship manifest for tobacco (D),  
     36:61  
     R.B.=====, 18(3):16  
 Kent, Charles William, professor, 2(3):8  
     George A., engineer, 30:17\*  
     Joseph, owner of Fotheringay, 20(2):38  
     Norman, editor, "American Artist," 49:119  
     Robert C., resort purchaser, kidnapper, 11(1):34; 50:19  
     Rockwell, artist, 49:103  
     William, artist  
     "Cheswick Villa from the Southwest," 39:15\*  
     "Design for cascade at Chatsworth," 39:19\*  
 Kent Island, dispute about, 10(3):43,44  
 200



Kent Island trading post, 32:13\*  
 Kenton, Simon, frontiersman, 24:102\*  
Kentucky harmony, hymnal, titlepage (D), 6(2):17  
 Keokuk Ladies Soldiers Aid Society, 46:219  
 Kepler, Henry S., Episcopal clergyman, 1(4):23  
 Keppel, William Anne, 2d earl of Albemarle, governor  
     general, 17(4):4,6\*  
 Ker, Edward, Accomac, 6(3):47  
 Kercheval, Samuel, historian, 4(4):46; 9(1):14; 15(3):41;  
     18(5):27  
 Kern, Edward, sailor, 29:176-182  
     Martha Ethel Kelley, WWI volunteer extraordinaire, 50:123  
 Kernstown, Battle of, \_\_\_\_\_, 34:155-156\*  
 Kerr, Alexander, silversmith, 19(3):8,9  
     James, Washington Co., 25:82  
 Kerr Place, Eastville, interior, 23(4):46\*  
 Kersands, Billy, musician, 1(4):39,40  
 Kerse, James H., Richmond police officer, 4(2):46  
 Kersey, John, railroad worker, 39:139  
 Kershaw, Joseph B., CSA officer, 4(4):23; 6(3):34; 45:43  
 Kessnich, "Stout Joe," band leader, 3(4):20  
 Keswick Hunt Club, 10(3):16  
 Kevan, Andrew, Petersburg miller, 48:78,79  
     John, Petersburg, 48:79  
 Key, Henry, Amherst Co. court, 18(2):5,6  
     Martin, sheriff, 16(1):22  
     Philip Barton, attorney, 14(4):11  
     Thomas, professor, 14(2):7,9,11\*; 22(1):15; 31:187,189  
 Keyser, M.W., Baltimore rel. of M.B. Washington, 45:32  
 Keystone State, US steamer, 50:71  
 Keyton, Barney, Norfolk, 48:77  
Keziah, schooner, underground railway, 48:76-93  
 Khaki & Blue Kitchen, WWI, Richmond, 50:119  
 Kidd, John, British sea captain, 4(2):33-37  
     Joseph, upholsterer, 27:71; 31:27,29  
 Kieffer, Aldine S., poet, bro. of Lucilla Ruebush, 6(2):19  
     Owner, Patent Note Co., 50:103; 51:126,128  
 Kieffer family, singing school, 51:128  
 Kilbourne, Charles E., educator, 39:30  
 Kill Devil Hill monument, 3(2):38\*  
 Killem, W.E., CSA officer, gravestone, 8(1):40\*  
 Killinger, Elizabeth Catherine, Smyth Co., 30:34  
 Kilpatrick, James Jackson, auth.  
     "The man who never laughed," 9(2):4-8  
     John R., army officer, 39:186  
     Judson, 25:142  
 Kimball, Fiske, expert on colonial architecture, 31:20  
     author, "The Capitol of Virginia: A Landmark of American  
         Architecture," 51:15  
     Francis H., N.Y. architect, 49:10

Kimball (continued)

Gregg D., author, 48:46

"Expanding the Nation, The African American Presence in  
Virginia Calvacade, 1951-1996," 46:82-95

"Militias, Politics, and Patriotism," Virginia and Union  
in Antebellum Richmond, "49:158-177

Gregg D. & Ron T. Curry, authors

"On the Beach of Waikiki," Hopewell's Tubize Royal Hawaiian  
Orchestra, 51:112-123

Gregg & Rives, Nancy Jawish, authors

"To live in hearts we leave behind is not to die"

The Barton Heights Cemeteries of Richmond, 46:118-131

Frederick J., railroad president, 4(1):9,11,12; 24:140\*

fountain dedicated to, 4(1):12\*

Hannibal I., built Kimball House Hotel, 46:12

Sidney Fiske, restoration committee for Monticello, 1(4):8

William J., auth.

"Richmond begins the work of war," 10(4):13-18

"Richmond, 1865: The final three months," 18(5):38-47

"War-time Richmond," 11(4):33-43

Kimball, O'Neal, Nichols, architects, 51:39

Kimbrough, Charles, railroad president, 29:131,134

Janet C., auth.

"The early history of the Association for the Preservation  
of Virginia Antiquities: A personal account," 30:68-75

Paul C., militia, 49:164

Kincaid, William A., student, 34:44,46,47

Kiner, Ralph, baseball player, 48:104

King, Charles Bird, artist, 17(3):11; 37:158

"Black Hawk," 35:13,17\*

"Margaret Bayard Smith," 13(2):19\*

Don, publicity man, 36:46

Henry, merchant, 25:88

John, bishop of London, 18(3):9\*

Lizzie, 39:140

Martin Luther, Jr., Rev., 48:110

Richard, founder of King Ranch, 7(3):30,31

Rufus H., salesman, 45:34

Sam L., pres. of water company, 28:176,177

Sidney E., artist

"Colonists repel Indians," 3(2):14\*

"The massacre at the ironworks in 1622," 35:186\*

"Morgan Jones at Glebe Harbor kiln," 24:153\*

"Pope's Creek plantation house," 31:194\*

"Presentation of badge to Pamunkey queen," 10(2):21\*

"Tobacco farm," 12(1):22\*

"Washington at Battle of Monongahela," 12(3):6,7\*

King and Queen Troop, 19(3):18,19

King George Co., flood damage, 1771, 1(2):21

King George's War, 3(1):15,19

King William Troop, 19(3):18,19

"Kingfisher" (Kingsfisher), 28:54\*

King's Arms Tavern, Williamsburg, 5(2):5

King's Creek, Northampton Co., 16(2):30  
 King's Daughters' Hospital, Norfolk, 39:888,889\*  
 Kings Mountain, Battle of, \_\_\_\_\_ (M), 30:22,29\*  
 Kinloch, \_\_\_\_\_, 9(1):23\*  
 Kinlock, Francis, North Carolina congressman, 49:154  
 Kinney, John S., FABC deacon, 47:32  
 Kinsale, town, 15(1):38,39\*; 16(2):40,41\*  
 Kirby, Pete (Bashful Brother Oswald), 51:115  
 Kirk, James, Irish grocer, 47:44,44\*  
     Norman Thomas, Surg. Gen., USA, 45:76  
 Kirkbride, Dr. Thomas Story, adm., Penn.Insane Hosp. 49:59,60\*  
 Kirkland, Robert, builder, 19(3):41  
     W.W., CSA officer, 18(2):42-47  
 Kirtley, Wm. F., Va. real estate agent, 45:29-31  
 Kiser, Gary, Norton baseball player, 48:105  
 Kitchin, Thomas, cartographer  
     map of North America, detail (M), 27:115  
 Kittinger, Annie, w. of George W., 46:264  
     Arthur, Paint Bank res., 46:264  
     Ethel, Paint Bank res., 46:264  
     George W., Paint Bank res., 46:264  
 Klaus, Susan L., and Mary Porter Martin, auths.  
     "A fair chance: Virginia Randolph Ellet and women's  
     education," 39:52-61; 46:67  
 Kline, John, Mennonite elder, 14(2):26-32  
     residence, 14(2):28\*  
 Klipstein, George T., physician, 11(1):17  
 Knapp, Joseph F., artist  
     "The room in the McLean House," 37:124\*  
 Kneebone, John T., auth., historian, 46:155  
     "About face or forward march? Nashville Agrarians,  
     Southern liberals, and the 1930 Richmond debate on the  
     future of the South," 36:112-127  
     "It wasn't all velvet: The life and hard times of Charles  
     S.Gilpin, actor," 38:14-27  
     "A Break Down on the Underground Railroad, Captain B. and  
     the Capture of the Keziah, 1858, 48:74-83  
 Kneller, Godfrey, artist  
     "Daniel Parke II," 28:24\*  
     "Henry Compton," 29:93\*  
     "William Byrd," attrib. to, 26:124\*; 37:9\*  
 Knibbs, George M., patient at WWGHosp., 45:77,79  
 Knickerbocker, William S., editor, 36:123  
 Knight, Tobias, secy. of No. Carolina colony, 2(2):12  
     Peter, Jamestown colonist, 45:173  
 Knights of Labor, 39:156; 51:170  
 Knowlton, Thomas, Continental officer, 26:64-67  
 Knox, Anne, auth.  
     "James Edward Allen Biggs, Virginia inventor," 28:100-109  
     Ella-Prince, auth.  
     "Painting in the South," 33:20-29  
     Henry, secy. of war, 2(1):13; 7(2):11,12; 13(1):37,40\*;  
     18(4):10,11\*; 31:58,87\*; 38:33,94; 48:149

Knox (continued)  
 Joseph T., auth.  
 "Le general Lee: A design for the future," 38:76-85  
 Knudson, Jerry W., auth.  
 "A Venequelan in Virginia," 11(2):30-35  
 Kober, Nancy, author  
 "With Paintbrush & Shovel, Preserving Virginia's  
 Wildflowers," with Donna Ware, Botanist Consultant,  
50:26-39  
 Koch, Henry, German naval officer, 35:133  
 Robert, German physician, 46:244,252  
 Kocoum, Indian h. of Pocahontas, 48:55,60  
 Kolb, Avery E., auth.  
 "The feisty voyages of The Margaret and John," 28:130-135  
 Kolbe, Chris, Lib. of Va. archivist, 46:149,155  
 Kollatz, Harry, Jr., author  
 "Send the Rascals to the Tall Timber," Adon Allen Yoder  
46:34-47  
 "Koltown," Norton movie house, 48:101,104  
 Kor, Layton, climber, 50:62  
 Kosciuszko, Thaddeus, Polish hero, 2(2):20,21\*  
 Kraitser, Charles, professor, 5(1):22; 31:191  
 Kramer, Peter, 1850, "The Resurrection of Henry Box Brown at  
 Philadelphia," 48:84,85\*  
 Krauth, Charles Porterfield, Lutheran pastor, 4(4):41  
 Kreps, George, cabinetmaker, 24:112  
 Krimmel, John Lewis, artist  
 "Fourth of July in Centre Square," 29:5\*  
 Krone, Laurence, stone carver, 51:65  
 "Kronprinz Wilhelm," ship, 35:123-125,127,128,131,133,134\*  
 Kruger-Kroneck, German naval officer, 35:133  
 Kuhn, L.M., Va. budget dir., 50:82  
 Kukla, Jon, auth., Lib. of Va., 46:151  
 "Byg men: The speakers of Colonial Virginia's House of  
 Burgesses," 30:166-175  
 "Flirtation and feux d'artifices: Mr. Jefferson, Mrs.  
 Conway, and fireworks," 26:52-63  
 "Freedom and good government: Antifederalist William  
 Grayson's intended amendments to the United States  
 Constitution," 36:184-191  
 "The furnishings of the Governor's Palace in  
 Williamsburg," 31:20-31; 46:79  
 "Putting silence beyond the reach of government: The  
 Fifth Amendment and freedom from torture," 34:12-21  
 "Rebels and governors: Reflections on a stained-glass  
 window," 27:124-127  
 "Touches of sentiment in the affairs of old books,"  
28:78-83  
 Jon, and Virginius Dabney, auths.  
 "The Monticello scandals: History and fiction," 29:52-61  
 Jon, and Brent Tater, auths.  
 "Fred O. Seibel," 26:148-161

Kupperman, Karen Ordahl, auth.

"Brasse without but golde within: The writings of Captain  
John Smith," 38:66-75,134-143

Kursheedt, Israel Baer, Richmond, 7(4):24\*

Kurz, Allison =====

Kyhn, Everett August, World War I veteran, 8(1):33

Kyle, Robert, merchant, 13(1):18,19

property of, 13(1):19\*

William, merchant, 13(1):17-19

property of, 13(1):19\*

## L

LaBarrar, Cpl. Fillmore Wallace, Princess Anne Cty., 50:128,128\*  
Lacey, Capt. Robert S., Freedmen's Bureau, 46:29  
Lackey, James, weaving business, 45:152  
Lackland, Joel, 4(4):47  
Lacy, Benjamin W., judge, 31:165,167  
    Bessie, N. Car. schoolgirl, 49:166  
    Beverley Tucker, CSA chaplain, 19(3):35; 46:5  
    Drury, Presby. minister, 51:187  
    Horace, bro. of Beverley, 19(3):35  
Ladies' Hollywood Memorial Association, 38:116  
"Ladies Home Journal," magazine, 49:105,107,109; 50:115,120  
Ladies' Lee Monument Association, 11(4):6-8; 38:78,79  
Ladies' Memorial Association of Petersburg, 31:144,157  
Ladies Sewing Circle for Charitable Works, 46:158  
Lafayette, Adrienne de Noailles, w. of Marquis, 2(1):30,33\*  
    James, freed slave, 31:78,85\*; 46:87,88,88\*  
        note of gratitude from Marquis (D), 31:93  
        warrant for freedom, 1787 (D), 31:82  
Lafayette, Marquis de (Marie Joseph Paul Yves Roch Gilbert du Motier), 1(2):38,42\*; 2(1):30-33; 2(2):19; 3(3):18; 4(2):38,42\*; 7(2):20\*; 10(4):11; 18(5):22\*; 19(2):16,19\*,37; 24:168,169\*; 26:57\*; 31:56-59,70,78-85,87\*; 32:186; 38:33,34,90; 45:183,184; 46:87; 48:134,136-142,155  
    activities during Revolution, 49:151-156,153\*  
    letter to Gov. Thomas Nelson, 48:139\*  
    portrait by Charles Willson Peale, 48:136\*  
Lafitte, Jean, pirate, 16(3):4  
Lafoon, Elvin, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):41  
Laird, David, farm of, 3(4):18\*  
Laidley, James M., attorney, 37:154  
Lake Borgne, Battle of, 1814, 16(3):5\*; 17(4):42\*; 46:281\*  
Lake Champlain, Battle of, =====, 17(4):47  
Lake Drummond, 4(3):36,31\*; 10(4):20,27\*; 45:130  
Lake Drummond Canal and Water Co., 39:175  
Lake Drummond Hotel, 4(3):24,25,27\*; 39:178,180\*  
Lake Erie, Battle of =====, 17(4):478  
Lakeside Park, Richmond, 38:38  
Lam, Alexander, b. of Bela, 51:127  
    Alva B., 51:124,127,128,134  
    Anna, Rockingham County, 51:125  
    Annie Meadows, Gold Star Mother, WWI, 50:135,136\*; 51:125  
    Arlene, granddaughter, 51:134,135\*  
    Bedford E., Sgt., WWI soldier buried in France, 50:135  
    Bela, Zandervon Obeliah, 51:124-135,124\*,133\*,135\*  
        Bela Lam & the Greene County Singers, 51:124-135,137,138\*  
        Bela & Rose Lam's home, 51:132\*  
    Burleigh, 51:126\*  
    Cletus, 51:125  
    Danny, Memorial Festival, Elkton, Va., 51:135  
    Elmer, 51:126\*

Lam (continued)

Eugene, nephew of B., 51:134

Flossie, 51:126\*

Fred, 51:126\*

Greg, 51:135

Henry, 51:126\*,127

Jimmy, 51:126\*,127

Lewis, 51:126\*

Matthew, Page County, 13 children, 51:125

Quintis Ryan, granddaughter, of B., 51:134

Rose Meadows, 51:124,127,128,133\*,135\*

Rostus, nephew of Bela, 51:127,128

Tressie, 51:126

Zebedee, 51:126,127,135

Lamas, Maria, writer

The glass; or the trials of Helen More, titlepage (D),  
15(1):27

Lamb, Anthony, optician, 37:107

M., Musical Million subscriber, 51:128

William, CSA officer, 2(2):43; 9(4):19,20,22; 50:70

William W., mayor of Norfolk, 3(1):44

William, last Nottoway Indian, 46:142

Lambdin, William, abolitionist agent, 48:82

Lambert, Thomas, tobacco farmer, 1(1):35

William, Richmond mayor, 45:20

Lambeth, W.A., athletic trainer, 4(2):44

Lami, Eugene, artist

"Storming of Deboubt no. 10, Yorktown," 13(2):14\*; 31:64\*

Lampe, John Jacob, Smyth Co. commissioner, 30:31

Lancaster, Joseph, educator, methods of educ., 49:136

Nancy Perkins, niece of Irene L. Gibson, 47:7

Robert A., treas./corr.sec., Va. Hist. Soc., 46:203

Lancaster (Penn.) conference with Indians, 3(1):15-19

Lance and Bridle Club, 10(3):16

Land boom, Shenandoah Valley, 1890s, 24:134-143

Land tenure, 16(3):42,43

Land Warrant to Virginians, 48:140\*

Lander Frederick West, army engineer, 33:115

Landis, Judge Kennesaw Mountain, baseball's 1<sup>st</sup> commissioner,  
48:124

Lane, Anna Maria, Continental soldier, 37:134-143; 46:59,60  
receipt for pension (D), 37:134-143

Hugh, director, Natinal Gallery of Ireland, 30:54\*

James, H., VMI student, 49:143

John, Continental army, 37:134-142; 46:59

John Randolph, CSA soldier, 9(3):42

Mason E., policeman, 25:182

V.D., musician, 27:40

William, farmer, 10(2):25

Lang, H.L., Staunton, 1(4):10

Lange, Dorothea, RA/FSA photographer, 46:231

Johann Gottfried, German militia member, 49:164,171

Langford, William, member, Golden Gate Quartet, 51:107





Langhorne, Chiswell Dabney, "Chillie," railroad magnate,  
 (1):31,32; 23(3):38,41\*; 45:5  
 f. of Irene, 47:7,12  
 Elizabeth, auth.  
 "Edward Coles, Thomas Jefferson, and the rights of man,"  
22(1):30-37  
 "Nancy Langhorne Astor: a Virginian in England,"  
23(3):38-47; 46:64  
 Harry, b. of Irene, 47:7  
 Henry, Campbell Co., duelist, 18(3):31  
 Irene (Mrs. Charles Dana Gibson), "Gibson girl," 2(3):21;  
45:5,10  
 John Scarsbrooke, Point of Honor, 18(3):32  
 Lizzie, s. of Irene, 47:7,12  
 Keene, b. of Irene, 47:7  
 Masurice, planter, 17(3):39  
 Nancy, See Astor, Nancy L.  
 s. of Irene, 47:7  
 Nancy Witcher Keene, w. of Chiswell, 23(3):38,40\*  
 m. of Irene, "Nanaire," 47:7,12  
 Ned, student, 9(4):30-34  
 Nora, s. of Irene, 47:7  
 Orra Gray, Lynchburg suffragette, 49:85  
 Phyllis, w. of R. H. Brand & s. of Irene, 45:5; 47:7,12  
 Veenie, mammy of Astor children, 4(1):32  
 W.A., baseball club official, 28:190  
 William Henry, "Buck," b. of Irene, 47:7,12  
 Langley, Samuel P., scientist, 3(2):40  
 Langston, John Mercer, Congressman, 2(2):44; 30:60-67\*;  
46:89,89\*  
 High School, Danville, 48:112,115\*  
 Lucy, m. of John M., 30:60  
 Langtry, Edward, 1st hus. of Lillie, 34:109,116  
 Lillie (Lily), actress, 28:64\*; 34:108,117\*  
 contract for appearances (D), 34:113  
 theater program (D), 34:115  
 Lanier, Sidney, poet, 6(1):5; 7(1):33\*; 8(1):46,47;  
24:156,157,160\*  
 Lankes, Edes Maria Bartlett, w. of J.J., 26:7  
 Elizabeth, m. of Julius J., 26:5\*  
 John, f. of Julius J., 26:5\*  
 Julius John, artist, 26:4-19\*  
 "Bay looking toward city," 26:16\*  
 "Bew's," 26:10\*  
 "Bruton Parish Church," 26:12\*  
 "The crabber," 26:15\*  
 "Delicatessen for the poor," 6:18\*  
 greeting card, 26:14\*  
 "James River Bridge," 26:16\*  
 "Jamestown Church," 26:13\*  
 "John Henry," 26:11\*  
 "Landscape with boat," 26:48\*  
 "Potato picker," 26:17\*

self-portrait, 26:4\*  
 Lankes, Julius (continued)  
     "St. George Tucker House," 26:9J\*  
     "Spring plowing," 26:1\*  
 Lansdown, George T., Smyth Co. commissioner, 30:32  
 Lansing, Robert, secy. of state, 37:53  
 Lanthrip, James, pvt., conf. amputee, 47:19  
     Susan A., widow of James, 47:19  
 LaPrade, Miss Eddie, teacher, 25:428  
 Larkin, Thomas O., American Consul at San Francisco, 46:286  
     Tony, British history teacher, Gravesend, 48:52  
 Larrabee, Sterling, sportsman, 10(3):17  
 La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt, Francois Alexandre Frederic,  
     social reformer, on gambling in Virginia, 39:62  
     visit to Dismal Swamp, 39:173  
     Va. State capitol, 51:19  
 Larson, Chiles I., auth.  
     "A portfolio of Jamestown pictures," 9(4):23-29  
     R.K.T., auth.  
     "The Chesapeake Bay's new crossing," 13(4):10-21  
 Larus & Brother, tobacco manufacturer, 51:113,137  
 Latane, John, CSA officer, 28:118,119,122; 46:210  
     William, physician, 28:118-129  
         medical diploma from Hampden-Sydney College (D), 28:122  
 Lataste, John, friend of C. Fremon, 51:183  
 Latham, George Woodville, editor, 4(3):44  
     Gray, physician, 12(2):18  
     R.M., Mt. Vernon baseball club, 48:123  
 Lathrop, John, engraver, 24:71  
     map of Albemarle and Chesapeake Canal (M), 24:75  
 Latouche, Paul, Richmond baseball player, 48:127,130  
 Latrobe, Benjamin Henry =====; 48:12; 51:64  
     "Entrance to Lake Drummond from Washington Ditch, Dismal  
         Swamp, 1797, 45:132\*  
     "Billiards in Hanover Town, Va.," 1797, 48:12\*  
     "Nondescripts," 49:16\*  
 Laucks, Simon, gunsmith, 17(1):20  
 Laurel, Richard, Richmond free black, 46:119  
 LaValette, E.A.F., naval officer, 17(4):43,47\*  
 Lavarack, Gary, model maker, Va. State Capitol, 51:11\*  
 Laud, William, archbishop of Canterbury, 34:14-17\*  
 Laurens, Henry, pres. of Continental Congress, 38:90  
     John, Continental officer, 31:66; 38:35  
 Law, Eliza Custis, granddau. of Martha Washington, 48:184;  
     51:54,54\*,60  
     Evander M., CSA officer, 5(3):31,32; 27:172  
     Jack, Chickahominy Swamp slave, 50:47  
     Mary Stilson, m. of Thomas, 51:52  
     Thomas, h. of Elizabeth Parke, 51:52,54,58,59  
 Law, study and teaching, 1(2):16; 22(4):30-35; 37:148-157  
 Law and Order League, 51:171  
 Lawhorn, Henry P., Lynchburg, Va., patient at WWGHosp.,  
     45:77,78



Lawless, Judge Joseph, Norfolk, 51:153  
     Thomas, explorer, 5(4):9-15  
 Lawne, Christopher, settler, 20(1):5  
 Lawrence, Charles B., artist  
     "Samuel Stanhope Smith," 24:52\*  
     James, naval hero, 19(3):41  
     John Watson, Congressman, 29:186  
     Robert Pearson, USO sketch artist, 45:77  
 Lawrenceville, town, 19(3):41  
 Lawson, Anthony, Presbyterian leader, 17(1):30  
     Charles Tell, Capt. WWI, Lancaster Cty., 50:129,130  
     James, student, 9(4):30,33  
     John, clerk, Prince William Co., 28:41  
     Thomas, iron and flour merchant, 39:43-45  
     Thomas, Col.. Surgeon Gen. US Army (Union), 45:36  
 Lawton, A.R., CSA officer, 33:43\*  
     Henry W., Indian fighter, 5(4):40,43\*  
 Lay, John F., judge, 12(3):27  
 "The lay of the last rebel." See "The rebel."  
 Lea, David M. & Co., Richmond baseball team, 48:129  
 Lea, Tom, artist  
     "Tossing the cans--Atlantic patrol," 34:93\*  
     Lorenzo, clergyman/educator, 2(1):46  
 Leach, Herbert W., seaman, 36:23,29\*  
 Leache-Wood Seminary, Norfolk, 30:125,126\*  
 League of Nations, 50:131  
 League of Women Voters, 4(2):32; 30:126-128; 49:92  
 Leake, Walter, mem. General Assembly, 16(2):7  
 Leaman, Wm. P. "Dutch," Richmond political boss, 46:42,43,46  
 Lear, Benjamin Lincoln, 51:59  
     Tobias, secy. to Washington, 13(4):7\*; 15(1):7;  
         48:155,157,168,170,187; 51:52,54,59  
 Learmont, John, Richmond Grays, 49:163  
 Lease, Mary, Populist activist, 9(4):39,40  
 Leavenworth Female Seminary, Petersburg, advertisement for  
     (D), 33:58  
 Lebanon, town, 22(4):16-17  
 Lebsock, Suzanne, auth.  
     "We have not lived for ourselves alone: Woman and  
         domesticity in antebellum Petersburg," 33:52-63  
     "The Free Women of Petersburg: Status and Culture in a  
         Southern Town, 1784-1860," 46:66  
 Leckie, Robert, mason, 3(2):33  
 Le Claire, Antoine, interpreter, 35:16  
 Lector, Robert, ship passenger, 28:35  
 Ledbetter, Herbert M., contractor, 25:83  
 Lederer, John, explorer, 4(2):21; 7(1):10-13; 9(1):21;  
     10(3):41,42,46; 16(3):43  
     map of 1670 exploration (M), 7(1):11  
 Lee, Agnes, dau. of Robert E., 38(3):37\*  
     Angelina, half sister of Martha Lee, 51:86  
     Anne Carter, dau. of Robert E., 5(1):44; 18(3):37  
     Anne Hill Carter, 2d w. of "Light-Horse Harry," 31:118\*



Lee (continued)

Arthur, Congressman/diplomat, 2(4):29,31\*; 26:82;  
29:76\*; 35:83  
Billy, servant to George Washington, 38:125  
Carolyn, actress, 35:42,45  
Cassius, F., Sr., church warden, 11(1):13,16  
Charles, Continental officer, 19(2):14\*; 24:164,177\*;  
25:153; 38:28-33,88,90-92,94,95\*; 49:149  
letter to General Howe, 1717 (D), 24:170  
Charles, Va. atty. of Burr, 50:11  
Custis, CSA officer, 4(4):23  
Cornelia, Mt. Vernon visitor, 51:57,58  
D.F., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
Duncan, architect, 11(1):27; 37:133; 39:60  
Edmund Jennings, attorney, 28:85,90\*; 29:188  
Edward T., s. of Richard D. & Martha Lee, 51:86,87  
Edwin Gray, CSA army, 28:85,86,94; 37:116\*  
Elizabeth Blair, member NMWMA, 45:30  
Elizabeth Collins, w. of Richard B., 20(2):27\*  
Ellen Bernard Fowle, w. of Fitzhugh, 30:69; 38:115  
Evan, settler, 3(2):4  
Fitzhugh, governor, 2(2):43\*; 3(3):12,14,16;  
4(2):26-28; 5(4):16-21\*; 8(2):8; 11(1):29;  
11(4):5; 12(3):43,44; 18(2):35,38\*; 18(5):10\*;  
20(3):9,11\*; 21(2):33,35,38\*; 29:42; 45:32;  
49:181,185  
souvenir program of 1886 inauguration, 50:172\*,173  
Fitzhugh, CSA Gen., prisoner, 46:220  
Fitzhugh, Jr., son of governor, 5(4):19\*  
Frances, d. of Richard D. & Martha Lee, 51:86  
Francis Lightfoot, signer of Declaration, 1(1):46;  
3(2):18; 4(1):44,47\*; 29:77\*  
Frank, Mount Vernon butler, 48:187  
George, \_\_\_\_\_, 11(3):7  
George Washington Custis, s. of Robert E., 3(3):18,23\*;  
33:41,44,45\*J; 37:116\*  
Hanna Philippa Ludwell, w. of William, 6(4):33,36  
Hannah Harrison Ludwell, w. of Thomas, 3(1):13,14\*;  
29:70,77\*  
Henrietta Bedinger, w. of Edmund J., 28:84,95\*; 29:190  
Henry, Episcopal rector, 10(3):19  
Henry ("Light-Horse Harry"), Continental officer, 3(2):14;  
5(1):30; 13(4):26; 20(2):32; 31:112,127\*; 35:64,69\*;  
48:159,160  
Memoirs of the War, titlepage (D), 31:114  
James, owner of Ludwell house, 17(2):29  
John, hackman, 39:137  
John, Richmond free black, 46:125  
Laura, half sister of Martha Lee, 51:86  
Maggie, Richmond, 46:45  
Margaret Wolfe, Va. youth study subject, 46:237  
Martha, d. of Richard D. & Martha Lee, 51:86,87  
Martha E. Lee Young, w. of Richard D., 51:84,85

Lee (continued)

Martha Marrow, m. of M.E. Lee Young Lee, 51:85  
Mary, 38:81; 46:14  
Mary W., USSC, 46:218  
Mary Anne Randolph Custis, w. of Robert E., 2(1):23;  
3(3):17,23\*; 22(3):46\*; 38:182; 46:6  
Mary Custis, dau. of Robert E., 11(1):17; 33:41,44\*  
Mary Custis, great-granddaughter of Martha Wash., 48:157  
Mason E., police corporal, 25:182  
Matilda =====  
Merrill C., MCV architect, 50:82  
Mildred, dau. of Robert E., 46:11,14  
Netta (Mrs. Charles Goldsborough), 38:92,94\*  
Philip Ludwell, s. of Thomas, 3(1):15  
Portia, visitor at Mt. Vernon, 51:57,58  
Richard, immigrant, 3(1):2\*  
Richard (2), s. of Richard, f. of Thomas, 3(1):2\*  
Richard Bland, mem. House of Delegates, 9(2):37,40\*;  
20(2):26,32\*; 31:127\*  
Richard Decauter, owner of Lee Hall, 51:84-95  
Slaves, Frank, William & John, 51:86  
Richard Henry, Congressman, 1(1):44-47; 2(2):32;  
2(3):27,29\*; 3(2):18,21\*; 4(1):44,47\*; 6(3):46;  
6(4):36; 18(4):6,7,9\*; 23(3):5,11;  
25:67,71,149,157\*; 26:82; 29:70,74,75,77\*;  
32:70; 33:183; 35:82,83; 36:53,55,57; 46:60,180  
"Observations leading to a fair examination of the system  
of government proposed by the later convention,"  
attributed to (D), 36:186  
"Resolutions for independence," excerpt (D), 25:155,156  
Robert E., CSA officer, 2(1):20,23,39; 2(3):5,19;  
2(4):27; 3(1):5; 3(3):18,23\*; 3(4):36; 6(3):22-35;  
8(3):20,21\*; 11(1):12; 11(4):1,5,9,10\*; 12(2):11\*;  
12(2):15,17; 13(3):5-15; 16(4):16,19,20,26\*;  
17(1):14,19; 18(2):39,47\*; 18(3):37,38; 18(5):38,47\*;  
19(4):7-9,22,23,29; 20(1):33; 22(3):46\*;  
23(2):13-19; 23(3):33,34; 25:164,195\*; 26:82,178,183\*;  
28:85; 30:88,95\*; 32:131\*; 33:87,88\*; 34:158,159;  
35:39,151; 37:115-119,122,123\*; 38:8,9,11,12,90-95;  
45:38,43,45,47; 46:72,105\*,175,197,200,202\*,203,208,224;  
48:32,177; 50:42,46,75  
Belle Isle prison, problems at, 5(3):8-14  
dinner for army, January 2, 1865, 1(3):11-15  
Harper's Ferry, defense of, 29:17-21; 37:180-188  
home at Fort Monroe, 2(1):48\*  
letter to George Long, November 8, 1869 (D), 30:94  
Lexington library patron, 49:37  
Long's tribute to, 30:88,95\*  
Memorial Foundation, 47:11  
Mexican War, 7(3):28-32; 46:101,105  
monuments and statues, 5(1):44,48\*; 11(4):4,10\*;  
19(3):28,29\*; 20(1):23,25\*; 34:90,95\*; 38:76,85\*  
painting, with generals, 3(3):24,25\*; 11(4):37\*

Lee (continued)  
   retreat to Appomattox, 2(4):27; 4(4):21-26  
   song and dance tune dedicated to, 24:45,46\*  
   supt., West Point, 49:138  
   Traveler, horse, 33:38-47\*  
 Robert E., Jr., 10(4):33; 13(3):278; 33:40-41\*  
   "Rooney", 46:210,212  
 Robert E., IV, great grandson of Robert E., 34:95\*  
   Observer at VCWC centennial, 50:86  
 Robert H., f. of Richard D., 51:85  
 Roswell, armory superintendent, 11(4):29  
 Russell, RA/FSA photographer, 46:231  
 S.P., Union officer, 14(2):46,47  
 Sarah, d. of Richard D. & Martha Lee, 51:86,87  
 Sarah Kirby, m. of Richard D., 51:85  
 Sidney Smith, CSA officer, 16(2):44  
 Thomas =====  
 Thomas, Leesburg resident, 48:7  
 Thomas Ludwell, planter, 26:77,78; 32:140; 46:60  
   letter to Richard Henry Lee about Virginia Convention  
     of 1776 (D), 4(1):46  
 Thomas Sim, director of Potowmack Co., 12(4):42  
 W. Duncan, Richmond architect, 49:7,8,14  
 Walter, machinist, 36:23  
 William, diplomat, 6(4):33-36\*; 29:76\*  
 William, owner of Green Springs, 6(4):36,37  
 William, f. of Martha E. Lee Young Lee, 51:85  
 William Henry Fitzhugh ("Rooney"), son of Robert E.,  
   3(3):14; 4(2):27,28; 25:139,142; 28:85; 33:41\*;  
   35:93,95; 37:116\*  
 William, Geo. Wash.'s valet, 48:157,172,180  
 Lee Chapel, Lexington, 30:96\*  
 Lee Hall, Lee Hall Station, Lee Hall Village, 51:89,89\*,91\*  
 Lee Hall, Newport News, Headquarters of 1862 Peninsula  
   Campaign, home of the Richard Lees, 51:84-95,84\*  
   post-restoration photo, 51:92\*  
 Lee Hall Mansion, 1998, 51:94  
   photo by Dorothy Diffenderfer, 1937, 51:92\*  
 Lee house, Richmond, 11(4):6\*; 18(5):44  
 Lee monument, Richmond, 8(1):35; 8(2):8\*  
 Lee Monument Association, 38:78,79  
 Lee Park, Norfolk, 38:177\*  
 Lee Park Wildflower & Bird Sanctuary, Petersburg, 50:26-39,  
   29\*,34\*  
   habitat map, 50:31\*  
   signs, 50:36\*,36\*  
 Leechman, Parson \_\_\_\_\_, Baptist minister, 12(4):18  
 Leeds Castle, 32:114,115\*  
 Leeds Church, Fauquier Co., 9(1):22,27\*  
 Leeland, home of Edward J. Lee, 28:95\*  
 Leesburg, town, 15(3):37\*; 36:131\*  
 Leet, Jephtha, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:89,90,92  
 Leeward Islands, Daniel Parke as governor of, 28:26,27\*  
 216



Leffingwell, Ebenezer, Continental soldier, 26:68  
 Lefler, Isaac, mem. General Assembly, 19(5):29  
 Lefroy, Helena T., granddaughter of J. Montague 45:4,5,7,9,12  
 Leftwich, Thomas, turnpike stockholder & hotel owner, 48:22  
 Leftwith, Issa J., Smyth Co. commissioner, 30:32  
 Legardo, Elias, immigrant, 7(4):23  
 Leggett, Aaron, Quaker merchant, 26:109  
 LeHew, Dr. Richard, owner of Jefferson, Canal Town, 50:95  
 Leigh, Benjamin Walkins, Senator/atty., 3(1):21; 15(1):18,21\*;  
     15(3):6,7\*; 25:72\*; 50:15  
     George, builder, 22(2):9  
     Sarah. See Pegram, Sarah Leigh.  
 Leighton, John, publisher, 37:178,179  
 Leitch (Leith), Andrew, Continental officer, 26:65-69  
 Lejeune, Eugenia D., Marshall Libr. archivist, 48:65  
 Leland, Joseph D., III, architect, 16(4):41  
 Lely, John, artist  
     "Charles II," 16(2):21\*  
     Sir Peter, artist 45:7  
 Lemon, Charles L., Paint Bank res., 46:260,262,266  
     William, clergyman, 29:35  
 Lemons, Jack, slave, 50:47  
 Le Moyer, Jean Pierre, aka Le Mayeur, Le Mayeur, Joseph  
     Lemaire, French dentist to G. Washington, 48:183  
 Le Moyne, Jean Baptiste, sieur de Bienville, gov. of French  
     Louisiana, 31:7,8\*  
 L'Enfant, Pierre Charles, designer, 13(1):40; 13(2):14  
     sketch of Federal Hall, New York, 35:119\*  
 Leonard, Eddie, actor, 27:104  
     Henry, captive of Indians, 10(2):35-37  
 Leoni, Giacomo, Italian architect, 51:17  
     "Architecture of A. Palladio," 1721  
 "Leopard," ship, 21(1):30,19\*  
 Lesley, J.P., geologist, 4(1):9  
 Leslie, John, tutor of Randolph children, 10(4):8  
     Samuel, 24:10  
 LeSueur Slate Company, 38:167,170,171  
 Letcher, Greenlee D., land developer, Rockbridge Co.,  
     20(3):9,11\*; 25:125  
     John, governor, 1(2):10,11\*; 3(2):43,47\*; 5(4):34;  
         12(2):16,44; 14(2):30,31; 16(2):42; 16(4):29\*;  
         17(1):11,19\*; 18(1):42,44\*; 18(3):38,42; 18(5):7;  
         19(3):18,19,21; 21(2):20,23; 22(1):28\*; 24:88,89\*;  
         26:176,183\*; 28:88\*; 30:150; 32:7; 35:148,161\*; 46:154;  
         50:42,65,66,70,71,73,74  
         ballot for governor (D), 35:149  
         home, Lexington, 17(1):16\*  
         inauguration, 1860, 50:171  
     Mary Susan, w. of John, 17(1):12\*; 35:151\*  
     Samuel Houston, s. of John, 17(1):18  
 LeTellier, John, keeper of poorhouse, Richmond, 46:118  
 Letterman, Jonathan, med. Dir. Army of Potomac, 45:37  
 Letty, slave to Thomas Catesby Jones, 46:281

Leutze, Emanuel, artist, 16(4):15,18\*  
     "Washington rallying the troops at Monmouth," 24:=====

"Levant," ship, 20(3):40

Level Green, home of Summers family, 12(2):38

Lever straw cutter, 13(1):9\*

Levi, \_\_\_\_\_, assistant to William Barton Rogers, 24:15,16  
     Johnny, Berryville, 45:88

Levin, Alexandre Lee, auth.  
     "Henry Bedinger of Virginia, first U.S. minister to  
     Denmark," 29:184-191

Levine, Lawrence, historian, 46:227

Levingston, William, playhouse & bowling green owner, 9(4):12

Levy, Jefferson Monroe, Congressman, 1(4):6-8; 11(3):30  
     Uriah H., naval officer, 1(4):5,6\*; 11(3):29,30

Lewin, Joseph, thief, 37:107

Lewinsville Presby. Ch., Fairfax County, 46:283

Lewis, Andrew, leader in Battle of Point Pleasant, 2(4):42-47;  
     25:9,10,12; 24:101-107  
     Benjamin, uncle of Lewis Littlepage, 2(2):17,18  
     Betty Washington, w. of Fielding, 2(3):22,26\*; 13(3):41\*;  
     45:26,28,35; 51:54  
     Caroline, 12(1):16  
     Charles, bro. of Andrew, 2(4):44; 24:101-105  
     Earl, author,  
     "Entering the World of Discovery," 46:149,150,149\*  
     "In Their Own Interests: Race, Class & Power in Twentieth-  
     Century Norfolk, Va.," 46:149,150\*

Edwin S., artist  
     "Fox-hunting," 3(2):22\*

Eleanor Parke Custis (Nelly), w. of Lawrence, 12(3):27\*;  
     14(3):28,30; 26:107\*

Elizabeth "Betty" Washington, sister of Geo. Wash., 48:153

Fielding, armament manufacturer, h. of Betty W., 2(3):22-26;  
     13(3):40-44\*; 45:26,28,35  
     slaves of: Billy, Bob, Charlotte, George, Hetty, Jack,  
     Pompey, Rachel, Randolph, and Scipio, 2(3):23

Fleming, Richmond free black, 46:125,126

Frances, aunt of C. Whittle, 49:56

Frances Parke, M. Washington's great granddau., 51:53,58

Harvey, armorer, 16(4):8

Howell, nephew of Geo. Wash., 48:153; 51:60

J.A."Cocky", Tubize Orchestra, 51:112,115,116,118

J.E., maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):39\*

Mrs. J.E., maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):39\*

John, Augusta Co., 5(4):9

John, s. of Fielding, 13(3):43

John F., lieutenant governor, 31:162-167

John Henry, boxer, 29:173

John Redmond Cocke, 3(4):5-7,  
     CSA officer, 3(4):5-7

Joseph, Jr., duck hunter, 48:182

Lawrence, farmer, 14(3):28-39; 38:131

Lewis (continued)

Lawrence, nephew of G. Washington, 48:172,187; 51:52,54,59  
Executor of G. Washington's will, 51:56  
Leah, Brooks family descendant, 46:158  
Lorenzo, owner of Woodlawn, 14(3):30,36,37; 26:107  
Lunsford L., judge. 31:164,165  
Martha Betty, great granddau. Of M. Washington, 51:53,58  
Meriwether, explorer, 10(1):33; 12(1):16\*; 13(1):20  
Nicholas, bro. Of Robert, Jr., 46:160  
Philip Warner, 12(1):16\*  
Rachel Simon, Union banner creator, 49:160\*  
Robert, f. of Robert, Jr., 46:160  
Robert, Jr., tenant of T. Jefferson, 46:160  
Roscoe, writer, 33:18\*  
Supv., WPA Writer's Project, 46:82  
Roscoe E., Hampton Inst. Prof., 36:128; 46:236  
Samuel, asst. to William Barton Rogers, 24:15  
Sinclair, journalist/author, 49:106; 51:76  
Susan, "Roanoke Times" staff writer, 48:67  
Thomas, duelist, 3(2):30  
Thomas, surveyor, 16(3):46  
Tom, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):39,41\*  
Zachary, attorney, 38:56  
Lewis Creek mound, 15(1):28,30\*  
Lexington, 20(3):11-13; 21(2):20,27\*; 23(1):19-29;  
25:98,118-125\*; 32:44\*; 36:1,48\*; 39:162,163  
burning of, 28:86,87\*  
home of Stonewall Jackson, 12(4):20-31\*  
Lee family in, 3(3):23  
Maury in, 2(3):18  
North River Canal, 2(4):8,13\*  
visit of Curran Swaim, 39:166,167  
**See also** Virginia Military Institute, Washington and Lee  
University.  
Lexington Arsenal, 23(3):15\*  
Lexington Development Co., 20(3):12,13  
"Lexington Gazette," 49:29  
Lexington Library Co., 49:32-39  
Belles Lettres, 49:32,33  
Franklin Society & Library Co. of Lexington, 49:32-34  
"Lexington News-Gazette," paper, 48:64  
Lexington Preparatory School, 32:47  
Lexington Presbyterian Church, 21(2):26  
Leyendecker, J.C., artist  
Collier's magazine front cover, 48:60\*  
Layburn, John, Rockbridge Co., 25:122  
Libby, Luther, ship chandler, 14(1):10  
Libby Hill, Richmond, 14(1):10  
Libby Prison, 1(4):15; 37:120,121\*; 46:59  
Liberty, town, 21(1):9-13  
**See also** Bedford.  
Liberty Baptist Church, New Kent Co., 5(2):43-48\*

Liberty Furnace, 17(2):14\*  
 Liberty Hall Academy, 10(1):12,14; 48:176,177  
     See also Washington and Lee University.  
 Liberty Lodge, secret society, 39:150  
 Liberty Warehouse, Lynchburg, 14(3):18,20\*  
 Libraries, 18j(1):20-32\*; 37:38-48\*  
 Library Companies, (antebellum) 49:30-39  
 Library of Virginia, Va. State Library, 46:162-171; 51:4,72  
     Exhibit: "The Common Wealth: Treasures from the Collections  
         of the Library of Virginia," 46:21  
     Article: "A Silent Conversation, Doing Research at the  
         Library of Virginia, 1940-1996," 46:148-159  
     Volume 46, Number 4, Spring 1997, 46:148-191  
     Pictures:148\*,158\*,162\*-167\*,169\*,171\*, front & back  
         covers\*  
 Lichtenstein, Gaston, Richmond, 12(2):11  
 Lieth. **See** Leitch.  
 Life, magazine, 46:198,207,209,213  
 Life and adventures of Robert Bailey, 10(1):30-36  
 Light Guard Militia of New York, 49:175  
 Light Infantry Corps, of Marquis de Lafayette,  
     48:136,140,142,143  
 Lightfoot, Francis, planter, 17(2):5  
     Philip, merchant, 16(2):15  
     William, Richmond free black, 46:122  
 Lighthouses, 10(1):1,23,29\*; 27:1,4-13,48\*; 30:38-47\*  
     Assateague, 10(1):24,27,48\*  
     Cape Charles, 10(1):24,26\*; 14(4):6\*  
     Cape Henry, 1(2):29-32\*; 9(1):38; 10(1):23,25\*; 22(1):38  
     Hog Island, 7(3):7,8\*; 10(1):28\*  
     New Point Comfort, 18(5):1,12\*  
     Old Point Comfort, 10(1):1,27\*  
     Thimble Shoal, 10(1):24,26\*  
 Lightships, 30:38-47\*  
     advertisement for lanterns and anchors (D), 30:39  
     notice warning mariners of move of lightship (D), 30:45  
 Ligon, Richard, Powhatan Co., 17(3):41  
     William, Va. militia, 49:160  
 Lilburne, John, advocate for free speech, 34:14,15\*  
 Lilley, Robert D., CSA officer, 33:43\*  
 Limestone, home of the Blaettermanns, 31:190,191\*  
 Lincoln, Abraham, pres. of U.S., 45:36; 46:219; 48:170;  
     50:64-67,69,75  
     Benjamin, Gen., Sec. of War, 51:54  
     Mary Todd, w. of A. Lincoln, 45:45; 46:59  
 Lincoln University, Oxford, Pa., 46:158  
 Lind, Jenny, Johanna Maria Lind, "Swedish Nightingale,"  
     45:16-25,17\*,19\*,22\*,24\*  
     Visit to Richmond promoted by P.T. Barnum, 45:16-25  
     Visited White House & Mount Vernon, 45:22  
     Lind Playbill, tickets, etc. 45:24\*  
     "Jenny Lind at Last," play, 45:25

Linde, Charlotte, sociolinguist, 46:238  
 Lindeman, Edith, reporter, 17:111; 45:14  
 Linden Hotel (The Eagle), 48:13  
 Lindgren, James M., auth.  
     "Whatever is un-Virginian is wrong: The APVA's sense of  
     the Old Dominion," 38:112-123  
 Lindomaniacs, fans of Jenny Lind, 45:22  
 Lingo, CSA corporal, 24:90  
 Link, William, auth.  
     "Rough times: Rural education in later nineteenth-century  
     Virginia," 37:16-27, 86-95  
     William C., Rev., V-E Day celebrant, 45:88  
 Linnaeus, Carolus, 13(4):38\*; 28:149, 150\*  
 Linney, Charles Beale, grandson of Charles Beale, 19(2):40  
     home of, 19(2):40\*  
 Lindsay, Vachel, artist, 49:103  
 Linton, Blaine & Addie, Paint Bank res., 46:260, 265, 261\*  
     Charles Stuart, lord, friend of C. Griffin, 14(3):22, 23  
     George A., Paint Bank res., 46:258  
     John, patron of John Gadsby Chapmen, 38:158  
     Thomas, printer, 31:219, 220  
     T. J. & Mary, Paint Bank res., 46:260  
 Linville Creek meeting house, 14(2):19\*  
 Lions Clubs of Virginia, 1(4):36, 37  
 Lipe, Perry, baseball player-manager, 26:185, 181\*  
 "Lippincott's Magazine," 51:76  
 Lipps, Morgan T., Baptist preacher. 21(4):32  
 Lipscomb, Adeline R., 1st w. of Martin M., 31:220  
     Ann, seamstress, 39:152, 153  
     Martin Meredith, city sergeant, Richmond, 31:216-223; 47:43;  
     49:164  
     An address to the citizens of the State of Virginia,  
     titlepage (D), 31:223  
     Nancy, 2d w. of Martin M., 31:220  
 Liquor laws, local option, 18(2):31-38  
 Lister, John, disaster victim, gravestone of, 11(3):47\*  
 Liston, British minister to U.S., 14(1):28, 33\*; 15(1):40, 46\*;  
     51:55  
     Henrietta, w. of Robert, 14(1):28, 33\*; 15(1):40, 46\*; 51:55  
 Literary fund, 25:39-47; 32:43, 44  
 Literary Music Assoc. of Newport News, 51:105  
 Little, John P., writer, 36:157; 49:32  
     John Peyton, Richmond phys. & historian, 46:171  
     Wm. A., Jr., Va. senator, 45:32, 34  
 Little England, home of Theodore Pratt, 9(4):46  
 Little League Hdqtrs., Williamsport, Pa., 48:105  
 Little League Team, Norton, Va., Lions Club Team, 48:100\*  
 Little Machipongo Lifeboat Station, 10(1):28, 29\*; 27:19\*  
 Little Machipongo Light Station, 27:19  
 Little Reed Creek, Carroll Co., 15(2):1\*  
     bridge, 1(2):17, 19\*  
 Little Stono, Lexington area, 23(1):26\*  
 Little Theatre League, Richmond, 27:143

Littlepage, Lewis, diplomat, 2(2):17-21; 9(1):11  
     use of money belonging to Hudon, 2(2):38  
     Mary, orphan, 39:142  
     Richard, planter, 30:7  
 Littleton, Mrs. Martin Wiley, leader in Monticello restoration,  
     1(4):7,8  
 Littleton, town, 10(3):29  
 Litton, Dr. Charles C., organizer, Norton Little League,  
     48:103-105,107\*  
 Lively, John D., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
     Jonathan D., Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
     Robert, Norton baseball player, 48:105  
 "Live Wire," Richmond newspaper, 46:39  
 "Liverpool," 28:54  
 Livingston, Edward, N.Y. congressman, 50:14  
     George & Sarah, child-custody dispute, 9(3):23  
     Henry Brockholst, brother-in-law of John Jay, 2(2):18  
     Robert R., Robert R., diplomat, 38:126,127  
     William Smith, Lt. Col., Continental army, 48:137  
 Livingston vs. Jefferson, civil case 1811, 50:14,15  
 Llewellyn, Sam, Union soldier, 37:30  
 Lloyd, David, descendant of Goronwy Owen, 9(2):45  
     Mark, Millersville Normal student, 46:28  
     Richard B., Staunton architect, 45:74  
     Susie & Charles, owners of Cedar Creek Meeting House property in  
         Montpelier, 48:46,47  
 Lloyd House, home of Alexandria Library Co., 49:39  
 Loch Willow Academy, Staunton, 14(4):32,36\*  
 Locke, Joseph Lorenzo, overseer of barracks, U.S. Military  
     Academy, 29:137  
     Louis G., auth.  
         "Antique furniture of the Shenandoah Valley," 24:108-115  
 Locust Grove, home of Catherine Francisco, 1(2):39  
 Locust Hill, home of Lucy Washington Packette, 13(2):11,12\*  
 Locust Level, home of Paschal Binford, 1(2):27  
 Locustville Academy, 23(4):13\*  
     report blank, 23(4):13  
     students, 1867, 23(4):13\*  
 Lodge, Henry Cabot, 30:56,57\*; 51:153  
 Lodge Landing, Yeocomico River, 15(1):34,38\*; 36:182\*  
 Logan, chief of Mingo Indians, 24:100,102\*  
     Alexander, Mingo Flat, 28:101  
     Jacob, Jefferson blacksmith, 50:91,94  
     Mrs. John A., wife of Union general, 8(1):14  
     J.T., Fincastle librarian, 49:33  
     Robert, schoolmaster/clergyman, 13(1):20  
     Thomas M., financier, 38:41  
     Washington, Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
     William, merchant, 28:101  
 Logging, 10(3):29,33\*  
 Logon Farm, home of James Gaven Field, 9(4):36,37\*  
 Lokey, George William, Cpl. WWI, Lancaster Cty., 50:129  
 L'Ollonais, Francois, pirate, 32:173,174\*

Lomas Rifles, 49:186  
 Lomax, John Tayloe, judge, 16(4):31\*; 37:152,153\*  
     Lunsford, mem. House of Burgesses, 16(3):46; 18(2):5,6; 30:7  
     Lunsford, CSA officer, 12(4):19  
     Mann Page, army officer, 2(1):21  
 Lonas, Joseph C., Shenandoah Cty. coffin maker, 51:66  
     Photo of Joseph & wife Rebecca Dolly Hepner, 51:66\*  
 London, England, Visscher's view of, 18(3):8\*  
 "London," British flagship, 31:173\*  
 London Company, 1(1):29,30; 1(3):9,10; 1(4):29-31;  
     2(1):9-11; 7(1):4,14  
 Lone Oak Academy, 15:45\*  
 Long, Arthur, captain in Bacon's rebellion, 34:57  
     George, professor, 13(2):7,9,11\*; 22(1):16; 30:88,85\*;  
     31:187,189  
     Harriet Selden, w. of George, 14(2):9; 30:89  
     James, textile trader, 45:151  
     Stephen H., explorer of National Tunnel, 5(2):36-39  
 "Long Tom" ("Dictator"), mortar from Petersburg siege, 6(2):6  
 Longacre, Edward G., auth.  
     "The Battle of Brandy Station: A shock that made the earth  
         tremble," 25:136-143  
 Longdale Iron Company, 7(2):41,42  
 Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, poet, 49:120  
     "The Song of Hiawatha," 1856, quoted, 49:132,133  
     "Evangeline," 1847, 49:120  
 Longo, Tony, farmer, 32:17  
 Longstreet, James, CSA officer, 4(4):21,26; 6(3):26,27,29-33;  
     19(4):38,40; 22(3):22-27; 24:89,90; 25:172\*;  
     27:165,173\*  
 "Longview Victory," ship, 11(1):37\*  
 Longworth, Alice Roosevelt, friend of I. Gibson, 47:9  
     Nicholas, U.S. Rep., 47:9  
 Loomis, Mahlon, dentist/inventor, 12(3):18-22  
     patent specifications, wireless telegraphy (D), 12(3):21  
 Looney, J. Jefferson, author  
     "I really never thought war was so cruel," The Veterans'  
         Questionnaires of the Va. War History Commission,  
         50:124-133  
     Sr. Ed. of DVB, 50:149  
 Lord, Betsy, Caroline Cty. pauper, 49:24  
 "Lorena," sheet music, cover (D), 34:96  
 Lorillard, Peter and George, advertisement for tobacco and  
     snuff (D), 36:59  
 Loring, H. Selden, consul, 36:78  
 Lorraine, Eduard, engineer, 21(3):38\*; 22(4):21,29  
 Lorton, artist/dealer, 22(3):10,11,16  
 Lossing, Benson, Jr., artist/engraver  
     "Battle of Monmouth" (from Custis painting), 22(3):42\*  
     "George Washington Parke Custis," 38:133\*  
     "Martha Custis" (after Wollaston), 22(3):38\*  
     memorabilia from Custis family, 22(3):40,41  
     "Surrender at Yorktown" (from Custis painting), 22(3):44\*

Lossing, Benson, Jr. (continued)  
     "Washington at Yorktown" (from Custis painting), 22(3):44\*  
     "White House of the Confederacy," 2(3):2  
 Lost Cause, Confederate myth, 46:4,6,8,8\*,10,11,14,19; 50:49;  
     51:76  
 Lost World Caverns, 50:62  
 Lotteries  
     broadside, 1615, (D), 28:113  
     William Byrd III, 1767 (D), 1(3):47  
     Dismal Swamp Canal, 39:174  
     Episcopal Church, Petersburg, 1790, 15(2):44  
     Hampden-Sydney College, 24:59  
     legislation, 19th century, 39:68  
     London Company, 18(3):11  
     Lutheran Church, 1785, 4(4):39  
 Loudoun, John Campbell, earl of, British officer, 1(3):46\*  
 Loudoun Hunt, 3(2):26; 10(3):16  
 Loudoun Ranger, 18(4):15,17  
 "Louis J. Dempsey," barge, 16(3):38\*  
 Louis-Philippe, Prince, 48:188  
 Louisa Railroad, 10(1):16; 12(4):10; 14(2):37,38; 29:130,135\*  
     advertisement for (D), 29:135  
     invitation to opening of (D), 29:133  
     map of (M), 29:134  
     seal of, 19:130\*  
     See also Virginia Central Railroad Co.  
 Louise Obici Hospital and School of Nursing, Suffolk,  
     8(1):28,30,31\*  
 Louisiana Tigers, CSA unit, 18(4):36,38\*  
 Love, Hunter, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):41  
     John, =====, 15(1):7,8  
 Loveless, Ellis newspaperman, 1(4):37  
 Lovely Mount Tavern, 28:183,185  
 Lovett, Robert A., Marshall Libr. Fdtn. Chrmn., 48:65  
 Loving, James, Nelson Co. 18(2):7  
 Loving Sons and Daughters of Bethlehem, secret society,  
     39:151  
 Loving Sons and Daughters of Revelation, secret society,  
     39:151  
 Loving Sons of Galilee, secret society, 39:155,156  
 Lovington, town, 13(2):7  
 Low Moor Iron Co., 7(2):42-46  
 Lowance, Carter O., executive secy. to governor, 11(1):29  
 Lowe, Richard, author,  
     "To Speak and Act as Freeman: The Emergence of Black  
         Republicans in Postbellum Va.," 46:94  
     "Republicans and Reconstruction in Va., 1856-1870," 46:94  
 Lowenberg, David, director Jamestown expo., 45:11  
 Lowenstern, Sidney, army officer, 39:186  
 Lowenthal, David, historian, 51:33  
 Lower Southward Church, Surry Co., 32:165\*  
 Lowery, Walter H., striker, 25:182  
 Lowis (Lewis), Thomas J., CSA officer, gravestone, 8(1):41\*  
 224



Lowry, John, h. of Susanna, 51:184  
     Susanna, sister of Anne Whiting, 51:184  
     William N., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
 Lowther, William, ship captain, 36:101,102  
 Loyal Company, 1749, 3(1):18; 5(4):9  
 Loyall, Paul, mayor of Norfolk, 2(2):32; 25:66  
 Loyde, James, surveyor, 16(3):46  
     William, town trustee, Rappahannock Co., 16(3):46  
 Lubbock, Henry, paper manufacturer, 17(2):44  
 Lucas, Fielding, Jr., publisher, 49:72,74  
     Sam, musician, 1(4):40  
     William, carpenter's mate, 28:134,135  
 Lockett, F.E., physician, 2(3):44,46  
 Lucy, Leland, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):41  
 Lucy Selina Furnace, Rockbridge Co., 7(2):33,37\*  
 Ludlow, Helen, ed. of "Southern Workman," 48:62  
     Pocahontas booklet, 48:62\*  
 Ludwell, Frances Culpeper Stephens, w. of Philip, 6(4):31,32\*  
     Philip I, planter, 6(4):31\*; 27:127; 28:23; 30:173  
     Philip II, planter, 20(1):18; 45:178  
     Philip III, mem. House of Burgesses, 6(4):33; 9(3):15; 30:7  
     Thomas, planter, 24:23; 45:175,177  
 Ludwell-Paradise House, Williamsburg, 17(2):23,34\*  
 Ludy, Robert F., Col., cmdr. 2<sup>nd</sup> Va. Infantry, 50:106  
 Lumber industry, 10(3):29-34  
     Dismal Swamp, 4(3):29  
 "Luminary," 1808-1809 newspaper by Ingledove/Drumgoole, 50:16  
 Lumpkin, Henry, auth.  
     "The Battle of the Capes," 31:68-77  
 Lundquist, Rainus A., chaplain, 39:85  
 Lundy, Jimmy, member, Deep River Boys quartet, 51:102\*  
 Lunen, Patrick, Episcopal rector, 9(2):45  
 Lunenburg Co., 19(3):38; 20(4):5,6; 21(1):5-7  
     courthouses, 20(3):22-33\*  
 Lunenburg State Inn, 20(3):29\*  
 Luray, town, 24:139\*  
 Luray caverns, 3(4):23-29\*  
 Lutherans, Shenandoah Valley, 4(4):38-41  
 Lutz, Abbot, VJDay naval photographer, 45:93  
 Luzerne, Chev. Anne-Cesar de la, 49:150  
 Lybrock, Albert, metal designer/architect, 51:24  
     design for Monroe's tomb, 3(1):47,48\*  
     Monroe monument, 35:63\*  
 Lybrook, Mrs., \_\_\_\_\_, Draper's Meadows, 10(2):35  
 Lyceum Hall, Alexandria, 16(3):14,16,18\*  
 Lydon, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
 Lyell, Charles, geologist, 24:18,20\*  
 Lyle, James, Sr., Manchester bus. partner of S. Saunders,  
     50:89,90,90\*  
     James, Jr., s. of James Sr., 50:89  
     John, Lexington, c. 1778, 25:119  
     John Blair, bookseller, 21(2):20-27

Lyle (continued)

Katie Letcher, author

"Was Pocahontas Half-English? Folklore, Fact, & Fiction,"  
48:52-63

"When the Fighting is All Over: the Memoir of a Marine  
Corps General's Daughter," 48:53

Millie Todd, m. of James Lyle Jr., 50:89

Royster, Jr., auth.

"Courthouses of Rockbridge County," 25:118-125

"George Marshall marks time in Danville," 18(2):22-30

"Of manor houses and gardens: Edith Sale, pioneer in the  
study of Virginia mansions," 34:126-135

"Rockbridge County's boom hotels," 20(3):4-13

"Yarn is My Currency," 45:148-163

"A Hot Day In Lexington," The Dedication of the Marshall  
Library, 1964, 48:64-73

Royster, Jr., and Matthew W. Paxton, Jr., auths.

"The VIM barracks, 23(3):14-29

Samuel, Rockbridge Co., 25:119,120

William, Rockbridge Co., 26:122

Lyle's Book Store, Lexington, 21(2):22

Lyman, Col. Theodore, 46:223; 48:28

"Lyme," ship, capture of Blackbeard, 2(2):13-16

Lynch, Anne (Nancy). See Mitchell, Anne Lynch.

Ann Ward, w. of Christopher, 18(3):29

Charles, ferry owner, mining administrator, 4(2):13;  
15(3):23,26; 35:190

Charles, Sr., Irish immigrant, Campbell Co., 18(3):29

Christopher, s. of Charles, Sr., 18(3):29

Daniel, builder, 19(3):41

Edward, ferry owner, 4(2):13-19

Head, supt. of colonial mails, 3(3):36; 27:21

John, ferry owner, 4(2):13-19; 14(3):16

John, Jr., president, bridge co., 4(2):15-19

protest against free bridge (D), 4(2):15

John William, Catholic priest, 24:125,132\*

L.L., Populist, 9(4):40

Patrick N., Catholic bishop, 20(4):18; 37:162,163

Sarah Clark, m. of Christopher, 18(3):29,30

Theresa B., Winchester, 50:115

"Lynch law," 15(3):28; 35:190

Lynchburg, city, 3(4):8-13; 4(1):10; 22(4):41\*; 25:15\*

aerial view, 4(2):48\*

art clubs, late 19th century, 31:207,209

baseball, 1860s, 28:186-191\*

bridges (M), 4(2):13-19\*

influenza epidemic, 1(4):34

Lillie Langtry visit, 1883, 34:110,111

life of Anne Spencer, 27:178-185

tobacco wagons, 1886, 25:17\*

tobacco warehouses, 14(3):16-21\*

town, 46:26\*

Virginia and Tennessee Rail Road, 2(4):21,28\*

Lynchburg Advance, newspaper, 49:10  
Lynchburg & Richmond Transportation Co. boats: 50:92  
     The Pioneer--Capt. Pellet  
     The Richmond--Capt. Eubank  
     The Lynchburg--Capt. Fields  
     The Highlander--Capt. King  
     The Mohawk--Capt. Prior  
     The Pocahontas--Capt. Lockett  
Lynchburg and Wardlaw Free Bridge Co., 4(2):18  
Lynchburg College, 1852-1863, 28:190\*  
Lynchburg Daily Virginian, 48:23  
Lynchburg High School, 1899, 5(3):18  
Lynchburg Marble Yard, Gaddess business, 51:66,67,69\*  
Lynchburg Daily, newspaper, 46:33,39,40  
Lynchburg Press, newspaper, 46:30  
Lynchburg & Salem Turnpike, 48:21  
Lynchburg Toll Bridge Co., 4(2):16-18  
Lynchburg Traction & Light Co., 46:39,40  
Lynch's Warehouse, Lynchburg, 1785, 14(3):16,17,21  
 Lyne, George, King and Queen minuteman, 25:92  
 Lynn, Adam, at Washington sale, 51:60  
 Lynnhaven Bay, 22(1):39\*  
 Lyon, Daniel, Petersburg, 15(2):12  
     John, mem. Petersburg Greys, 17(3):10  
 Lyons, James, lawyer, 3(1):46; 14(4):15; 33:43\*; 35:61  
     Mrs. James, Richmond, 11(4):6  
     Peter, Hanover Co., 3(1):30; 16(1):20  
     Peter, judge, 17(4):14; 49:154  
         bought Studley plantation, 50:160  
     Peter, physician, 15(1):14

## M

Maass, John, author

"To Disturb the Assembly," Tarleton's Charlottesville

Raid & the British Invasion of Virginia, 1781, 49:148-177

Mabry, Lewis, mayor of Petersburg, 4(2):42

Mabry mill, Patrick Co., 4(2):11\*

Macaulay, Alexander, Yorktown merchant, 9(1):11; 16(2):18

MacDonald, Ramsay, British leader, visit to Hoover, 30:160,161

MacCord, Howard A., Sr., auth.

"Forts in Colonial Virginia," 20(2):4-11

"A Virginia Indian family in 1680," 17(1):39-42

"Virginia Indian mounds," 15(1):28-31

Mace, ceremonial presented to Norfolk, 1754, 5(3):38,42\*

"Macedonian," ship, 3(4):5,7\*

Macer, Hannah, pauper, Augusta Cty., 49:28

Macfarland, Turner, Richmond belle, 2(3):19; 46:56

W.H., pallbearer for Monroe reburial, 35:58

MacFarland, William H., banker, 25:17

William H., lieut. governor, 29:133

Machipongo. See Hog Island.

Machumps, Indian at Jamestown, 48:61

MacIver, Charles, Alexandria resident, 48:180

Mrs. Charles, 48:184

Mack, Alexander, Jr., German settler, 14(2):26

Connie (Cornelius McGillicuddy), baseball mgr., 34:190\*

MacKay, John, leader of Royal Ethiopians, 24:7

MacKnight, Dodge, artist

"Flago, Beacon Street, Boston," 37:53\*

MacKubin, Florence, artist

"Basil Lanneau Gildersleeve," 25:117\*

MacLean, Lauchlin, land agent, 1(2):23

Maclin, Frederick, mem. House of Delegates, 19(3):40

Maclin-Zimmer-McGill Tobacco Co., 36:71

MacMurray, Fred, actor, 36:40,43

MacNelly, Jeff, cartoonist

"Mike Houston," 29:163\*

Macon, Ann, Jamestown resident, 45:177

Mrs. M.V., fundraiser for NMWMA, 45:32

MacRae, Alexander, atty., gov. prosecutor, 50:11

MacSwiney, Terence, Irish patriot, 51:153\*

Macy, John Albert, journalist, 39:56,58\*

Madam Russell Memorial United Methodist Church, Saltville,  
30:116,117\*

Maddux, James K., huntsman, 10(3):17

Polly, student (?), 24:46

Maden, J.R., hotel owner, 15(3):29

Madison, Agatha Strother, m-in-law of Elizabeth, 46:257

Ambrose, grandfather of James, 19(2):36

Dolley Payne Todd, w. of Pres., 1(3):29\*; 13(2):7,8;

23(1):32; 33:448; 48:44; d. of J. Payne, 50:161

Elizabeth Preston, d. of Col. Wm. Preston, 46:257

James, Col., f. of President, judge, 18(5):34,35\*

Madison (continued)

James, bishop/educator, 2(4):12,13; 5(4):6,7\*; 6(4):22,23;  
22(4):6,7\*; 23(1):30,31\*; 29:95; 33:148,150\*; 35:81  
James, president, 1(1):46; 1(3):26-31\*; 12(2):10\*; 13(2):7;  
13(4):31,32; 15(1):46; 18(1):30\*; 19(2):378; 19(4):18\*;  
12(3):31\*; 22(1):18,19\*; 23(1):30-32\*; 24:186\*;  
29:64,67; 31:114\*; 32:63-75\*; 32:141,160,162\*,185,186\*;  
33:31-34,75,78\*; 34:18; 35:83-85,113-119; 38:126,127;  
48:177; 50:5,14; 51:17,18  
bust of, 12(2):7\*  
role in convention of 1829-30, 3(1):20,17\*  
death mask of, 3(1):20\*  
election of 1789, 7(4):44,45  
election of 1800, 2(4):8-15\*  
grave of, 1(3):31\*  
legend about Houdon statue, 2(2):39,40  
opposition to religious assessments, 15(2):26,28,30,31\*  
visit to Elizabeth Russell, 30:115,116  
William, King George Co., 9(2):40  
James C., Fincastle library, 49:34  
Madison, town, 4(2):15; 14(3):16; 19(4):18  
Madison County  
courthouses, 19(4):16-21\*  
homesteads, 36:139\*  
jail, 19(4):18,19,21\*  
residents, 36:140,141\*  
Madison's cave, Augusta Co., 3(4):26\*  
Magee, James C., US Army Surg. Gen., 45:74  
Maggodee Creek, Franklin Cty., Walker homestead, 50:47  
Magill, Mary Tucker, educator/writer, 37:94\*  
Magness, Ruth, supv., McIntire Park sanctuary, 50:39  
The magnolia, 32:150-157  
mastheads, 1862 and 1864 (D), 32:150,152  
Magnolia Grove, home of Ravenscrofts, 16(1):28-30  
Magnus, Charles, artist  
"Alexandria in 1863," 15(2):7\*  
Magonigle, Edith, artist, 46:204  
Magraw, William M.F., surveyor, 33:115,116  
Magruder, Elizabeth, Arlington County Commissioner, 46:200  
George A. Capt., 50:67  
James, builder, 16(1):25  
John Bankhead, CSA officer, 7(2):27-28\*; 9(3):44;  
20(4):18,20; 21(3):18\*; 22(3):21; 24:89,90; 33:43\*;  
37:164; 51:86,87\*  
in Mexican War, 46:104-110,114; 48:30  
Maham, Dennis, VMI professor, 49:142  
Mahanaim, settlement near Blacksburg, 14(2):26  
Maho, Charles, tobacco factory worker, 39:134  
Mahone, William, CSA officer, politician, 2(2):42-44;  
2(4):27; 3(3):12,15\*; 4(3):28; 4(4):23-26\*;  
12(4):19,22; 14(4):17; 16(4):19; 18(2):38\*;  
18(3):44-47\*; 18(5):9-11; 21(2):32\*; 30:63-67\*; 39:174  
pres. Norfolk & Petersburg R.R., 50:70

Mahood, Sallie Lee, artist, 31:207  
 Maile, Eugene, Tubize Orchestra, 51:112,116  
 Mainwaring, Henry, servant, 37:110  
 Maison Carree, Nimes, France, 51:17-19  
 Maitland, Robert, N.Y. cotton factor, 49:73  
 Maiolo, Joey, Norton baseball player, 48:105  
 Maison Carree, model for Capitol, 1(3):5; 29:148,149\*  
 Major Bowes & His Original Amateur Hour, 45:104  
 Major, Henry B., artist  
     "The room in the McLean House," 37:124\*  
 Makataimeshekiakiah. **See** Blackhawk.  
 Makemie, Francis, Presbyterian leader, 17(1):27-31  
     Naomi Anderson, w. of Francis, 17(1):29,31  
 Malesky, Gaynelle Straight, author  
     "The Mouse Hunter," A W. Va. Memoir, 48:107  
 Lann A., author  
     "The Kids of Summer," The Integration of the Little League  
         in Norton, Va., 1951, 48:100-107  
     Norton Little League Team, 48:100\*,107\*  
     Championship ribbon, 48:104\*  
 Mallet, John W., professor, 1(3):17,18  
 Mallon, J.E., Union officer, 18(2):42  
 Mallory, \_\_\_\_\_, theater proprietor, 28:12  
     C.K., 51:88  
     Stephen R., CSA secy. of navy, 13(3):7,11,13,15\*;  
         14(4):5; 26:182\*; 33:102,107\*; 50:74  
     Thomas, witness against Edward Hill, 17(4):12,14  
 Malloy, Sophie, Richmond, 46:45,46  
 Malone, Dumas, historian, 29:156,158; 46:180  
 Malthus, Thomas Robert, author,  
     "An Essay on the Principle of Population," 45:126-132  
 Malton, Thomas, artist  
     "House-breakers, 1788" (based on Rowlandson), 37:101\*  
 Mammy Chris, slave, 4(1):29-30  
 Manakin, town, 3(3):37-41\*; 18(3):13-16  
 Manakin Episcopal Church, 3(3):40  
     Book of common prayer, binding, 3(3):39\*  
 Manarin, Louis H., auth., project historian VCWC,  
     50:79,79\*,80,86  
     "A building for the preservation of public records,"  
         24:22-31  
     "Lee in command," 25:164-175  
 Manassas, 12(2):34-39; 18(4):31-40,48\*; 28:45,46; 37:183-191  
     First Battle, 1861, 19(4):24,25\*; 21(3):14,15; 30:150,151  
     Second Battle, 1862, 19(4):40,41\*; 25:170\*; 45:36  
     battlefield area (M), 8(3):41  
     reenactment 1961, 50:85  
 Manassas Gap Railroad (M), 14(2):30,31\*; (M), 19(4):30-41\*  
 Manassas Junction, 28:44\*  
 Manchester, town, 17(3):36,37  
     cotton factories (M), 26:112\*  
     map used in murder trial, (M), 46:177\*

Manchester and Petersburg Turnpike Co., 3(3):5,6  
 Manchester Turnpike Co., 4(3):4  
 Manly, Ralza, Va. Freedmen's Bureau Educ. Supt., 46:30  
 Mann, \_\_\_\_\_, midshipman in Tripoli area, 15(1):6,7  
     Edwin, b. of Harry C., physician, 38:172  
     Edwin M., f. of Harry C., court clerk, 27:175; 38:172  
     Harry C., photographer, 28:28,33\*; 38:172; 39:4  
         bottling company photographs, 4(1):39,42\*J  
         children, photographs, 27:174,177\*; 28:28-33\*  
         fox hunters, 3(2):23\*  
         Pender Stores, 3(3):44,45\*  
         "Virginians at Play," 38:172-179  
         Virginians at work, 39:4,9\*  
         wagons, 3(2):8,9\*  
     Hunter, bro. of Harry C., 38:172  
     Isaac T., capitalist, 30:17\*  
     James, attorney, 38:172  
     James, bro. of Harry C., 27:175  
     James, Jr., nephew of Harry C., 38:172  
     Jemima, great niece of Cornwallis, 32:124  
     John, Gloucester Co., 7(1):19  
     Pattie B., Cowles, w. of Edwin M., 38:172  
     William B., student, 34:46  
     William Hodges, governor, 3(3):26; 5(3):15-19\*; 6(2):31,32;  
         17(1):45,47\*; 18(2):31,33\*; 32:104; 38:170,172  
         inauguration, 1910, 50:174  
     Mrs. William Hodges, w. of governor, 11(1):29  
 Mannerchor, German glee club, Gesang-Verein, 46:68  
 Manning, Charles P., chief engineer, railroad, 14(1):40,41  
     Christopher, Jr., Richmond plumbing exec. & police cmmr.,  
         46:45,46  
 Mansfield, \_\_\_\_\_, English jurist, 50:4  
 Mansion House, Alexandria, 11(3):37-39\*; 35:158\*  
 Manson, Otho F., professor, 31:164  
 Manteo, Indian, 48:57  
 Manzo, Bettina, auth.  
     "A Virginian abroad: St. George Tucker goes to New York,"  
         36:100,111  
 Mapmakers:  
     photo of Civil War mapmakers in the field, 48:33\*  
 Mapp, Alf, Jr., auth.  
     "Virginia's fighting Yankees," 8(3):18-28  
 G. Walter, state senator, 22(3):29\*  
 Mapp Act, 1916, enforcement of, 22(3):29-35  
 Mapsico Church, Charles City Co. 17(2):5-8  
 Maps:  
     "Atlas to Accompany the Official Records of the Union &  
         Confederate Armies," 48:26  
     "Gilmer," "Gilmer-Campbell," 48:35  
     "The Lost War Maps of the Confederates," 48:35  
 McDowell Map, 48:26  
 Map of the Battle-Grounds in the Vicinity of Richmond, Va.,  
     1863, 48:32

Map (continued)

- "Map of Fluvanna County, Va.," 1864, 48:33
- Map of the State of Virginia, 1863, 48:24,25\*
- "Map of a Part of the Rappahannock River Above Fredericksburg and of the Rapid Ann River and the adjacent country," 1862, 48:28\*
- "Additions & Corrections for the Map of a Part of the Rappahannock above Fredericksburg," 1863, 48:29\*
- "Map of the Vicinity of Richmond & Part of the Peninsula," 1864, 48:34\*
- Michie's 1865 Map of the Richmond area, 48:35\*
- U.S. Coast Survey, Treas. Dept., 48:24,26
- "Sheet #1, Military Reconnaissance, Dept. of Va., 1862," 48:30\*
- "Surveys for Military Defenses: Map of Northeastern Va. & Vicinity of Washington 1862," 48:26,27\*(detail)
- "Military Maps Illustrating the Operations of the Armies of the Potomac & James," 1864-1865, 48:29
- Old 'Nine Sheet' map of Va., 48:32
- "Yorktown to Williamsburg," map, 48:31\*
- Marable, George, mem. House of Burgesses, 18(4):23,26
- Matthew, Mecklenburg Co., 7(3):27
- Marbury, William, attorney, 38:128
- Marbury vs. Madison, court case, 50:6,14,15
- Marcy, William L., sec. of state, 29:187\*
- "Margaret and John," voyage of (M), 28:130-137\*
- Marie, Queen of Romania, 36:8,9,12,13\*
- Marine Corps, CSA, 16(2):42-47
- Mariner, Kirk, auth.
  - "The great September gust," 32:20-29
- Mariners Museum, Newport News, 11(1):40
- Marion, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127
  - Francis (The Swamp Fox), Continental officer, 27:55\*; 30:31
- Marion (city), 30:31-37\*
  - newspapers, 19(4):44,46,47
- Market Square, Williamsburg, 28:191\*
  - tavern, 5(2):4\*
- Markets, Richmond, 4(4):8-13\*
  - advertisements for stalls and products (D), 4(4):9
  - flower =====
- Markham, James, town trustee, Marlborough, 16(2):41
  - John, purchaser of Banister plantation, 11(4):14
  - Vincent, Jefferson, Va., trustee, 50:89
- Marks, Louis L., militia officer, 17(3):8\*
- Marl (shells in soil), 45:119-122,125
- Marlborough, Duchess of, 21(1):32,33\*
- Marlborough, Duke of, 21(1):32,33\*
- Marlborough, home of John Mercer (M), 16(2):32,40,41\*; 26:74-85
  - artifacts from, 26:83\*
  - sketch for insurance company, 26:80\*
- Marlbourne, home of Ruffins, 17(1):38,38\*; 32:128\*; 45:131
- Marot, Jean, tavern keeper, 5(2):5-7
  - tavern owned by, 5(2):6\*



Marquis & Kelly, Staunton, 51:67  
 Marr, Janey Hope, dau. of James Barron Hope, 19(3):28  
     John Quincy, CSA officer, 6(1):18-21\*; 15(3):9\*; 30:150\*  
     monument to, Alexandria, 27:92\*  
 Marriage  
     "Gretna green" in North Carolina, 39:177,178  
     laws, 1794-1831, 2(4):36,37  
     license for laymen to perform in remote areas, 2(4):36,37  
 Marrin, John Coleman, Sgt. WWI, Richmond, 50:128  
 Marsden, James, Richmond, 11(1):23  
 "Marse Chan," story by Thomas Nelson Page,  
     section of manuscript and letter (D), 3(1):7,8  
 Marsh, Henry C., III, mayor of Richmond, 27:122  
     Robert, slave owner, Norfolk, 51:69  
 Marshall family, 49:120  
 Marshall, Alexander J., mem. House of Delegates, 30:105  
     Alice Adams, w. of William, 14(1):9  
     Annie, w. of A.A. Yoder, 46:38,46  
     Bessie N., wildflower artist, 50:32,33,32\*  
     Charles, secy. to Robert E. Lee, 11(4):10  
     Elizabeth Carter Coles, 18(2):26,27,30\*  
     George Catlett, U.S. officer, 18(2):22-30; 33:91\*; 48:64-73,  
         64\*,73\*  
         Research Library, VMI, 48:65\*,63-74,  
         Dignitaries at dedication, 48:65\*,66\*,67\*,67\*,68\*,69\*,  
         70\*,71\*,71\*  
         WWII Separation Papers, 48:72\*  
         "Geo. C. Marshall, Soldier of Peace," library exhibit, 48:72  
 Hester Morris, w. of James Markham, 13(4):23,29\*  
 Hunter, student, 34:43,44  
 James, mem. Va. convention, 1861, 18(5):7  
 James, discovered gold at Sutter's mill, 46:286  
 James Markham, b. of John, attorney, 13(4):22-29; 16(3):47  
 John, Accomac Co. builder, 14(1):26  
 John, chief justice, 5(2):8,1\*; 9(1):23,27; 9(2):41;  
     10(1):14,33; 13(4):23,26\*; 15(1):11,13-15,19,21;  
     16(3):47; 21(3):26,33\*; 22(4):18\*,32\*; 24:6\*,186\*;  
     25:10,48\*,75\*; 26:162,175\*; 31:119,121\*; 32:74\*; 33:76;  
     35:117,118\*; 49:66; 50:4-15,5\*; 51:57  
     assessment of Nathaniel Bacon, 27:125  
     biographer of Geo. Wash., 48:155  
     convention of 1829-1830, 3(1):20-27\*  
     courtroom of, 26:169\*  
     death and funeral of, 5(2):2,40-42\*  
     election of 1800, 2(4):8-15\*  
     sentence to pirates, 1827, 9(2):4,7,8  
     tomb of, 5(2):42\*  
 John, hunter, 10(3):14  
 John, Richmond attorney, 46:179  
 Liz, and Jeff Seilin, auths.  
     "Tragedy on the Lawn: The murder of Professor John  
         A.G. Davis," 34:40-47  
 Louis, b. of James Markham, 13(4):26

Marshall (continued)

Mary Randolph Keith, m. of John, 50:4  
Mary Willis Ambler, w. of John, 5(2):14,16\*; 50:4  
Samuel, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:89  
Theater, Richmond theater, 45:16-25  
Thomas, Charles Co., Md., 29:36  
Thomas, f. of John, Continental officer, 13(4):22;24:5-1\*;50:4  
W.L., army engineer 45:29  
William, b. of John, 14(1):9  
"Marshall," boat that moved Jackson's body, 5(4):36-37\*; 36:167\*  
Marshall House Hotel, Alexandria, 11(3):33-35\*; 16(3):13,17\*;  
35:158\*  
Marshall Theater, Richmond, 28:5,11\*  
Marshall tunnel, 22(4):21-27\*  
Marshman, William, butler, 31:23  
Martin, A.G.M., III, auth.  
    "Lee's Christmases far from home," 7(3):28-32  
Aloyous, Capt., adj. & personnel, WWG Hosp., 45:75,80\*  
Charles, professor, 9(4):30,32,33  
Denny, clergyman, 32:121,124,125\*  
    family portraits, 32:114,125\*  
Edward, Accomac, 14(1):21  
Edward, bro. of Denny, 32:121  
Fletcher, artist  
    "Service club," 39:32\*  
Frank, banker, 37:138  
Henry, bell ringer and janitor, 10(3):18-20,22\*  
Homer Dodge, painter  
    "The Iron Mine, Port Henry, N.Y.," 46:264\*  
Frances, w. of Danny, 32:124  
J.G., CSA officer, 25:82  
James, free black farmer, Jefferson, Va., 50:94  
John, settler, 1(4):29-31; 6(4):44  
    patent for Martin's Brandon, 1(4):29  
John Blennerhassett, artist, 25:72,79\*; 31:83  
    "Major Bailey," 10(1):30\*  
    "John Durborrow Blair," from Thompson, 25:71\*  
    "James Lafayette," 31:85\*  
    "Benjamin Watkins Leigh," 25:72\*  
    "John Marshall," 25:76\*; 26:173\*  
    "Ploughing," 10(1):31\*  
    self-portrait, 25:174\*  
Joseph, mem. General Assembly, 22(1):9\*  
    Publisher, "New & Comprehensive Gazetteer of Va.," 50"91,92  
L.E., V-E Day celebrant, 45:87  
Luther, Antifederalist, 33:69\*; 35:113,114  
    Md. atty. of Burr, 50:11  
Mary Porter, and Susan L. Klaus, auths.  
    "A fair chance: Virginia Randolph Ellett and women's  
        education," 39:52-61  
N. Macon, trustee, Huguenot Springs Hospital, 18(3):16  
Philip, bro. of Denny, 32:121,124\*  
Raphael, musician, 11(1):9

Martin (continued)

Robert Dabney, Pfc. WWI, Richmond, 50:130  
Robert M., CSA officer, 14(4):8  
Stephen Taylor, Rev., Presby. Headmaster, 46:10  
Thomas, tutor/clergyman, 1(3):127  
Thomas Staples, U.S. senator, 3(3):16; 7(4):20;  
32: 103,105,106\*; 38:170; 50:106  
"Will," CSA officer, 4(2):27  
William P., Methodist leader, 18(30):30  
Martindale, Franklin, Union officer, 28:90-94  
Martin-Perdue, Nancy J., prof. & author, 46:152,154  
Martin's Brandon, 1(4):29-31  
    patent for (D), 1(4):29  
Martin's hundreds, 9(3):20  
Martin's warehouse, Lynchburg, 14(3):18,21\*  
Martinsville, town, 22(1):9,10  
Marty, Martin E., auth.  
    "Freedom of religion and the First Amendment," 32:158-171  
Marx, Joseph, Richmond, 19(2):8  
Mary, Queen of Great Britain, 7(2):14-22\*  
    coronation celebration in Henrico Co. (D), 2(4):5  
Mary Baldwin College, 6(2):13-18\*; 18(3):35  
Mary Fund, donations, 45:31  
"Mary Washington," steamer, 15(1):34  
Marye, clergyman/tutor, 2(3):22; 10(3):5  
    Morton, Alexandria Rifleman, 11(4):8  
    Morton, state auditor, 16(3):15  
Marye's Heights, Fredericksburg, 6(3):29-33\*  
Maryland, Delaware, and Virginia Railway, 15(1):33,34; 36:182  
Maryland-Virginia border dispute, 7(1):34  
Marysville (Charlotte Court House), 21(1):7,10  
Mason, Anne Eilbeck, 1st w. of George, 1(1):5,8\*  
    Armistead T., U.S. senator, 14(2):16  
    Bernard, Giles City, WarHC, 50:127  
    Carson G., Capt. 2<sup>nd</sup> Infantry Band, 50:105  
    Charles, VMI student, 49:141  
    George, fighter with Indians, 1675, 16(2):21  
    George, author of Bill of Rights, 1(1):4,8\*; 1(3):29-31;  
        2(3):27; 25:10,150,157\*; 26:75; 27:88; 32:63-75\*,139,141\*;  
        33:68; 34:13,14,17,18,176; 35:81-83,115; 39:39,42  
    Declaration of Rights (D), 1(1):14-19  
    home of, 1(1):9-13,48\*  
    George, mem. House of Burgesses, 1725, 26:75  
    George, town trustee, Marlborough, 1706, 16(2):41  
    George Carrington, historian, 6(4):18  
    James Murray, CSA diplomat, 18(5):30; 15(2):41,42\*; 35:87  
    John, at Washington sale, 51:60  
    John, pres. Potowmack Co., 12(4):47  
    John Young, secy. of navy, 16(3):8; 22(4):20; 34:66  
    Jonathan, Jefferson tavern owner, 50:90  
    Margaret, relative of Frank W. Holliday, 18(3):11  
    Paul, air cadet with Mason Wms., 45:61,62  
    Richard, U.S. Army Col., 46:286

Martin (continued)

Sarah Brent, 2d w. of George, 1(1):7  
Stevens Thomson, student, 9(2):40  
Stevens Thomson, U.S. senator, 15(2):7; 29:65  
Thomas, railroad engineer, 34:59-63  
Tom, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):41  
Valentine M., Franklin Society, Lexington, 49:38  
"Mason L. Weems," steamer. **See** "William F. Römer."  
Mason tunnel, 22(4):20,21\*  
Masonic Female Institute, Wytheville, 50:23  
Masonic Hall, Alexandria, 14(1):38  
Mason-Slidell affair, 15(2):42  
Massanutten Caverns, Rockingham County, 3(4):28; 50:53  
Massanutten Mountain, 1(3):24,25\*  
Massaponax, site of General Post office, 3(3):33,34  
Massaponax Baptist Church, 11(4):41-47\*  
Massey, "Parson" John, Baptist minister, 9(4):39; 21(2):33\*  
William Broaddus, Lt. WWI, Richmond dentist, 50:129  
Massie, Mary Preston. **See** Pleasants, Mary Preston Massie.  
Robert, professor, 13(3):27  
Thornton L., judge, 17(1):43-47  
Massie Medal of the Garden Club of Va., 50:39  
Massow, Robert von, CSA volunteer, 24:87  
Masten, John, farmer, 35:72,73\*  
Mastercraft Associates, N.Y. display house bus., 50:81  
Masters, Charles & Eliza, Paint Bank res., 46:260  
Masters of Foxhounds Assoc., 10(3):15  
Matchotick medal (D), 17(1):40  
Materials Testing Lab., Aircraft Div., Patuxent R., Md., 51:11  
Mather, Increase, educator, 17(1):29\*  
Mathew, Thomas, planter/merchant, 27:125  
Mathews, \_\_\_\_\_, farmer, Potomac, 16(2):21  
Alexander F., Lewisburg, W.Va., res., 46:264  
E.C., state senator, 2(3):35  
George, Continental officer, 24:106  
George Bagby, artist  
"Stonewall Jackson," 5(4):35\*  
H.S., editor of Wytheville Dispatch, 50:20  
Henry Mason, Lewisburg, W.Va., gov., 46:264  
Mason, son of Alexander, 46:264  
Samuel, Sr., governor, 30:171  
Samuel, Jr., son of governor, 30:171  
Thomas, Continental officer, 2(2):32,35  
Thomas, militia officer, 1807, 22(1):31,36,38\*  
Virgin, suicide of, 35:105  
William, agent of canal co., 3(3):10  
Participant in James R. rescue, 46:85  
Mathias, John, surveyor, 16(3):31  
Mathiot, George, chief of the Coast Survey's Photograph &  
Electrotype Div., 48:27  
Matholic, home of Thomas Lee, 3(1):14,15  
Matilda, poet on Jenny Lind, 45:22

Matildaville jail, ruins, 12(4):43\*  
 Matoaca, town, 30:177,185\*  
 Matoaca Manufacturing Co., 30:177-185  
 Mattaponi Baptist Church, 26:137\*  
 Mattaponi Indians, 28:112,114  
 Matteson, Tompkins H., artist  
     "Justice's Court in the backwoods," 36:156\*; 37:150\*  
     study of, 37:150  
 Matthews, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, militia officer, 24:8  
     G.B., artist, 46:187  
     "Lee and his generals," 37:115  
     George H., police sergeant, 31:163  
     Henry, Northampton Co., 14(1):22  
     "Jimmy," inventor of Brunswick stew (?), 10(1):37-39,41  
     Pat, auth.  
     "Joseph Jenkins Roberts: The father of Liberia," 23(2):  
         4-11; 46:86  
     Samuel, governor, d. 1660, 1(4):22  
     Samuel II, Jamestown gov., 45:173  
     Theodore, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):41  
     William, engineer, 16(3):31  
 Mattus, George F., professor, 10(2):33  
 Maupin, Gabriel, tavern proprietor, 5(2):5  
     N.C., clerk, 8(2):46  
     Socrates, physician, 1(3):17,18\*; 2(3):43,45\*;  
         13(3):27,29-31; 25:112\*  
 Maurice, Henry A., mayor of Manchester, 25:183  
 Maury, James, clergyman, 12(1):27; 23(3):7; 31:172,173\*  
     Matthew Fontaine, 2(1):40\*; 2(3):11-16\*; 7(2):41; 10(2):15;  
         12(2):4,7,10,11\*; 15(4):4-7\*; 23(3):7; 23(4):34\*;  
         26:178-183\*; 37:91,93\*; 50:66,67  
     Physical geography of the sea, frontispiece (D), 2(3):13  
     Physical survey of Virginia, frontispiece (D), 2(1):41  
     Walker, teacher, 24:29,30  
 Maury River, 3(4):8-13  
     bridge, Lexington, 1(2):17  
     **See also** North River.  
 Mausoleum, Mills's plan for national, 29:122,123  
 Maximilian, emperor, 14(4):42-47  
     Maury work with, 2(3):15  
 Maxwell, James, sea captain, 2(2):32  
 Maxwell Field, Montgomery, Ala., 45:54  
 May, David, physician, 28:82  
     David, Petersburg lawyer, 48:82  
     J.F., mem. General Assembly, 24:18  
     John, mem., Fifth Virginia Convention, 25:149  
     John Pegram, militia officer, 17(3):5,10\*  
     Joseph, 51:54,61  
     Thomas, Buckingham, 17(4):33  
 Mayburry, Thomas, ironmaster, 7(2):32  
 Mayer, Judge Charles, 46:191  
     J., Lt. CSA, 50:70

Maynard, George, sea captain, 2(2):13-16\*  
 Harry L., Congressman, 6(4):42; 10(1):19,20\*  
 Mayo, Anthony, Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
 Camella (Mrs. Joseph Jones), cook, 39:135,137,139  
 Edward Carrington, \_\_\_\_\_, 12(1):19  
 Ellen, Jefferson, Va., 50:94  
 Henrietta, dau. of Joseph, 11(2):15\*; 33:21; 47:43\*  
 Isaac, free black farmer, 50:94  
 Janie, Jefferson, Va., 50:94  
 John, blacksmith, 39:141  
 John, house plans for, Richmond, 6(1):36,37,42\*  
 Joseph A., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
 Joseph Carrington, mayor of Richmond, 1(4):26,27;  
3(1):44,45\*; 6(2):40,41; 12(2):16; 18(1):44,46\*;  
18(5):42; 22(1):23\*; 24:92,95; 30:136,137; 31:217,123\*;  
35:57,58,61; 46:124,157; 47:29; 47:43,43\*; 48:123; 49:176  
 Joseph McC., Henrico Co., 17(3):34,35  
 Lida, auth.  
 "John Yates Beall: The Southern John Brown," 14(4):4-9  
 Maria, Richmond belle, 2(3):27\*  
 Marianna Tabb, w. of Jos., 47:43  
 Matilda Ellis, wife of Isaac, 50:94  
 P.H., Richmnd, 10(4):30  
 Robert A., tobacconist, 20(4):39  
 Sallie Taliaferro, Richmond, 25:176\*  
 Sally E., Jefferson, Va., 50:94  
 Sarah, dau. of Joseph Mayo, 11(2):15\*; 33:21; 47:43\*  
 Samuel, plasterer, slave, 39:135,137,139  
 Sydenham, Jefferson, Va., 50:94  
 Waddy, Jefferson, Va., 50:94  
 William, Continental officer, 1(2):38  
 William, surveyor, 16(3):45,46; 34:182; 35:162-164  
 Fairfax lands (M), 27:87  
 Northern Neck of Virginia (M), 16(3):46; (M)25:103  
 Richmond, 1737 (M), 35:162-164  
 Surveying instruments, 46:138\*,139\*,139\*  
 Mayo Brothers, tobacco co., Richmond, 36:70  
 Mayo Island, Richmond, 17(3):42,43  
 Mayo Island Park, Richmond, 34:182-184  
 Mays, David John, writer/atty., 34:146\*; 50:13  
 Willie, black baseball player at Norfolk, 48:117\*  
 Maysville, town, 17(4):33  
 Mazzei, Phillip, author, 1(1):7; 29:82; 39:111,117  
 McAdam, Edward, Irish immigrant, 47:41,42  
 McAdoo, Orpheus, member, Hampton Quartet, 51:101,101\*  
 McAlester, Miles D., Union officer, 22(3):23  
 McAllister, Julian, U.S. army, 2(1):26  
 McArthur, Arthur, 12(1):32\*  
 Moses, sergeant, 3(2):36,37  
 McAuley, Muriel, theater owner, 27:120\*  
 McBride, R.M. & Co., publisher, 51:76

McCabe, Eliza Sophia Gordon Taylor, m. of Wm. G., 14(4):20  
     J.B., comm. attorney, 21(2):34,35  
     James D., Jr., editor, 32:154-156  
     John Collins, Episcopal rector, 14(4):20  
     William Gordon, CSA officer, 5(1):15; 11(4):10;  
         14(4):20-31\*; 18(4):39; 19(3):28; 23(2):14,18,19  
 McCabe's University School, 14(4):23,26,28\*  
     football team, 14(4):31\*  
 McCall, Archibald, coach dealer, 3(1):29  
     Edward R., N.Y. City politician, 47:8  
 "McCall's Magazine," 49:106  
 McCallum, Daniel C., engineer, 13(1):33; 14(1):44\*  
 McCarthy, Carlton, mayor of Richmond, 4(2):45,46; 10(4):34;  
     12(1):27; 12(3):47; 38:78; 46:39  
     "Live Wire," newspaper, 46:39  
 Harry, actor, 28:9  
 Norbert, artist  
     cartoon on baseball, 26:190\*  
 Sallie, 1st graduate of Stuart Hall, 18(3):36  
 McCarty, Daniel, speaker, House of Burgesses, 30:173; 39:41  
     John Mason, Leesburg, 14(2):16  
     W. Page, editor, 2(3):19,20; 3(2):30,31\*; 11(2):9;  
         14(2):17,19-22\*; 28:125,126\*; 46:56  
 McCauley, Charles, S., Union Cmmdr., 50:67-75  
 McCaw, James B., physician, 2(3):46\*; 31:258-267\*; 47:17  
     James Drew, physician, 2(1):7; 13(3):36,37\*  
     James H., hospital board member, 18(3):16  
 McClellan, George B., Union officer, 4(2):26-28; 7(2):27-31\*;  
     18(4):39; 19(4):36,38\*; 22(3):20-27; 25:170,171\*; 34:15;  
     45:36; 46:210,212; 48:26,29,30; 51:86  
     USA Capt., Mexican War, 46:105  
     Henry B., Union officer, 25:141  
     Thomas S., attorney, 37:154  
 McClenahan, William, militia officer, 24:5  
 McCloud, Anguish, Amberst Co., 38:156  
     Angus, s. of Anguish, 38j:157  
     Tabythia, dau. of Anguish, 38:157  
 McCloy, John J., at Marshall Libr. dedication, 48:66\*  
     William J., Richmond, 51:68  
 McClure, Alexander, weaver, 45:151  
     James A.L. Baltimore, 14(4):8,9  
 "McClure's Magazine," 49:105; 51:76  
 McClurg, Elizabeth Selden. See Wickham, Elizabeth S.  
     James, physician, 5(4):6; 8(2):5; 13(3):37; 25:149-151  
     John, physician, Federalist, 2(4):8,9  
 McColloghan, \_\_\_\_\_, agent of canal co., 3(3):10; 46:85  
 McComb, \_\_\_\_\_, lighthouse contractor, 1(2):31; 27:6  
     W.A.B., Nelson County, 47:19  
 McConkey, John, weaver of bedcoverings, 45:156  
 McConnell, Mrs. John Paul, Radford, 11(1):6  
     Wilbur, state investigator, 31:42-45  
 McConochie, David, Richmond Grays, 49:163  
 McCorkle, W.L., pres. N.Y. Southern Society, 9(2):20

McCormack, Nancy, Fauquier Cty. pauper, 49:26  
 McCormick, Charles, hus. of Ellen Wirt, 49:74  
   Cyrus Hall, inventor, 4(1):20-27; 50:15  
     barn of, 7(3):27\*  
     slaves, Anthony and Joe, 4(1):26  
   J.R., surveyor, Rockbridge Co., 25:125  
   Kyle, auth.  
     "Mountain Lake," 12(3):10-17  
   Robert, arms dealer, 22(2):46  
   Robert, farmer, f. of Cyrus H., 4(1):20-27  
   Stephen, inventor, 9(1):27; 50:15  
 McCormick reaper, 13(1):10, 11\*  
   advertisement for, 29:29\*  
 McCousland, William, Jr., cabinetmaker, 24:113  
 McCown, John, blacksmith, 4(1):23, 26  
 McCoy, William, pres. Staunton Convention, 18(5):27  
 McCredie, George, Manchester, partner of S.H. Saunders, 50:89  
   John, merchant, 18(4):41, 42, 46  
 McCulloch, Alex B., editor, proofreader, 45(1):2  
   Horatio, artist  
     "Glencoe," 38:145, 147, 192\*  
   Richard S., professor, 33:46  
 McCune, J.G., state senator, 12(3):32  
 McCurdy, Samuel, physician, 29:9  
 McCurry, Stephanie, author  
   "Masters of Small Worlds: Yeoman Households, Gender  
   Relations, and the Political Culture of the Antebellum  
   South Carolina Low Country," 49:77  
 McCutchen, Rev. Chalmers E., V-E Day celebrant, 45:88  
 McDaid, Jennifer Davis, author, 48:46, 47  
   Blue Ridge Sanatorium, 46:252-255  
   "Living on a Frontier Part': Virginia Women Among the  
   Indians," 46:67  
   "Thomas Jefferson and Elk Hill," 46:160-162  
   "With Lamé Legs and No Money," Virginia's Disabled  
   Confederate Veterans, 47:14-25  
   "Hampton Roads Baseball," 48:132, 133  
   "All Kinds of Revolutionaries, Pauline Adams, Jessie  
   Townsend and the Norfolk Equal Suffrage League," 49:84-93  
   "Our share in the war is no small one," Virginia Women and  
   World War I, 50:114-123  
 McDaniel, Dick, servant to Joseph Wilmer, 33:186, 191  
   George W., Baptist minister, 17(1):47  
 McDaniels, John R., hotel proprietor, 11(1):30  
 McDearmon, Samuel, mem. General Assembly, 17(4):37  
 McDermott, \_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123  
 McDonald, E.H., Wytheville Classical Male School, 50:23  
   James, editor, 4(3):44, 45  
   James, Richmond resident, 45:22, 23  
   John, Irish immigrant, 47:42  
   Marshall, geologist, 9(3):40, 43\*



McDonald (continued)

- Travis C., author, 51:26-35  
    "Thomas Jefferson's Poplar Forest, Privacy Restored,"  
    William, Lt., Continental army, 48:135  
McDougall, Alexander, Whig leader, 38:35  
McDowell, Alfred H., sec. municipal bldg. com., 49:7  
    Charles, Continental officer, 30:26,27  
    Charles, Jr., Richmond Times-Dispatch columnist, 50:176,177  
    Irvin, Union officer, 19(4):33,36; 35:42,44\*; 37:183,191\*;  
        48:26  
    James, committee for Ann Smith Academy, 32:41  
    James, governor, father of Sally, 17(1):11,12\*; 18(3):42;  
        23(3):17; 26:94; 32:41; 49:37,120,122,122\*  
    James, bro. of Sally, 49:122  
    John, Irish grocer, 47:39,43  
    Louis Marshall, bro. of Sally, 49:122  
    Sally, Campbell Preston, Mrs., Lexington, d. of Gov. James,  
        49:120-131,121\*,129\*  
        "Memoir of James McDowell, LLD, Governor of Va.," 49:131  
        examples of her letters in trochaics, 49:125-128  
    Susanna Smith Preston, m. of Sally, 49:120,122  
    Thomas Preston, bro. of Sally, 49:122  
    William A., 1822 Fincastle Library Co. director, 49:36  
    William George, architect, 23:121,124,125; 23(3):27  
McDowell, Battle of, 1862 (M), 12(4):26-28\*; 34:159,160  
McElroy, James, educator/minister, 18(3):35,36  
McFadden, Anna Elizabeth, nurse, U.S. Naval Reserve, 50:115,117  
McFarland, Gen. Earl, U.S.A., V-E Day celebrant, 45:85  
    Mrs. William H., Richmond, 11(4):6  
McGann, Margaret Miles, auth.  
    "Clouds of glory," 8(2):7-11  
McGary, C.P., USN lt., 50:73  
McGavock, James, tavern keeper, 13(1):15,17  
McGavock Cemetery, 51:65  
McGehee, Minnie L., auth.  
    "Fluvanna's several seats," 16(1):22-27  
McGill, A.R., Minn. Gov., 49:185  
    Ralph, editor, 36:114,115\*  
    John, Catholic bishop, 47:42  
McGinnes, Thomas Dix, WWI, Petersburg, 50:129  
McGraw, Frank, schoolmaster, 1(2):39  
McGuffey, Harriet Spinning, 1st w. of William H., 16(1):5,6  
    Laura Howard, 2d. w. of William H., 16(1):6  
    Mary, dau. of William H., 16(1):6,9  
    William Holmes, professor, 1(3):17; 5(1):22; 12(4):19;  
        13(3):27,30\*; 16(1):4,9\*; 37:91  
McGuffin, John A., mining engineer (?), 7(2):42  
McGuire, Hunter Holmes, physician, 2(3):46,47\*;  
    31:159,160,167\*; 32:152-161\*; 36:163,166,158,159; 47:17  
    Judith, Richmond, 18(1):46  
    Stuart, physician, World War I, 2(3):47\*; 50:116  
    William, Episcopal rector, 28:88  
    \_\_\_\_\_, Irish lad, 47:47

McGuire's University School, 39:55

McHenry, James, Continental army officer, 48:138,139,142  
     John, duelist, 3(2):30  
     Peter, Richmond, 29:34

McIlwaine, A.G., cotton manufacturer, 30:180\*  
     Henry Read, state librarian, 2(2):40; 27:132,134\*; 46:165,168  
     Richard, educator, 10(1):20

McIntire Park sanctuary, Charlottesville, 50:39

McIntosh, \_\_\_\_\_, CSA officer, 18(2):46  
     Jennie Pegram, Richmond belle, 46:56  
     Robert, tavern keeper, 19(2):46

McIntyre, O.O., N.Y. journalist, 49:107

McKay, Charlotte E., Army nurse, 46:224

McKee, Marianne, Lib. of Va. map curator, 46:149; 50:142  
     William, Rockbridge Co., 25:120

McKees, James, weaver, 45:151

McKenny, Carlton Norris, auth.  
     "The Richmond free street fairs and carnivals," 32:86-95;  
         46:72  
     P.J., Irish immigrant, 47:41  
     Thomas L., biographer, 35:14

McKenzie, Edward (Hoot Mon), baseball player, 26:188  
     Kenneth, physician, 31:15  
     Lewis, railroad president, 14(1):40,47\*

McKim, J. Miller, Penn. Anti-Slavery Society lecturer,  
     48:84\*,89-91,93,91\*

McKim, Mead & White, architects, 51:38,38\*

McKinley, William, pres., 5(4):17

McKinney, Philip Watkins, governor, 11(1):29; 11(4):5; 45:32  
     inauguration, 1890, 50:173  
     Pink, Appomattox Cty. slave, 50:46

McKinnie, M., architect, 18(5):36,37

McLaughlin, Lee, football player, 36:140,143\*  
     William, judge, 23(2):47; 45:31

McLavin, Oscar, musician, 27:40

McLaws, Lafayette, CSA officer, 22(3):21; 29:20,21

McLean, Walter, naval officer, 35:133  
     Wilmer, Appomattox, 12(2):39

McLean House, Appomattox, 14(4):22,27\*; 37:124\*

McLeod, Kenneth, capt. British army, 49:155  
     Norman C., Jr., author,  
         "Not Forgetting the Land We Left," The Irish in Antebellum  
         Richmond, 47:36-47

McLeRoy, Sherrie S., auth.  
     "From the barren hills of Caledonia: The journey of  
         the Oxford," 38:148-157

McMechen, James, physician, investor in boats, 14(2):34

McMurdo, \_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123

McMurrin, Lewis A., Jr., home of, 26:23,25\*

McNally, William, sailor, 46:279

McNaught, E.R., Richmond auctioneer, 45:21

McNear, Carrie, d. of Anna Ross, 50:31

McNeil, J.W.T., student, 12(3):30

McNeill, Jesse C., CSA officer, 34:106,107\*  
 John Hanson, head of Partisan Rangers, 13(2):42  
 William Gibbs, engineer, 16(3):32  
 McNevin, John, artist  
   "Destruction of the schooner Gaspie in the waters of  
   Rhode Island," 23(3):10\*  
 McPherson, Charles, f. of Chris., 46:119  
   Christopher, Richmond citizen, 46:119  
   Clarinda, slave mother of Chris, 46:119  
 McRae, Alexander, Richmond councilman, 4(4):8; 18(4):47\*  
   Alexander, partner in stage line, 27:23  
   John, militia officer, 22(1):34  
   John, engraver, 48:55  
   Julia, steno 45:9  
   Richard, militia officer, 17(3):4,5  
   Sherwin, militia officer, 19(3):15,17  
   William, engineer, 12(4):8  
 McTaggart, William, artist  
   "The sailing of the Emigrant Ship," 38:157\*  
 Meade, Everard, horse breeder, 29:12  
   F. Key, teacher, 16(2):28  
   George, Union Gen., 18(2):40,46\*; 46:223; 48:28  
   Nathaniel B., judge, 31:163  
   William, Episcopal bishop, 2(1):15; 4(1):38; 6(4):16,18;  
     18(3):36,37\*; 19(4):6,9\*; 32:186,187\*  
 Meadows, Arthur, h. of F. Towles, 51:128  
   Bettie Breeden, w. of John Paul, 51:127  
   Carmen, s. of John Paul, 51:128  
   John Paul, Greene County Singers, 51:124,127,128,132,134  
   Mary Frances, Molly, m. of Rose Lam, 51:127  
 Meagher, Thomas F., politician, 47:44,46  
 Means, Samuel C., miller, 18(4):15,17,18  
   home and mill, 18(4):17\*  
   Mrs. Samuel C., w. of Samuel  
 Meat industry, Smithfield ham, 4(3):14-17  
 Mechanic Guard, militia, 49:164,169  
 Mechanical Artillery, Alexandria, 16(3):13-21  
 Mechanics Cemetery, Richmond, 46:124,130  
 Mecklenburg County  
   courthouses, 20(3):22,33\*  
   railroads for (M), 33:154-167  
 Medals  
   Congressional, 7(2):9,13\*  
   for victory of Admiral Vernon, 15(4):32,37\*  
 Medical care, Richmond, 22(2):16-27  
 Medical College of Virginia, 2(3):43,47\*; 31:158,167\*;  
   32:52,61\*  
   first catalog, frontispiece (D), 2(3):46  
   memorial plaque, 2(3):44\*  
 Medical education, 1(3):16-18; 2(3):43-47; 8(2):5;  
   22(1):15-21; 31:158-167; 32:52-61  
 Medical equipment, advertisements for (D), 23(1):15-17

Medical practice, 18th century, 8(2):4-6  
 19th century, 23(1):10,17\*; 26:86-95; 28:180-185  
 Medicine, patent, 7(4):19,22\*  
 advertisements for (D), 7(4):21; 27:60  
 Medwick, Joe, black baseball coach & Hall of Famer, 48:117  
 Meehan, James, auth.  
     "Bojangles of Richmond," 27:100-113  
     "The solitary horseman in Virginia: Novelist G.P.R.  
     James as British consul," 27:58-67  
 Meekins, (Minkins), aided underground railroad fugitives,  
     48:81  
 Meem, Gilbert S., fighter in W. Va. campaign, 13(2):43,44  
     John G., settler, 13(2):39  
     John G., Jr., 13(2):39  
 Meem's Bottom, 13(2):38,47  
 Meenan, Daniel, 1822 Fincastle Library Co. director, 49:36  
 Megalonyx jeffersoni, 35:79\*  
 Megatherium, 35:76,79\*  
 Meigham, Robert, indentured servant, 12(4):46  
 Melchers, Corinne Lawton Mackall, artist, 28:60,71\*  
     "Gari Melchers," 28:171\*  
 Gari, artist, 28:151,171\*  
     "The caress," 28:156\*  
     "The china closet," 28:166\*  
     "The Delft horse," 28:166\*  
     "Easter More," 28:162\*  
     "From the porch," 28:169\*  
     "The hunters," 28:169\*  
     "In Old Virginia," 28:169\*  
     "Madonna of the Rappahannock," 28:157\*  
     "Mammy," 28:156\*  
     "Mother and child," 28:256\*  
     "A native of Virginia," 28:168\*  
     "Nelson Berryis store," 28:168\*  
     "The orange ball," 28:157\*  
     "The race," 28:168\*  
     self-portrait, 28:154\*  
     "Theodore Roosevelt," 28:161\*; 33:185\*  
     untitled, 28:159\*  
     "The white church," 28:162\*  
     "The winged victory," detail, 28:145\*  
 Julius Theodore, wood sculptor, 28:158\*  
 Melik, Zoss, artist  
     "Eugene O'Neill," 38:19\*  
 Mellon, Patsy, and Edward L. Henson, Jr., auths.  
     "James Taylor Adams, 1893-1954: Mountain scholar,"  
     21(4):12-17  
 Mellows, Liam, 51:155  
 Meloney, Henry T., pres. Wednesday Club, Richmond, 17(2):46  
 Melrose Caverns, Harrisonburg, 50:53  
 Melton, Elisha, contractor, 29:134

Melville, George W., engineer on "Jeannette," 36:17,23,26\*  
Herman, author,  
"White-Jacket or the World in a Man-of-War,"  
46:278,283,287  
Melvin, George A., Hog Island, 7(3):11  
Memminger, Christopher, CSA secy. of treasury, 4(1):14\*;  
17(4):26\*; 26:182\*  
"Memphis," tugboat, 11(10):43\*  
Memphis Daily Appeal, 49:185  
Memphis Zouaves, 49:185  
Mencken, H.L., writer, 27:129,130,140,143\*,183; 51:76,83  
Mendoza, Daniel, boxer, 29:167,170,171\*  
Menefee, J.H., slave, 50:47  
Menefie, George, planter, Jamestown councillor, 10(2):23;  
45:169  
Mennonites, 14(2):25-32  
petition protesting their exemptin from military  
service (D), 32:164  
Men's Equal Suffrage League of Va., 49:86  
Mental hospitals, Williamsburg, Staunton, 49:27  
Mental illness and retardation, 3(1):34-38; 21(1):34-41  
Becca, Fauquier Cty, insane woman, 49:27  
Dorcas Moss, insane woman, 49:27  
See also Eastern State Hospital, Public Hospital, and  
references under Galt.  
Mercer, Caroline Virginia (Mrs. William J. Young), 6(1):45\*  
Catherine Mason, w. of John, 26:75  
Charles Fenton, 3(1):21; 16(3):31,32\*; 18(5):22,23,27\*  
George, mem. House of Burgesses, 6(3):45; 26:80-85\*  
letter from Duke of Grafton refusing employment (D), 26:82  
Gideon, textile dyer, 45:151  
James, bro. of John, attorney, 5(3):5; 15(4):34; 26:80,81  
James, s. of John, 26:79,82\*  
John, merchant, 1726, 16(2):41  
John, attorney, 1(1):5; 26:74-85\*  
advertisement for sale of brewery (D), 26:81  
An exact abridgement of all the Public Acts of Assembly  
of Virginia, frontispiece (D), 16:76  
John Fenton, scalped by Indians, 26:81  
John Francis, s. of John, gov. of Maryland, 26:85\*  
John Francis, Va. congressman, 48:170  
John of Marlborough, 49:31  
Margaret, teacher & evangelical Christian, author  
"Popular Lectures on Ethics, or Moral Obligation,"  
49:80-82,81\*  
Mercer family coat of arms, 26:76\*  
Merchants, Richmond, advertisements, 1856 (D), 25:21,23  
Merchants' and Farmers' Peanut Co., 8(1):22,23  
Merchant's Hope Church, Prince George Co., 1(2):5,6\*;  
6(4):44-47\*  
Merchant's Hope plantation, 18(1):5,6,8

Mercie, Marius-Jean-Antonin, sculptor, 11(4):7\*; 38:76-85\*  
 "Gloria Victis," 38:78\*  
 statue of Lee, 11(4):1,5-10\*; 38:82,85\*  
 studio of, 38:77\*

Meredith, Charles V., Richmond lawyer, 46:45  
 John A., Richmond, 35:58  
 Samuel, Jr., owner of Wilton, 15(2):34,35,37  
 friend of Patrick Henry, 50:160  
 Mrs. Samuel, Jr., owner of Wilton, 15(2):34,35,37  
 Samuel III, 15(2):35,37\*  
 cabin in Kentucky, 15(2):35\*  
 Sophie G., suffragist, 49:90  
 William, CSA chaplain, 19(4):12

Meriwether, Francis, clerk of Essex County, 46:173  
 Nicholas, mem. House of Burgesses, 30:173  
 Thomas, Hanover Co., 30:7  
 William, Hanover Co., 30:7  
 William Douglass, mem. Albemarle Court, 17(4):8

Merrick, Tom, Va. cadet with Mason Williams, 45:53

Merrihew & Thompson, printery, 48:93

Merrill, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
 William P.M., page, Convention of 1901-1902, 10(1):20\*

"Merrimack," CSA ship, 15(2):43; 33:100,113\*

Merry, James, physician, Alleghany Co., 22(2):7,8  
 Samuel, bro. of James, 22(2):8

Mesick, Cohen, Wilson, Baker, architects, 51:31

Messick, Lt. Gilbert Kendall, Lancaster City, WWI, 50:127

Messett, Thomas (Pop), 26:188

Meteor, November, 1833, 5(3):34-38  
 description from Madison Co. (D), 5(3):37

Method, Alfred, tobacco factory worker, 39:138

Methodist Cemetery, Richmond, 46:130

Methodist Women's Home Mission Movement, 46:237

Methodists, 4(4):14-17; 8(3):40-47; 18(3):30-31; 30:110-17;  
39:167-69

Metropolitan Hall, Richmond, 28:6-13\*

"Metropolitan Magazine," 49:105

Meuse-Argonne American Cemetery near Romagne-sous-Montfaucon,  
 France, 50:135\*,139

Meuse-Argonne offensive, WWI, 50:135,136

Mexican War, 5(1):41,42; 45:37; 46:100-117  
 Stephen F. Austin in, 5(1):16-19  
 Lee's service in, 7(3):28-32; 46:101,105  
 George H. Thomas in, 34:67  
 newspaper headlines about (D), 34:140  
 pictures of, 46:101\*,102\*,103\*,108\*,109\*,111\*114\*,116\*  
 "Lobos Island,"  
 "Road to Saltillo, After Capture of Monterrey"  
 "Scott's Capture of Veracruz"  
 "Battle at Cerro Gordo"  
 "Storming of Chapultepec Castle"  
 "Bombardment of Chapultepec Castle"  
 "Entry of Gen. Winfield Scott into Mexico City"

Mexican War (continued)

"Road to Mexico City"

"Peace"

territory acquired by U.S. (M), 34:143

treaty negotiations, 34:136-143

Mexico

work of Conrad Wise Chapman, 20(4):18,17\*; 37:164,166\*

railroad building in, 14(4):42-47

Stephen P. Austin in, 5(1):16-19

Meyer, Milton M., auth.

"The postal service of the Confederacy," 9(3):4-9

Meyerbeer, Giacomo, composer, 45:23

Meyers, Meeta B., candidate for legislature, 30:133\*

"Miami," row galley, 27:114-117

Miami of Ohio Art Museum, Oxford, O., 46:213

Micelli, Carlo, (Karl Meisel), fiddle maker, 51:140

Michael, M.H., CSA officer, gravestone, 8(1):41\*

Michaux, F.J., Jefferson, Va., 50:95

Jacob, (Hunter's Fare) Powhatan County, 50:94

James, Jefferson, Va., 50:95

Joseph, Jefferson, Va., 50:93,94

Kathleen Virginia Venable, Naval Coast Defense, 50:116

Mary Ellen Lynch, Jefferson, Va., 50:94

Mina, Jefferson, Va., 50:95

W.F., Jefferson, Va., 50:95

W.W., bd. mem., Huguenot Springs Hosp., 18(3):16

Michel, Francis Louis, Swiss traveler, 10(2):26

Michelbacher, Maximilian J., rabbi, 7(4):26,27\*

Micheltorena, Gov. Gen. Manuel, 46:283

Michie, Peter S., cartographer, 25:106,107\*; 48:29

map of Richmond, 1867 (M), 35:166,167

"Michigan," U.S. gunboat, 14(4):6-8\*

Michigan Relief Assoc., 46:216

Michler, Nathaniel, surveyor, 35:167; 48:24,28,29

Mickens, William, Richmond, 39:151

Middle Plantation. See Williamsburg.

Middle Plantation Agricultural Society, 51:85

Middleburg Hunt Club, 10(3):17

Middlesex County, tobacco riots, 1682, 1(1):39-43

Middleton, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, commander against Bacon, 16(2):19

William, Continental army, 35:66,67

Midlothian, town, 11(3):40-47\*; 23:42-47

charter for school (D), 25:40,41

Midlothian African Church, 11(3):44\*

Midlothian Mining Co., 11(3):42-44

Midway, home of William Nelson, 3(4):38,41\*

Midyette, Dayton R., investor in streetcar co., 36:176

Mifflin, James, Union sailor, 37:32

Thomas, military secy. to Washington, 38:34,35

Migrant worker, 46:226\*

Migratory Bird Act of 1913, 46:275

Milburn, Frank, architect, 30:34

Miles, Billy, Danville baseball player, 48:112  
     George W., educator, 12(3):30  
     Nelson A., Union officer, 5(4):18\*,40-43\*  
     Walt, editor, 48:113  
 Miley, Edwin, s. of Michael, 33:87,88\*  
     Henry, s. of Michael, photographer, 33:87,89\*  
     Herbert, s. of Michael, 33:87,88\*  
     Martha Trimble Makey, w. of Michael, 33:87,88  
     Michael, photographer, 33:42,86-95\*  
         photographs by, 33:87-96\*  
 Milford Haven, 2(4):46\*  
     bridge, 2(4):46\*  
 Military District #1 (Va.), 46:29  
 Military Service Record, 50:126  
 Military uniforms, Virginia militia, 13(2):24,25\*;  
     16(3):12,16,19,21\*; 19(3):20  
 Militia, Virginia, 10(4):16,17; 16(3):12-21\*; 16(4):10-14;  
     17(3):4-10; 19(3):20\*; 22(2):38-47; 33:64-73  
     Alexandria, 16(3):12-21  
     Battle of Point Pleasant, 24:100-107  
     camps, 10(4):15\*; 19(3):14-21\*  
     defense of Norfolk, 1813, 1(3):32-35  
     Petersburg, 17(3):4-10  
     sheet music for, 49:163\*  
     woodcut of militia muster 1858, 49:171\*  
     **See also** names of local militia units.  
 Mill Creek Bridge, Shenandoah Co., 1(2):19\*  
 Milledgeville, Georgia, 18(2):19\*  
 Millennialism, 49:78  
 Miller, Alamby (Allie), d. of John, 49:123  
     Charles, del. to Convention of 1901-1902, 10(1):22  
     Cynthia A., auth.  
         "Virginia's coat of arms," 26:70-73  
     Daniel, Mennonite elder, 14(2):27  
     Don, caver, 50:58  
     Elizabeth Henry, d. of Sally McD. & John, 49:131  
     Fleming B., Fincastle lawyer, Library Co. director, 49:33,36  
     Helen Hill, auth.  
         "The earliest Congressional medals of honor," 7(2):9-13  
         "A portrait of an irascible gentleman: John Mercer of  
             Marlborough," 26:74-85  
     Henry, weaver, 45:151  
     Henry, Irish immigrant, 47:41  
     Hugh, merchant, 10(1):43  
     Isaac, mem. Albemarle Court, 17(4):8  
     Jane Bolling, w. of Hugh, 10(1):43  
     John, owner of iron works, 35:186  
     John, 2<sup>nd</sup> husb. of Mrs. Sally McDowell, 49:120-131,121\*,129\*  
     John C., auth.  
         "John Banister Tabb's defense of Edgar Allan Poe,"  
             24:156-163  
     Joseph L., physician, 18(1):23



Miller (continued)

- Kenneth Hayes, artist, teacher, 49:102  
Lewis, artist, 2(2):2; 2(4):22-27; 3(2):10-13; 46:83,84  
    "Alexandria," 25:126\*  
    "Bateau on Appomattox River," 38:188\*  
    "Bullard's Rock," 6(1):22\*  
    "Caesar's arch," 6(1):22\*  
    "The climb to Mountain Lake," 2(2):1\*  
    "David Laird's farm," 3(4):8\*  
    "Guitar player," 11(1):7\*  
    "Indian family of four," ca. 1849, 46:back cover\*  
    "Lexington," 25:98\*  
    "Liberty," 21(1):12\*  
    "At Lovely Mount," 28:180\*  
    "The party at supper and breakfast, Chapman's Springs,"  
        39:161\*  
    self-portrait, 2(2):2\*  
    "Single Indian Pursuing Deer," 46:137\*  
    "Sketch and scenery of Mount Forest Springs," 27:32\*  
    "Slave auction," 3(2):11\*  
    "Slave gang," 3(2):11\*  
    "Tobacco," 36:65\*  
    "Trip from Christiansburg to Mountain Lake, 2(2):1,22,27\*  
    "Virginia and Tennessee Rail Road," 2(4):22,23,28\*  
    "Virginia Military Institute," ruins, 9(3):47\*  
        sketch, 23(3):19\*  
    "Wythe County furnace," 17(2):17\*  
    "Wytheville," 9(1):15\*  
Margaret, d. of John, 49:123  
Percy, baseball player, 48:109,109\*,113,115  
Percy, Jr., black baseball player, 48:108-117  
Polk, pharmacist, 10(2):44  
Preston, Norton, Va., Little League Team, 48:100\*,105  
Susannah Preston, d. of Sally McD. & John, 49:131  
Sydney G., contractor, 33:158  
Thomas, Powhatan County clerk, 50:90  
Mrs. Thomas, dormitory hostess, Hampden-Sydney, 9(4):30,32  
William, CSA officer, 6(3):34  
William, U.S. commissioner of revenue, 18(5):14  
William H., later owner of Elk Hill plantation, 46:161  
Millersville Normal School, Lancaster County, Pa., 46:24,25,26  
Milliard, Harrison, singer, 31:104  
Millington, John, professor, 28:71,75  
    Thomas, artist  
        "College of William and Mary," 28:172,173\*  
        "Williamsburg," 38:65\*  
Mills, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:130  
    Charles, s. of Nicholas, physician, 4(3):7; 12(4):10  
    Claudia Crozet, w. of Charles, 4(3):7; 12(4):10  
    Eliza Barnwell Smith, w. of Robert, 29:115\*  
    George T., mine owner, 30:13  
    James, Tappahannock, 26:78  
    Morgan R., Richmond water commr., 46:46

Mills (continued)

- Nicholas, owner of coal pits, 4(3):4-7  
Robert, architect, 2(1):8; 2(3):4; 5(1):22; 16(1):37;  
17(1):19; 25:7,8; 29:114,115\*; 46:190; 49:6; 50:7;  
51:19,38  
Monticello, elevation of (D), 39:13  
Monumental Church design (D), 16(3):29  
Mills, grain, 4(2):8-12\*  
Milnes, William, Jr., railroad official, 4(1):9  
Milltown. See Waterford.  
Milroy, Robert H., Union officer, 34:159\*  
Milstead, T.E., sheriff of Warwick Cty., 51:87  
Milton, George Fort, publisher, 36:114,115,119,123\*  
Milton, John, writer, 32:135\*  
Areopagitica, titlepage (D), 32:135  
Mims, Martin, keeper of penitentiary, 6(1):15  
Miner, William, innkeeper, 39:44  
Minge (Ming), Collier, planter, 7(4):31; 13(1):5  
James, mem, House of Burgesses, 9(2):13  
John, horse breeder, 39:69  
William H., horse breeder, 39:69  
Minnegerode, Charles Frederic Ernest, clergyman/professor,  
1(4):23; 6(3):4,7\*; 8(3):31; 11(4):5,7; 12(3):47  
Minor, Benjamin Blake, educator/attorney, 21(1):18\*  
Dabney, builder, 11(1):26  
John, patron of the arts, 16(4):15  
John Barbee, professor, 2(3):7,10\*; 13(3):23,27,30,31;  
16(1):8; 18(3):38; 18(5):6,7  
John, C., Col., chief of med. serv. WWG Hospital, 45:75  
Lucian, attorney, 15(1):24,26\*; 34:46  
Nicholas, landowner, 48:7,8  
plan of Leesburg, 1757-58 (D), 48:6\*  
Raleigh Colston, professor, 10(3):19,20\*  
William, farmer, 9(4):41  
William C., 51:87  
Minstrels, 1(4):39; 38:16,17  
playbills (D), 1(4):38,39  
Mintz, Sidney, anthropologist, 46:237  
Minutemen, 24:4-11  
Mirador, home of Langhorne, 23(3):41\*; 47:7  
Mississippi Territory, David Holmes, governor of, 16(4):38-40  
Miss.-Vicksburg Southrons militia, 49:185  
Mitchel, John Purroy, N.Y. City politician, 47:8  
John, editor of The United Irishman, 47:44-46  
Mitchell, Alice, Richmond Victorian lady, 51:168,169,174,179  
Amanda, Gold Star Mother, WWI, 50:140\*,141  
Anne Lynch, 18(3):30  
Betty L., auth.  
"Superfluous lags the veteran on the stage: The death of  
Confederate Emanuel Rubbin," 32:126-133  
Broadus, economist, 36:125,126  
Edward, Botetourt Co., 13(1):18,19  
George W., CSA officer, 24:89,92

Mitchell (Continued)

- H.C., historian of Kable-Watt Publishing, 46:47  
Harold, black Norton baseball player, 48:105  
James, carding machines, 45:152  
John, botanist/cartographer, 12(4):32-39; 13(4):39  
    The contest in America between Great Britain and France,  
    frontispiece (D), 12(4):32  
John, Jr., 38:15, 16, 22; 51:177  
Kathleen, Capt., chief of nurses, WWG Hosp., 45:75  
Mary H., auth.  
    "With appropriate honors," 35:52-63  
Maud, police court defendant, 51:81  
Nathaniel, baker, 39:154  
Peter, Franklin Co., 21(2):12  
Samuel, settler/clergyman, Campbell Co., 18(3):30  
Samuel Chiles, educator, h. of Alice, Richmond, 5(3):17; 51:169  
Samuel L., N.Y. legislature, 39:126  
William, land promoter, 4(2):16-18  
Mittauer, John, black carpenter, 48:87  
Mizzelle, Foy, Tubize Orchestra, 51:112, 116, 118  
Mobjack Bay, Matthews Co., 14(3):1, 48\*  
Moffitt, Mrs. E.E., Richmond, 12(2):11  
Mohorovicic, Desanka, w. of Joseph, 39:90, 91  
    Jesse Roper, sis. of Desanka, 39:90, 91  
    Joseph, Yugoslav consular attache, 39:90, 91  
    Visna, dau. of Desanka, 39:91  
Moir, James, tailor, 27:79  
Moldavia, home of Randolphs, 20(4):31, 32\*; 30:79\*  
Molineaux, Algernon, planter, 29:166  
    Thomas (the Moor), boxer/slave, 29:164, 173\*  
    Zachary Thomas, boxer/slave, 29:166  
Monarch Jazz Quartette, Norfolk, 51:141  
Monardes, Nicholas, physician  
    Joyfull newes out of the new-found worlde,  
    titlepage (D), 11(1):22  
Moncure, Frank F., mem. House of Delegates, 10(1):20; 50:79  
    Richard C.L., judge, 14(4):18  
    Thomas Jefferson, CSA officer, 10(1):20  
Money, Confederate States of America, 4(1):14-19\*  
    counterfeiting, new money to combat, 1(1):20, 21  
"Monitor," U.S. ship, 32:80\*; 33:110, 113\*  
Monmouth, Battle of, 1778, 19(2):14\*; 38:32, 33  
Monocacy, glass factory at, 9(3):15  
Monroe, \_\_\_\_\_, grandfather of James, 26:83  
    Eliza (Mrs. George Hay), dau. of James, 2(3):19  
    Elizabeth Kortright, w. of James, 2(1):30, 33\*; 7(4):6, 17, 42\*  
    George, neighbor of Theodore Roosevelt, 33:186, 190  
    James, governor, 3(3):42, 43\*; 18(4):43, 44, 46

Monroe (Continued)

James, pres., 2(1):30,33\*; 2(2):35,40; 7(4):8,18\*,40,47\*;  
15(3):30,32\*; 18(1):15,16\*; 22(1):18,19\*; 29:67-69;  
32:141; 50:11; 51:37  
convention of 1829-1830, 3(1):20,17\*  
death mask of, 3(1):20\*  
election of 1800, 2(4):9-15\*  
inauguration of, 33:83\*  
reinterment of, 3(1):43,47\*; 13(2):29,30\*; 35:52,53\*;  
49:170,175,176  
tomb of, 1(3):31\*; 3(1):48\*; 35:53\*  
Monroe Count Watchman, W.Va. newspaper, 46:266  
Monrovia, Liberia, in 1800's, 46:87\*  
Monroe Terrace Apts. by Bossom, Richmond, 49:11\*  
Mons Sacer, home of Tyler, 7(4):31  
Montague, Andrew Jackson, governor, 5(3):16; 11(1):29;  
25:181; 32:103,104\*; 51:22  
inauguration, 1902, 50:174  
Elizabeth Lyne Hoskins, w. of governor, 37:132; 38:167  
J.H., 18(3):16  
Mrs. J.J., niece of Z.T. Henderson, 10(3):26  
John, Jefferson landowner, 50:90  
John H., Richmond resident 45:4  
Jeffrey, mem. Stuart Monument Committee, 12(3):43,44  
Ludwell Lee, and Eleanor Lee Templeton, auths.  
"Sully, the home of Richard Bland Lee," 20(2):26-33  
Philip, Baptist white elder, 47:31  
Robert Latane, attorney, 26:179\*; 37:153  
Montague's Shop, Richmond baseball team, 48:129  
Montauk Co., Norfolk, ice cream manufacturer, 39:6,7\*  
Monte Maria Monastery, Richmond, 47:40\*  
Monterey, Mexico, 16(3):10,11\*  
Monterosa, home of Gov. William Smith, 15(3):4,13\*  
Montgomery, Richard, Continental officer, 38:28  
Robert, Union sailor, 37:31  
William Reading, Union officer, 11(1):13  
Montgomery County, medical practice, 1800-1830, 26:86-95  
Montgomery Guard, 13(2):26-30; 49:161,170,171; 50:84  
Monticello, home of T. Jefferson, 13(2):18,22\*; 15(1):40,45\*;  
19(2):34,35\*; 34:76,89\*  
burial of Dabney Carr, 23(3):13  
elevation of, 39:10-16\*  
Ficklin purchase of, 1864, 33:120  
graveyard, 11(3):27-32\*  
history & restoration, 1(4):4-8,48\*; 39:10-21\*; 51:18,19  
inventory, 1815, 1(4):18,19  
Robert Mills at, 29:115  
ownership, disputes about, 11(1):27-32  
slaves at, 29:78-87\*  
Monticello [Memorial] Association. **See** Thomas Jefferson  
Memorial Foundation.  
Monticello Grape Growers Cooperative Association, 39:115

Montgomery Greys, militia, 49:180  
 Montgomery Guard, 13(3):26; 47:45,46,45\*  
 Montpelier, home of Madison, 1(3):27,30\*; 13(4):32;  
     17(3):12,16  
 Montpelier Hunt Club, 10(3):15  
 Monucola estate, 36:44,45\*  
 Monument to Confederate dead, Stonewall Cemetery, Winchester,  
     6(2):11\*  
 Monument to Yankee dead, Arlington National Cemetery,  
     Arlington, 6(2):11\*  
 Monumental Episcopal Church, Richmond, 2(1):8\*; 16(3):29\*;  
     29:116\*; 32:186,187,191\*  
 Monuments. See also names of persons, places, or events.  
 Moody, Dwight L, evangelist, hymn composer, 51:132  
     Hugh, Richmond, 5(1):29  
     J.T., wreck victim, 8(2):46  
     William B., Civil War amputee, 47:22  
     William Lewis, head of hotel chain, 12(2):22  
 Mooers, Edwin H., auto dealer, owner of Tate Field,  
     34:186,191\*  
 Moomaw, John C., orchardist and canning co. owner, 4(1):9-13\*  
 Moon, Clayton, Tubize Orch. whistler, 51:113  
     Lottie, missionary, 36:66  
 Mooney, John, artist, 30:118-123  
     "Birds," 30:123\*  
     "James River shad," 30:97\*  
     "Jamestown," 30:123\*  
     "Landscape with Washington monument," 30:144\*  
     "Richmond after fire of 1865," 30:121\*  
     "Richmond from Hollywood," 30:122\*  
     "Seascape," 30:121\*  
     "Still life," 30:120\*  
     "U.S. Atlanta," 30:119\*  
 Moore, Andrew, Rockbridge Co., 25:120; 48:176  
     Asa, shoemaker, 18(4):14  
     B.M., contractor, 21(2):19  
     Charles, chrm. U.S. Fine Arts Commn., 31:202  
     Charles H., Jr., mineralogist (?), 4(4):19  
     Elizabeth, midwife, 49:28  
     Evelyn L., and Ruth H. Blunt, auths.  
         "Composition, color, and sometimes humor: Artist  
         Bernhard Gurmman of Lynchburg," 31:206-215  
 Frances Cummings, antiques sales, 45:107  
 George H., writer  
     The treason of Charles Lee, frontispiece (D), 24:172  
 Harry P., newspaperman, 3(2):40-42\*  
 J. Hall, dentist, 8(2):9,10  
 James, farmer, 2(1):16

Mo9ore (Continued)

James Tice, auth.

"Battle for the Medical College: Physicians, politicians,  
and the courts, 1882-1883," 31:158-167

"Men in crisis: Virginia's Civil War governors," 35:148-161

"Three who dared: Virginia's outstanding governors of the  
twentieth century," 32:100-113

Jane, captive of Indians, 2(1):16-18

Jeremiah, clergyman, 27:92

John, student, Rockbridge Co., 9(2):39

John Bassett, jurist, 2(3):47

John H., auth.

"James Gaven Field: Virginia's Populist spokesman,"  
9(4):35-41

"The Jefferson Davis monument," 10(4):28-34

"Judith Rives of Castle Hill," 13(4):30-35

"Strange encounters," 14(2):12-23

"A Virginia family at Maximilian's court," 14(4):42-47

"Virginia's football war of '97," 12(3):28-33

"The University of Virginia during the Civil War,"  
13(3):23-32

John Hammond, auth.

"That commodious annex to Jefferson's rotunda: Was it  
really a national mausoleum?" 29:114-123

"The Retrocession Act of 1846: Alexandria and Arlington  
return to the fold," 25:126-135

Lucy, Rockbridge Cty. pauper, 49:27

Luther William, Baptist minister/professor, 25:43,44\*

Martha, w. of James, captive of Indians, 2(1):16-18

Mary (Mrs. Samuel Brown), captive of Indians, 2(1):16-19\*  
grave of, 2(1):19\*

Maurice, Lynchburg, 31:207\*

Maurice, tobacconist, 20(4):39

P.T., Irish immigrant, 47:42

Patrick T., militia officer, 13(2):31; 19(3):19

R.E., physician, 11(2):6-8

R. Walton, mem. House of Delegates, 27:92; 50:123

Richard Channing, Episcopal bishop, 1(2):39; 5(2):41\*;  
9(2):45; 12(4):11; 16(1):30-32\*; 32:184,188\*

Samuel J.T., comm. Virginia Sons of Confederate Veterans,  
10(3):28

Samuel J.T., Jr., biographer 45:14

"The Jefferson Hotel: A Southern Landmark," 45:14

Stacy Gibbons, auth.

"Established and well-cultivated": Afro-American foodways  
in early Virginia," 39:70-83; 46:76

Thomas, engineer, 12(4):8

Thomas, indentured servant, 12(4):46

Thomas, Irish poet, 4(3):30,31\*; 29:54

Thomas, West Point, 38:40

Thomas L., del. to Constitutional Conv., 1901-1902, 10(1):22

Moore family, attack by Shawnee, 2(1):16-19

home of, 2(1):6\*

Moore House, Yorktown, 15(3):44,45\*  
 Moorhead, John, mill owner, 23(1):20  
 Moorhouse, William M., auth.  
     "Alexander Campbell and the Virginia Constitutional  
     Convention of 1829-1830," 24:184-191  
 Moorings, railroad stop, 10(3):30,33  
 Moorman, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
     John J., physician, 18(3):14  
     John J., writer, 27:33  
     John, traveler, 48:16  
     Thomas, traveler, 48:16  
 Moorman's Warehouse, Lynchburg, 14(3):19  
 Mora, F. Luis, artist, teacher, 49:102  
 Morahan, Eugene, sculptor  
     design for Stuart monument (not used), 12(3):42  
 Morando, Jose (Courro), pirate, 9(2):5-8; 50:11  
 Mordecai, Alfred, engineer, 14(4):43-47\*  
     Jacob, Richmond, 7(4):26  
     John Brook, killed in duel, 2(3):20; 3(2):30;  
     14(2):17,20,22\*  
     Samuel, historian, 22(4):37; 39:103; 46:119  
 Mordington, home of Charles Washington, 13(2):8  
 Morea, residence of Emmets, 14(2):48\*  
 Morel, M. Sydnor, artist  
     "Judah P. Benjamin," 17(4):27\*  
 Moreland, J. Earl, educator, 29:28  
 Morgan, Abigail Bailey, w. of Daniel, 4(4):33  
     Charles S., penitentiary supt., 6(1):16  
     Charles W., naval officer, 17(4):42,43  
     Daniel, Continental officer, 4(4):32-37\*; 7(2):10;  
     31:55,56; 48:137  
     grave of, 4(4):41\*  
     George W., Union officer, 14(1):16  
 Gwenda, auth.  
     "Sold into slavery: In retribution against the  
     Nanziattico Indians," 33:168-173  
 Henry, pirate, 32:174,177\*  
 Henry W., Richmond baseball player, 48:130  
 J. Pierpont, financier, 9(2):19,20\*  
 J. Pierpont, Jr., financier, 9(2):19-22  
 John Hunt, CSA officer, 35:87  
 May Bell, N.Y. suffragist, 49:89  
 Morgan Continentals, 16(3):14  
 Morland, George, artist  
     "Pigs and piglets in a sty," 39:73\*  
 Morley, Bob, Norton, Va., Little League Team, 48:100\*,105  
 Morley Printing Co., Norton, 48:104  
 Morning Pilgrims, secret society, 39:155  
 Morris, Adolphus, bookseller/publisher, 35:138  
     G.U., USN lt., 50:73  
     George, surveyor, 16(2):37  
     George W., state senator, 12(3):31,32  
     Gideon, tavern keeper, 15(1):45

Morris (Continued)

Gouveneur, financial expert, 2(2):39; 38:126  
Hester, dau. of Robert, 18(4):24\*  
J. Richard, Jr., medical student, 36:42,43\*  
James M., planter, 29:131  
Jerry, caver, 50:58  
John, Richmond, 14(1):10  
Julian, huntsman, 10(3):16  
Lewis, patron of Geronry Owen, 9(2):46,47  
Maria, dau. of Robert, 13(4):24\*  
Meriwether, Fluvanna Co., 16(1):23  
Millie, steamboat passenger, 35:105  
Richard, mem. of 1829-1830 Convention, 24:187  
Robert, follower of Bacon, 7(10):31  
Robert, financier, 2(4):30; 7(2):9; 13(4):17\*; 24:173,175\*  
Thomas S., Baptist leader, 5(2):45  
Morrison, Alfred James, Rev., brother of M.A. Jackson, 46:6  
Archibald, married N. Roper, 48:13  
John, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):37  
Mary Graham, mother of M.A. Jackson, 46:6  
Robert Hall, Rev., Presby. Minister, founder Davidson College,  
Father of M.A. Jackson, 46:5  
Robert J., professor, 33:149  
Morris Cottage, Richmond, 14(10):4  
Morriss, Wilson, FABC deacon, 47:32  
Morse, Judidiah, fed. Gov. official, 46:141  
Samuel F.B., inventor/artist, 17(3):11; 35:97,120,121  
"The Old House of Representatives," 35:97,120,121\*  
Morson, Arthur, friend of the Pamunkey Indians, 10(2):22  
Mortock Milling Co., 30:184  
Morton, C.B., horse owner, 46:185  
Advertising broadside, 46:186\*  
James William, judge, 28:128  
Mrs. James William, 28:128  
Mariah, washwomen, 39:138  
Nelson, tobacco factory worker, 39:140  
Sidney G., auth.  
"To marry or to study," 12(3):23-27  
Moryson, Francis, speaker, House of Burgesses, 16(2):19  
Mosaic Club, Richmond, 8(1):45; 13(2):33  
Mosby, Bibby, mammy of Watson family, 4(1):31,32\*; 46:55  
Benjamin F., railroad fireman, 34:59  
James D., Richmond nurseryman, 45:134  
John G., author, 12(1):17,19\*  
John Singleton, CSA officer, 4(2):27; 9(1):26; 12(3):38\*;  
13(2):35\*; 14(2):14,15\*; 18(4):15,16\*; 28:82; 34:105;  
35:87; 36:74,87\*  
home of, 36:77\*  
Littlebury, mem. Cumberland Co. court, 17(3):39  
Mary E., housemother, 39:59\*  
May Virginia, dau. of John S., 36:84  
Pauline Clarke, w. of John S., 36:74,76  
Mosby's Hussars, 1898, 36:81



Mosby's Rock, Fairfax Co., 12(3):38,39\*  
 Moseley, Alexander, editor, 18(3):41,47\*  
     William, Jefferson, Va., trustee, 50:89  
 Mosely, Peter, black slave headstone, 51:69  
 Moses, Charles T., State Sen., VCWC Commisn., 50:79  
     George Higgins, Sen. New Hampshire, 51:153  
     Raphael, CSA officer, 27:165  
 Moses Myers House, Norfolk, 28:59\*  
 Mosque/Landmark Theatre, Acca Temple, Richmond, 49:12\*,14  
 Moss, Alfred, executor of Griffin Dobson, 46:287  
     John, Sr. & Jr., Ordinary owners, 48:8  
     Thomas, conf. vet. amputee, 47:20  
 Mossom, David, Episcopal clergyman, 1(2):6  
 Mossy Creek Academy, Augusta Co., 14(4):32,34\*  
 Motorcycle racers, 38:179\*  
 Mott, James, Quaker activists & reformer, 48:90,94  
     Lucretia, Quaker activist & reformer, 48:90,94  
     Willett, abolitionist boat capt., 48:77  
 Mount, Timothy Brinly, storekeeper, 35:68,69  
     William Sidney, artist,  
         "Ring the Pig," 45:125\*  
 Mount Airy, estate of Mason family, 12(3):23\*; 13(2):45  
 Mount Hope, Accomac, 23(4):47  
 Mount Jackson, town (M), 13(2):1,38-40,47\*  
 Mount Pleasant Seminary, Boyertown, Pa., Mennonite school  
     46:24  
 Mount Solon, town, 2(2):45-47  
 Mount Vale School, 37:95  
 Mount Vernon, home of L. and G. Washington, 1(3):39;  
     (2):39,40\*; 10(3):36\*; 11(3):1,5-13,48\*; 12(3):24,25\*;  
     13(4):4,9\*; 17(3):24-26,29\*; 20(1):1\*; 26:101\*; 34:48\*;  
     35:176\*; 45:26,28,181,184,185; 48:149,150,154\*,160\*  
     archaeological discovery of stone floor, dung repository,  
         48:164\*  
     barn and stable, 7(3):20,21\*; 48:162\*  
     chair cushion by M. Washington, 51:57\*  
     coach, 2(1):12,15\*  
     dung repository (stercorary), 48:165,164\*  
         plan for, 48:167\*  
     Father Jack, elderly fisherman, 48:186  
     "The Kitchen at Mt. Vernon," Eastman Johnson, 48:181\*  
     Mansion House, Dogue Run, Union, Muddy Hole, River, 48:179  
     mill plan by Oliver Evans, 48:167\*  
     "Mt. Vernon in the Olden Time," 1855, 48:178,179\*  
     naval salute to, 14(3):40,41\*  
     origin of name, 5(3):7\*  
     plan for barn at Dogue Run Farm, 48:163\*  
     plumb levels used, 48:166\*  
     reconstructed treading barn, 48:164\*  
     religion at Mt. Vernon, 48:187,188  
     roads to, 10(3):35,40

Mount Vernon (Continued)

- sketch of, 46:178\*
- slave carpenters, James, Sambo, Davy, Joe, Isaac, Simms, 48:163,164
- slaves: Agnes, Henky, Cecilia, Anderson, Ralph, Charity, Charles, Sambo Anderson, 48:182,188,189
- Steuben visit to, 19(2):14
- tomb of Washington, 14(3):28-39\*; 30:136\*
- Noah Webster visit, 1785, 1(3):35-40\*
- Washington Family at Mt. Vernon, 48:156\*,182\*
- "View of Mt. Vernon," Oct. 1861, Winslow Homer, 48:184\*
- Views of M. Washington's rooms/east front, 51:56\*\*\*,60\*
- Mount Vernon, Alexandria and Washington Electric Railway, 10(3):37-39
- Mount Vernon Avenue Association, 10(3):38,39
- Mount Vernon Cotton Factory, 31:35
- Mount Vernon Guards, Alexandria, 16(3):12-21\*
- Mount Vernon Ladies' Association, 11(3):11,12; 14(3):38,39; 26:101; 45:30,184; 48:159,167; 49:167
- Mount Vernon Memorial Boulevard, 10(3):35-40\*
- Mountain Lake, 2(2):1,27\*; 12(2):20-27\*; 22(4):39\*
- Mountain Lake Land Co., 12(2):22
- Mountain House, 48:21
- Mountain Rangers, 16(5):8,9
- Mountain Top Hotel, 15(1):46\*
- Mountain View, home of Bishop William Meade, 19(4):8\*
- Mountaineers, 21(4):18-35\*
  - homes of, 21(4):36-47\*
- Movietone News Co., filmed Lams singing, 51:134
- Moxon, Joseph, early 18<sup>th</sup> century writer, 51:167
- Moyers, J.P., Wytheville printer, 50:25
- Moyler, J. Edward, CSA veteran, 8(1):15
- Moynihan, Fred, sculptor, 12(3):41-407
  - Stuart monument, 12(3):43-45\*
- Mozart Academy, Richmond, 17(2):43,46,47\*; 51:170,175
- Mozart Association, Richmond, 17(2):42-47\*
- Mozart Hall, 29:33\*
- Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge, Mass., 51:67
- Mud March, ordeal of Civil War campaign, 45:40,41\*
- Muhlenberg, Peter, Continental officer, 13(1):38; 48:136
- Muhlenfeld, Jannette, nurse, 36:42,43\*
- Muir, James, Presbyterian minister, 14(1):37; 15(2):5; 49:32
  - William S., owner of painting of Latane, 28:128
  - Mrs. William S., w. of William S., 28:128
- Mulberry Island, 51:87,90
- Mulberry Phaeton, coach, 3(1):33\*
- Mulberry place, home of Woolfolk family, 27:29\*
- Mule Shoe, Battle of, 45:42
- Mulford, John E., asst. to fed. exchange agt, 14(4):11,13\*
- Mullen, E.F., artist
  - "Confederates in garden of Blair mansion," 28:89\*
- Muller, H.A., Populist, 9(4):40

Muller-Ury, Adolfo, artist  
     "Edith Wilson," 37:57\*  
 Mullin, Arthur, indentured servant, 12(4):46  
 Mullins, Gene, mgr., Norton Little League Team,  
     48:100\*,107\*,103  
 Mulloy, Hugh, Continental officer, 29:161  
 Mumford, Thomas, pres. of Richmond YMCA, 18(1):44  
 Munch, Edvard, artist, "The Scream," 1893, 46:203  
 Mundt, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, German ship captain, 35:127\*  
 Mundy, James, Botetourt Co., 10(1):21  
 Mundy Point, 15(1):35,38\*  
 Munford, George Wythe, secy. of Commonwealth, 15(1):14,17,18\*;  
     15(4):8; 16(4):28,29\*; 17(1):12,19\*; 19(3):19; 30:153;  
     Richmond Light Infantry Blues, 49:159,164,165,168,173,177  
 Mary Cooke Branch, Richmond civic leader, 34:130; 46:175  
     Letters of, 46:176\*  
     WWI civic leader, 50:119,120,123  
 Sally, friend of Kate Corbin, 36:164  
 Thomas Taylor, CSA officer, 21(2):7,8\*; 25:142; 31:208\*;  
     VMI student, 49:143  
 William, Richmond Relief Committee, 1864, 3(1):43; 11(4):40;  
     15(4):8; 35:54  
 William, Richmond councilman, 1807, 15(1):14,17,21\*;  
     15(4):8,39; 18(4):46,47\*; 35:54  
 Munger, Martha p., auth.  
     "Hog Island in the James," 10(4):41-47  
 Munitions, Hubbard's experiments with, 11(2):19  
     **See also** Armament.  
 Munnay, James, indentured servant, 12(4):46\*  
 Munson, D.O., nurseryman, Falls Church, 45:134  
 Munson Hills Nurseries, Falls Church, 45:134-139  
 Murals, depression-era from Va. post offices  
     Bessemer, Auriel, painter  
     "Historical & Industrial Scenes & Sketches of Va.,"  
     46:back cover\*  
     Lewis, Edwin, painter  
     "Riding the Hounds," 46:back cover\*  
 Murchison, James, VJDay celebrant, 45:91  
 Murfee, James T., VMI alum., 49:141  
 Murphy, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
     James, Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
     Otto Solon, WWI, Princess Anne Co., 50:131  
     Percy Anderson, Pvt., WWI, Pittsylvania Co., 50:130  
 Murrah, Richard, Amherst Co., 38:156  
 Murray, Irene J., auth.  
     "Henrietta Liston in America," 14(1):28-33  
     "Mrs. Liston returns to Virginia," 15(1):40-47  
     James, Lunenburg Co., 20(3):23  
     Jesse, Alexandrian Rifleman, 16(3):208  
     John, earl of Dunmore, 48:150  
     P.P.. saloon keeper, 46:44  
     Pete Mac, caver, 50:58,59,62

Murray (Continued)

- Rachel, midwife, 49:28
- William, \_\_\_\_\_, 29:7
- Murrell, John D., editor, "Richmond Times," 51:82\*
- Murrin, John M., and A.G. Roeber, auths.
  - "Trial by jury: The Virginia Paradox," 34:52-58, 118-125
- Muse, Becky, slave, 50:44
  - Elizabeth, farm owner, 50:41
  - Lee, slave, 50:44
  - Naomi, w. of Samuel Walker, (Onelly, Onie), 50:41, 42\*, 44, 47
    - children (17) of Naomi & Samuel Walker, 50:41
  - Woodson, n. of Naomi, 50:41, 44
- Musee Carnavalet, Paris, 51:6, 11
- Museum of Art & Natural Science, 46:198
- Musial, Stan, baseball player, 48:104
- Music
  - banjo, 2(1):34, 35
  - book, "The Temple Star," 51:126
  - James A. Gland, 1(4):36-40
  - church, 6(2):14-19
  - clubs, Richmond, 17(2):42-47
  - colonial, 4(4):4-7
  - Confederate army, 9(4):5-8
  - hymnals with shape notes, 6(2):16, 17
  - Frederick Delius in Danville, 9(1):16-20
  - folk, 6(2):14-19
  - marching and campfire songs (D), 9(4):7
  - minstrels, 1(4):39, 40
  - radio, 5(2):29-32
  - singing schools, 6(2):16, 17
  - in tobacco factory, 9(1):17
  - Virginia Choral Festival, 1931, 11(1):6
  - Washington family music lessons, 35:172-183
  - White Top Festival, 1931-1939, 11(1):4-11
  - "The Wrect of the old '97," 8(2):43-46
- "Musical Million" magazine, Ruebush/Kieffer, 50:103; 51:128
  - Subscribers: Breedens, Deans, Eppards, Hensleys, Lamb, 51:128
- Musical production, "The Flat Below," 51:110
- Muskets. **See also** Rifles.
- Mussa, Battista, Italian prisoner of war, 39:185\*
- Muter, George, officer of state garrison, 23(1):41
- Mutiny Act, 33:129-131
- Mutton, Richard, settler, 6(4):9
- Mutual Assurance Society, 1805 images of Studley, 50:160\*
- Mutual Benevolent Sociey, 39:152
- Mydans, Carl, photographer, 37:80\*
- Myerhoff, Barbara, author, 46:237
- Myers, E.T.D. and wife, Richmond, 14(3):47\*
  - Elijah E., architect, 17(2):20; 49:6
  - Eliza K., Petersburg housewife, 33:56
  - Frank M., CSA officer, 34:105

Myers (Continued)

Gustavus A., merchant, Richmond, 27:66  
Henry H., land developer, 20(3):12  
Joseph, Fluvanna, 16(1):23  
Moses, Norfolk councilman, 28:60  
    home of, 28:59\*  
Moses A., Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:90  
Myer, marshal at Monroe reburial, 3(1):44  
Tony, tobacco factory worker, 39:137  
William, hus. of Mattie Paul, 28:125,126  
William B., artist  
    "The phantom march," 27:66\*  
William H., artist  
    "Monterey harbor," 16(3):11\*  
    "Ships under sail for Monterey," 16(3):11\*  
Myers House, Richmond, 14(2):18; 18(4):46,47\*

## N

- Naisawald, L. VanLoan, auth.  
    "The Battle of Bristoe Station," 18(2):39-47  
    "Fanny Ricketts: Nurse, dearest, devoted wife," 21(3):14-21  
    "The little church at Sudley," 8(3):40-47  
    "The Manassas Gap Railroad," 19(4):30-41  
    "A spy's-eye view of Manassas," 12(2):34-39  
Nakahama, Manjiro, interpreter, 29:177\*  
Nansemond River Light Station, 27:7\*  
Nansemonds (Nansamonds), Indians, 28:112,114  
Nancy, slave to Thomas Catesby Jones & m. of Griffin Dobson,  
    46:282  
Nanziattico Indians hanged, 33:171  
Napier, Charles James, British officer, 1(3):32  
    Dinks, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
    Patrick, builder, 16(1):22,23  
    Thomas, Fluvanna Co., 16(1):22; 17(4):8  
Nasa Non-Destructive Evaluation Sciences Lab., Hampton, 51:7  
Nash, \_\_\_\_\_, sentry, Public Guard, 18(4):41,42,46,47  
    John, British archit. patron, 51:6  
    Thomas P., Dr., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
    William M., Petersburg judge, 48:82,122\*,128,130  
Nasheackuk, son of Black Hawk, 35:4,11,12,48\*  
"Nashville," CSA ship, 9(4):20; 15(2):38,42,43  
Nashville Army Air Center, Nashville, Tenn., 45:53  
Nashville agrarians, 36:112-127  
Nassau-Sieghen, Prince, friend of Littlepage, 2(2):18  
Nast, Thomas, artist/cartoonist  
    caricature of British & Russian ships in Norfolk, 2(4):40\*  
Nation, magazine, 50:140  
National Academy of Design, 49:101  
National Aeronautics & Space Adm., 46:276  
"National Anti-Slavery Standard," 48:83  
National Assoc. of Army Nurses of the Late War, 46:224  
National Civil War Centennial Assembly 1959, 50:81  
National Drill & Encampment, 1887, 49:178-187  
    Cartoons of, 49:181\*  
    Panoramic view of, 49:178\*&179\*  
National Fodder Cutter, 13(1):8\*  
National Grays. See Portsmouth National Grays.  
National League for Women's Service, 50:121,123  
National Park Service,excavation at Jamestown,7(1):40-47;45:166  
National Speleological Society, (NSS), 50:52,53  
    "NSS Bulletin", 50:61  
National String Instrument Co. of L.A., 51:115,118,118\*,119  
National Teachers Assoc., 46:25  
National Woman's Party, (NWP), 49:88,90,92  
National Woman's Suffrage Assoc., (NAWSA), 46:231; 49:85  
National Youth Adm., 46:229

Natural Bridge, 4(4):42,48\*; 15(1):40,44\*; 22(4):1,37\*;  
     25:124\*; 33:94\*  
     Jefferson deed to, 4(4):43;  
     legends about, 9(1):11,15\*  
     visit to Curren Swaim, 1852, 39:164,166\*  
 Natural Chimneys, 2(2):45,48\*  
 Natural rights and the Ninth Amendment, 35:80-85  
 Natural Tunnel, 5(2):36-39\*  
 Nature Conservancy, 46:276  
 Naval Ships, United States, Constellation, Peacock, Java, &  
     Ohio, 46:278-280,282,283  
 Naverans [Naviraus], Indian, 17(2):41; 17(3):43-47  
 Navy College Training Program (V-12). See World War II,  
     Army and Navy college training programs.  
 Navy Nurse Corps, 50:115  
 Navy Yard, Washington, D.C., 39:127\*; 46:279,281  
 Nawaki, King Bennie, Hawaiian music, 51:115,116,118  
 Naylor, Mary, Elizabeth City Co., 10(2):26  
 Neagle, \_\_\_\_\_, artist  
     "William Strickland," 14(3):32\*  
 Neal, John, editor, 5(1):4,5  
     H.C., clergyman, 5(2):37,39  
 Nealon, David E., author  
     "We Don't Sing Like That Now" - Bela Lam and His Greene  
     County Singers, 51:124-135  
 Neapope, Sauk Indian, 35:6  
 Needham, Thomas, explorer, 4(2):23  
 Neeley, Ethel, NAWSA member, 49:87  
 Neely, Mark E., Harold Holzer, and Gabor S. Boritt, auths.  
     "Prints of the Lost Cause," 37:114-125  
 Negro Historical & Industrial Exposition, 51:177  
 Negro Quartet, 51:113  
 Neighbors, Thomas, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:90  
 Neil, John, Union gunner, 37:31  
     Sheriff, apple grower, 10(2):24,28  
 Neilson, John, master carpenter, 6(2):22  
     Raymond Perry Rodgers, artist  
     "Ellen Glasgow," 36:12\*  
 Nellum, Henry, member, Peerless Four Quartet, 51:104  
 Nelms, Willie, auth.  
     "A divided city: Bristol's border disputes and the water  
     works war of 1889," 28:172-179  
     "George Lafayette Carter, empire builder," 30:12-21  
 Nelson, A.L., land developer, 20(3):12  
     Alex, Staunton, 49:20  
     Catharine Isabella, dau. of William, 3(4):42  
     Grover T., hunter, 10(3):45-47\*  
     Hugh, mem. House of Delegates, 12(1):17\*; 22(2):34; 37:140  
     Mrs. Hugh, Richmond, 12(1):17L\*; 13(4):31  
     John, grandson of Thomas, 16(1):32  
     John, s. of John, 16(1):32  
     Joseph, carpenter at Monticello, 29:79,85,86  
     Louisa, mammy of James Branch Cabell, 4(1):29,32,33\*

Martha Lewis Walker, w. of William, 3(4):41,42  
 Nelson (Continued)  
   Robert, s. of John, 16(1):32; 49:154  
   Thomas =====  
     Virginia governor, 48:138,142  
   Thomas, Jr. ===== 49:154,156,157  
   Thomas Maduit, political candidate, 33:75  
   William ===== 49:154  
 Nelson County  
   cabins, 24:97,116-123,144\*  
   courthouse, 18(2):5-7\*  
   young man, 46:239\*  
 Nelson House, Yorktown, 1(2):41,42\*  
 Nelson-Galt House, Williamsburg, 13(4):37\*  
 Namattanew, Powhatan chief, 28j:110-117  
 Neriah Baptist Church, Lexington, 23(1):20,21\*  
 Nesselrodt, Maude, student, 37:98\*  
 Nethers, Madison Co., 36:142,143\*  
 Netherton, Nan, and Ross Netherton, auths.  
   "Courthouses of Fairfax Co.," 27:86-95  
 Netherwood, Albin, quarry owner, 4(1):5,8  
   James, quarry owner, 44(1):5,8  
 Neuville, Baroness Hyde de, artist  
   "Tomb of Washington at Mt. Vernon," 1840, 48:171\*  
 Neve, Frederick William, Episcopal clergyman, 23(3):41,42,47\*  
 Neville, Henry, investor in London Company, 1(3):10  
   John Davenport, auth.  
     "Hugh Jones and his universal Georgian calendar," 26:134-143  
     "Oscar Wilde: An apostle of aestheticism in the Old  
       Dominion," 28:62-69  
 Nevin, I. I., artist  
   "A bucolic depiction of Richmond," Va., 46:94\*,95\*  
   James, indentured servant, 12(4):46  
 New, James Frank, hotel entrepreneur, 38:40  
 New Bohemia, town, 2(1):42,43  
 New Castle, 16(2):32  
 New Deal, 1933-1939, 33:5-19; 46:227  
New England Palladium, 51:59  
 New Glasgow, town, 18(2):6  
 New Kent County  
   burning of clerk's office, 39:46  
   tobacco riots, 1682, 1(1):39-41  
 New Kent Light Dragoons, 19(3):18  
 New London, town, 15(3):22-29; 21(1):7-9  
 New London Academy, 15(3):23,29\*  
 New Market, town, 13(3):16-22; 15(1):42  
   Battle of, 1864 (M), 3(4):30-37\*  
 New Orleans, 1725 (M), 31:7\*  
 New Plymouth, town, 16(2):37  
   See also Tappahannock.  
 New Point Comfort Lighthouse (M), 18(5):1,12-15\*; 27:5,14\*  
 New Post, general post office, 3(3):34-36\*



New Richmond Theater, 1(3):12,15; 28:8-13\*  
     advertisement for, 1865 (D), 28:13  
     playbill, 1863 (D), 28:4  
 New River, 4(2):22,23; 5(4):9,11,15; 6(1):22-27  
     bridge destroyed by Union troops, 2(4):27  
 New River, White Sulphur Springs, 2(2):22,23\*  
     advertisement for, 1865 (D), 6(1):23  
 New South, 46:11-13  
 New Stone, Buckingham Co., 1(2):39  
 New York area, map, 1776 (M), 35:65\*  
 New York City, 1782 (M), 36:102\*  
     Broad Street, watercolor, 36:107\*  
     city and harbor, 36:108\*  
     view from "La Jupiter," 1794, 36:100\*  
     view of North River, 1782, 36:11\*  
     World's Fair, 1939, Virginia exhibit, 35:31,37\*  
 New York Contemporary Music Festival, 45:104  
 New York Herald, newspaper, 51:77  
 New York National Guard, 7<sup>th</sup> Rgmt., 49:175,176  
 New York, Philadelphia, and Norfolk Railroad, 13(4):13\*  
 New York School of Art, 49:101  
 New York Society for the Suppression of Vice, 51:76  
 "Newberne," steamer, 24:77\*  
 Newberry, Samuel H., writer, state senator, 12(2):22  
 Newby, Clarence, Norfolk Golden Crowns Quartet, 51:104  
 Newcastle Town (M), 30:6,12\*  
 Newcomb, Raymond L., naturalist, 36:18,29\*  
 Newman, Frances, writer, 27:137  
     James Barbour, physician, Gordonsville, 19(2):38  
     Robert Loftin, artist  
         "Shipwreck," 36:89\*  
 Newmarket Jockey Club, 39:69  
 Newport, Christopher, leader of expedition to Virginia,  
     2(1):38; 6(4):8-10; 9(3):12,14; 12(1):5; 14(2):42; 17(2):35-  
     41; 17(3):42-47  
     Mary, housekeeper of Wm. Royall, 46:257  
     Thomas. See Savage, Thomas.  
 Newport Masonic Lodge, N.Y., 45:47  
 Newport, N.Y., burial place of D. Holt., 45:47  
 Newport News, city  
     dams, 24:91-94  
     housing, 1917-1918, 16(4):41-47\*  
 Newport News Light & Water Co., 51:89,90  
 Newport News Middle Ground Light Station, 27:9\*  
 Newport News Shipbuilding and Dry Dock Co., 11(1):36;  
     16(4):41,42; 51:89,90  
 News & Observer, N.C. newspaper, 48:54  
 Newsam, George, cabinetmaker, 24:111  
 Newsboys, Norfolk Ledger-Dispatch, 39:8\*  
 Newspapers, see also newspaper names  
     controversy about visit of Albert Edward, 1860, 30:135-143  
     response to pure food and drug regulation, 1907, 7(4):19-21  
     Richmond, duel between editors, 1846, 18(1):32-39

Newspapers (Continued)

seizure by Lord Dunmore, 25:58-71  
Virginia gazette, 4(3):39-42; 5(4):29  
Post, 48:132  
Landmark, 48:132  
Hampton Monitor, 48:132  
Recoil, 48:132  
Newton, John B., Episcopal bishop, 10(3):27; 38:122  
Thomas, mem. House of Delegates, 2(2):35  
Wayne, singer, 48:59  
Mrs. William B., dau.-in-law of Willoughby, 28:119  
Willoughby, mem. House of Delegates, 28:122  
N.Y.City Committee on Local Defense, 47:9  
"New York Herald," newspaper, 45:18  
style sheet, 51:80\*  
New York Times, 49:179,180,182,185,187  
New York, Philadelphia & Norfolk R.R., 46:271  
Ney, [Peter Stuart ?], marshall (?), 3(4):39-43  
Nicholas, Betsey. See Randolph, Betsey Nicholas.  
Elizabeth B., Richmond, 11(4):6,8  
George, =====  
John, involved in slate business, 38:161  
Mary Smith, w. of George, 15(2):23  
Mary Spear, w. of Phillip, 49:81  
Philip Norborne, atty. gen., 13(3):38-39\*; 15(1):14; 49:81  
Mrs. Willoughby, 28:122  
Robert Carter, treasurer of colony, 1(1):20,21; 2(3):27;  
9(1):9,10; 15(2):23; 18(4):27; 23(3):11; 32:63  
home of, 15(2):24,25\*  
Wilson Cary, governor, 1(2):23,26,28\*; 14(3):29;  
15(2):27,32\*; 16(2):8,10\*; 22(3):9,10\*; 51:20  
Nichols, Frederick D., architect, 31:31\*  
James N., militia officer, 17(3):5,6  
Nicholls, Michael L., auth.  
"Searching for Eden," 36:88-95  
Nicholson, Andrew, \_\_\_\_\_, 12(1):17\*  
Mrs. Bailey, housewife, 36:138,139\*; 46:231\*  
Francis, governor, 1(2):7,15; 2(3):5,6; 3(3):38;  
7(1):16,19; 12(2):42,43; 16(2):31,35\*; 17(1):29,30;  
24:26; 29:92,94; 28:23; 32:174-183; 45:178  
1700 Proclamation, (D)46:172\*,173  
Charles Pitts, father of Ike, 50:53  
Connie Cook, wife of Ike, 50:53-55,61  
David, son of Ike, 50:53-62  
Ethel Kennedy, mother of Ike, 50:53  
George, cartographer, 28:58  
Isaac, (Ike) Kennedy, spelunker, Butler cave discoverer,  
50:52-63,56\*,57\*,62\*  
Michael, son of Ike, 50:53-62,58\*  
John B., naval officer, 16(4):7,8\*  
Russ, apple peeler, 36:398  
Thomas, editor, description of Capitol, 35:2  
Walter L., cartographer, 48:27

Niederer, Frances J., auth.  
     "Early Fincastle," 13(1):12-20  
 Niehaus, Charles Henry, sculptor, 38:79  
 Niemcewicz, Juliam Ursyn, Polish visitor to Mt. Vernon,  
     48:181,184,186  
 "Nieuw Amsterdam," ship, 11(1):46\*  
 Night, John, Lancaster Cty. pauper, 49:22  
 Niles, John Jacob, dulcimer player, 45:106  
 Nimmo, Gresham, surveyor of Dismal Swamp, 10(4):26  
 Nindemann, William F.C., seaman, 36:27,28  
 Nittany Grotto caving club of Penn State, 50:54  
 Nivison, John, attorney, 22(4):7  
     John, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 22(4):7  
 Nixon, I., artist  
     "Tasting," 48:9\*  
     William, owner of Linden Hall, Leesburg, 48:13  
 Noailles, Vicomte de Louis-Marie, 49:151  
 Noble, Donald R., auth.  
     "A century hence: George Tucker's vision of the future,"  
     25:184-191  
     Thomas S., artist, 11(2):46  
 Nofsinger's Gap, 48:17  
 Nolan, Alan T., author, 46:55  
     Margaret, police court defendant, 51:81  
 Noland, Charlotte, huntswoman, 10(3):17  
     Rosalie Haxall, educator, 39:60  
     W.C., sculptor, design for Jefferson Davis memorial  
         (not used), 10(4):33  
     William C., architect, 45:10  
 Noland & Baskerville, Richmond architects, 49:7,8; 51:22  
 Nolen, Laura Bryant, auth.  
     "Courthouses of Grayson County," 25:158-163  
 Nolting, Emily, owner of Smonticola estate, 36:45  
 Nomini Hall, Westmoreland Co., 16(2):30,40  
     food for slaves, 39:73  
     pottery from, 24:150-155  
 Nordendorf, Charles Chaky de, composer, 24:40-47  
     advertisement for music (D), 24:40  
     "Oh! Bring my brother," cover (D), 24:46  
     "Old Dominion March," cover (D), 24:45; 35:153  
     "Patty Mazurka," cover (D), 24:45  
     "She forever," cover (D), 24:44  
     "Weekly Fireside," masthead (D), 24:47  
     Elizabeth C.V. Hoyser, 1st w. of Charles, 24:47  
     Lollie Anne Phelps, 2d w. of Charles, 24:47  
 Norfleet, Fillmore, teacher/writer, 36:128  
 Norfolk, city, 5(3):38-42\*; 14(1):31,32\*; 23(2):1,34-41,48;  
     25:65\*; 27:63\*; 32:49,76-85,96\*  
     Black Hawk visit to, 1833, 35:15  
     bombardment by Dunmore, 2(4):46  
     botanical gardens, 33:4\*  
     British attack on, Jan. 1, 1776, 25:68\*  
     burning and rebuilding of, 1776, 24:11; 28:52-61\*

Norfolk, city (Continued)

"Chesapeake" affair, 1807, 22(1):30-39  
coalpits, c. 1937, 32:83\*  
defense of, War of 1812, 1(3):32-35  
efforts at development, 1850s, 23(2):34-37  
gambling, 19th century, 39:62-69;  
harbor, 15(3):39\*  
Jamestown Exposition, 1907, 6(4):38-43\*  
Lafayette visit, 1824, 4(2):41  
mace presented by Gov. Dinwiddie, 5(3):40-42; 28:60  
maritime trade (M), 13(4):14\*  
market square, 15(3):39\*  
Pender Stores, 3(3):41-47\*  
ship whistles in, 11(1):35-47  
yellow fever epidemic, 23(2):37-40

Norfolk, Committee of Physicians

The origin of the yellow fever in Norfolk, titlepage (D),  
23(2):39

Norfolk and Portsmouth Herald, 51:66

Norfolk Athletic Club, gymnastic group, 38:178\*

Norfolk Botanical Gardens, 50:39

Norfolk Equal Suffrage League, 49:84-93; poster, 49:86\*

Norfolk Female Orphan Soc., 49:79-83

Norfolk and Petersburg Railroad, 2(4):26; 4(3):28; 39:174

Norfolk and Western Railroad, 4(1):9-13\*; 4(3):29; 6(1):27;  
39:174; 46:259\*, 259, 260, 263, 264, 266, 267

coal pier, 46:263\*

maps, 46:265\*

Norfolk Iron Works, advertisement, 1850s (D), 23(2):35

Norfolk Jazz/Jubilee Quartet, 51:104, 105, 110, 111, (D), 109\*

Norfolk Journal, newspaper, 49:56

Norfolk Journal & Guide, black newspaper, 51:101, 107

Norfolk Landmark, The, newspaper, 49:89

Norfolk Ledger-Dispatch, newspaper, 49:87; 50:117

Norfolk Light Artillery Blues, militia, 49:179

Norfolk Museum of Arts & Sciences, 46:198

Norfolk Musical & Literary Assoc., 51:105

Norfolk Naval Base, land for, 6(4):43

Norfolk Naval Hospital, 1855, 32:78\*

Norfolk Naval Shipyard, 2(2):31-35; 32:83\*

German raiders detained in, 35:127-135

Norfolk Scope, 1966, 32:84\*

Norfolk Southern Argus, newspaper, 48:76

Norfolk Storage Company, 8(1):22

Norfolk Virginian, 51:87

Norfolk Virginian-Pilot", newspaper, 45:8

Norfolk Woman's Home Guard, 49:91

Noros, Louis P., seaman, 36:27

Norstad, Magnus, artist, 37:42, 46

poster, 37:46\*

North, Frederick, minister to George III, 31:54

North American coast (M), 27:56

North Carolina Writers' Project, 46:232

North Channel Bridge, 13(4):21  
 North Fork Bridge, Shenandoah County, 1(2):18  
 North German Lloyd Line, ships, 35:123-125\*  
     advertisements for (D), 37:123  
 North River Canal (M), 3(4):2, 8-13; 23(1):19, 23\*  
 North River Navigation Company, 3(4):9-13  
 Northampton County  
     courthouses, 6(3):42\*; 14(1):20-27\*  
     opposition to Stamp Act, 6(3):42-47  
 Northcross, Mary Pepper, teacher of W. Biggs, 49:101  
 Northern, Mary, hotel manager, 12(2):22  
 Northern Neck (M), 25:103; (M), 37:103  
     land tenure in (M), 16(3):42-47  
     survey of Fairfax lands (M), 13(4):23  
 Northrop, Lucius B., CSA commissary general, 4(1):15, 16;  
     13(3):14  
 Northumberland County fishermen, 36:133\*  
 "Northumberland," steamer, 15(1):33, 39\*  
 Norton, Va., 48:102\*, 101-107  
     Baseball all-stars. 48:105  
     Service clubs: Lions, Kiwanis, Boosters, Junior Woman's,  
         48:103-105  
     Softball Park, 48:103  
 Norton, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, glassworks entrepreneur, 9(3):13, 14  
     Charles D., secy. of Pres. William Howard Taft, 6(2):32  
     Daniel Norborne, physician, 39:114  
     George Fisher, CSA officer, 9(3):42, 43, 46  
     George Fisher, VMI cadet, 9(3):46  
     John Hatley, merchandise agent, 37:178  
     Mary L., Huguenot, 3(3):37  
 Norwood Academy, Nelson Co., 16(2):23\*  
 Notman, John, Phila. architect & landscaper, 51:20, 21, 23, 67  
 Nott, Edward, governor, 16(2):32; 31:13, 14; 51:63  
     Chest tomb of, 51:63\*  
 Nottingham, Elizabeth, school principal, 32:44, 45  
 Nottoway County courthouse, 20(2):40-47\*  
 Nottoway Indians: King Edmonds, Great Peter Harrison, Doctor  
     Tom, Indian Dick, Robin Scholler, Old Roger, James, Ned,  
     Sam, Roger Cheavins, Jamey, Frank, Cockerowse Will,  
     Wainoak Robinand Jr. (Weyanock?), Watt Bailey (white  
     Quaker?), 46:139  
 Nottoway Indian artifacts, 46:141\*  
 Nottoway Indian land petition 1823, (D), 46:142\*  
 Nova Virginiae Tabula, 1671 (M), 2(10):8  
 Nowlin, William, silver merchant, 17(2):9  
 Nuberry, Edward, sailor, 28:135  
 Nuckolls, Charles, judge, 25:160  
 Nurses' Settlement, 4(2):31  
 Nursing  
     education, 2(3):47; 32:56  
     Instructive Visiting Nurses Association, 4(2):31  
 Nuthead, William, printer, 4(3):39  
 Nye, Frances M., Army nurse, 46:224

## O

Oak Grove Farm, Henrico, barn, 7(3):26\*  
 Oak Hill, home of John Marshall, 5(2):9,11\*  
 Oak Hill, home of James Monroe, 2(1):32,33\*; 7(4):1,8-19  
     floor plan, 7(4):17  
 Oakland, home of Page family, 3(1):5\*; 39:69  
 Oakley, estate of Dulany family, 9(1):29  
 Oakwood Cemetery, Charlottesville, 51:71  
 Oath of allegiance required to take part in civil affairs,  
     Alexandria, 1865 (D), 11(3):38  
 O'Bannon, Mary E., Fredericksburg landowner, 45:32  
     Presley Neville, Marine officer, 15(1):5-10\*; 16(4):32  
     sword of, 15(1):4,5,10\*  
 Obenchain, family, Blue Ridge Hotel, 48:21  
     Jacob, Botetourt road commissioner, 48:23  
     Samuel, hotel owner, postmaster, Turnpike investor, 48:22  
     William A., CSA officer, 9(3):40,46  
 Ober, Warren U., auth.  
     "Noise in the guard room," 9(3):47  
 Obici, Amadeo, industrialist, 8(1):26-31\*  
     Louise Musante, w. of Amadeo, 8(1):30,31  
     home of 8(1):27\*  
 O'Brien, David M., auth.  
     "Freedom of speech and free government: The First  
         Amendment, the Supreme Court, and the polity," 33:30-37  
     Ellen, Irish maid, 47:41  
     John T., auth.  
     "The people's favorite: The rise and fall of Martin Meredith  
         Lipscomb," 31:216-223  
 Occohannocks, Eastern Shore Indians, 46:269  
 Occoquan, town, 8(4):40\*; 16(3):42,43  
 Occoquan, federal prison, 49:91  
 Occoquan Creek (M), 8(1):46  
 Ochs, Johann Rudolph, agent for Switzerland, 36:88-95  
     guidebook attributed to, titlepage, 1711 (D), 36:90  
 O'Connor, James, bartender and hotel operator, 38:44,45  
     John, gambler, 39:100  
 Octagon, home in Aylett, 32:37\*  
 Odell, Samuel, captive of Blackbeard, 2(2):16  
 Odend'hal, Edward Henry, f. of Sarah Lee Fain, 30:125  
     Elizabeth, m. of Sarah Lee Fain, 30:125  
 Oewel, Constance Hardess, m. of Suzie St. Clair, 50:25  
     J.A.G., f. of Suzie St.Clair, 50:25  
     S.J.J.W. (Suzie), married David St.Clair, Jr., 50:25  
 O'Ferrall, Charles T., Congressman, Va. governor, 2(2):43;  
     3(3):15,16; 18(5):10,11\*; 23(2):46,47\*; 30:65,66\*; 45:34  
     inauguration, 1894, 50:173  
 Offenbacker, Frank, 116<sup>th</sup> infantry bandsman, 50:113  
 Office, The, home of A.R.Summers, 45:107,108  
 Offutt, Colonel, CSA officer, 9(3):8

O'Flaherty, Daniel C., 51:148,149,149\*,158  
     Home, "Seven Fountains" in Fort Valley, 51:148  
 Daniel Cullers, Sr., "Ireland's Best Friend"  
     Richmond lawyer, 51:148-159,148\*,150\*,154\*  
     Political poster, 151:152\*  
     Postcard showing home, Aughnacore in Front Royal, 51:156\*  
 Daniel Cullers, Jr., 51:154,154\*,155  
 Grace Carneal, wife of Daniel, Sr., 51:150,151,151\*  
 James C., author, "Ireland's Best Friend", 51:148-159  
 Jane, daughter of Daniel Sr., 51:151\*  
 J. Daniel, son of James C., 51:158  
 Mary Cullers, w. of Daniel C., 51:148  
 Roderick, "Ogygia," 51:157  
 Wilmer, nephew, 51:150  
 O'Flaherty, Fulton and Byrd, law practice, 51:150  
 Ogden, R. D'Orsey, theater manager, 28:8-13  
 "Oh, I'm a good old rebel." **See** "The Rebel."  
 Ogilvie, James Clarkson, Lt. WWI, Princess Anne Co., 50:129  
 O'Hara, Charles, British officer, 31:65-67\*,86,87\*  
     Charles, builder of Trapezium House, 15(2):9-13  
     tomb of, 15(2):12\*  
     John, journalist/author, 51:76  
 "Ohio," ship, 16(3):9\*  
 Ohio Company, 1747, 3(1):18,19  
 Oise-Aisne Cemetery near Fere-En-Tardenvis, WWI, 50:138,139  
 Ojibway Indians, "The Song of Hiawatha," 49:120,132,133  
 O'Keefe, P.O., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
     Stephen, Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
 Okeh Record Label, 51:108,110,109\*,109\*,112-118  
     Catalogue, 1925 in Weyers Cave, 51:128,129\*,142\*  
     Hill Billies, 51:138\*  
     Pictures of Greene County Singers, 51:130\*  
 Okeh Recording Co., 51:125,129\*,130\*,133-135,137  
 Okeson, Rev. Nicholas A., St. Paul's Episcopal, 49:57,60  
 "Old Agememnon" **See** Carrington, Edward.  
 Old Bay Line (Baltimore Steam Packet Company), 11(1):36-47;  
     15(1):32-39; 36:173-182  
     map of landings (M), 15(1):34\*  
 Old Brick Church, Smithfield, 1(2):6,7\*; 7(1):37  
     **See also** St. Luke's Church.  
 Old Capitol Prison, Washington, 10(4):37\*; 12(4):20,21\*;  
     19(4):26\*  
 Old Chapel (Episcopal), Millwood, 19(3):45\*  
 Old City Cemetery, Lynchburg, 51:64  
 Old Dominion Granite Company, 4(1):8  
 Old Dominion Grays, 16(3):17  
 Old Dominion Hounds (hunt club), 10(3):17  
 Old Dominion Iron & Nail Works on Belle Isle, 48:129\*  
 Old Dominion Land Co., 51:89-91  
 Old Dominion Line pier, Norfolk, 36:180\*  
 Old Dominion Rifles, 16(3):17,21  
 Old Grove Mine, 11(3):42,43\*

"Old John," sexton of Randolph-Macon College, 4(4):15  
 Old Mansion, Caroline County, 27:23\*  
 Old Plantation Flats Lighthouse, 27:17\*  
 Old Point Comfort, 2(1):20-27\*; 22(4):40\*  
     ferry, 13(4):16\*  
     lighthouse, 10(1):27\*; 27:9\*  
 Old Presbyterian Meeting House, Alexandria, 6(2):10\*; 14(1):34-36\*  
 Old Stone Church on the Hill, Winchester, 4(4):38,39\*  
 Old Sweet Springs, 13(1):23,26  
 "Old Virginia," fiddlers group, 5(2):32\*  
 "Old World Ballads in America," AR Summers, 45:106  
 Ole Bull, musician, 11(2):16  
 Oleska, Alice, Staunton resident, 45:75,76,78,79  
 Olin, Stephen, educator, 4(4):15\*  
 "Olive," steamer, 1869, 24:77\*  
 Oliver, Andrew, auth.  
     "The best likenesses of John Marshall," 26:162-175  
     James, FABC deacon, 47:32  
     Lucy W., Hanover County, 49:82  
     Marion Carter, owner of Shirley, 9(2):17  
     Kendell R., U.S. soldier, 37:82\*  
     Robert, Wirt friend, 49:71  
 Oliver, Cooke & Lindner, Norfolk/Richmond architects, 51:25  
 Olmsted [Olmstead], Frederick Law, landscape architect,  
     10(3):39; 46:118,122,123  
     Gideon, sea captain, 14(3):24,26\*  
 Omohundro, Silas, Richmond slave trader, 47:31  
 Onancock, town, 4(2):34-37\*; 14(1):22; 16(2):30; 32:24,25\*  
     Market St., 46:274\*  
 O'Neill, Eugene, playwright, 38:19-21,25-27\*; 49:104  
     Jean, auth.  
     "Henry Compton, Bishop of London: Guardian of education  
         and religion in Colonial Virginia," 29:88-95  
 Opechancanough [Opechancanow], Indian leader, 1(1):32;  
     3(2):15,16\*; 12(1):7-10; 17(3):47; 28:111-117; 35:185;  
     48:61  
 Opie, Brig, Gen. E.W., V-E Day celebrant, 45:85  
     Hierome L., publisher, Staunton Daily Leader, 6(3):14  
     Col., 3<sup>rd</sup> Bat. 116<sup>th</sup> Infantry, WWI, 50:106  
     Thomas F., clergyman, Pulaski, 1(4):34  
 Oppenheimer, Eleanor Wms., aunt of Mason Wms., 45:57  
 Oracle Publishing Company, 38:100-105  
     cover of The Oracle, 1902 (D), 38:101-103  
 Oram, Richard W., Lexington historian, 49:34  
 Orange, J.J. ("Bleacher Jim"), baseball fan, 26:187,188\*  
 Orange and Alexandria Railroad, 14(1):44; 18(5):36  
 Orange County Courthouse, 18(5):32-37,48\*  
 Orange County Hunt Club, 10(3):17  
 Oratory Rock, Meditation Rock of M.B. Washington, 45:26,28\*  
 Ordinances, 1776 (D), 1(1):19  
 Ordway, Albert, Brig. Gen., Nat. Drill organizer, 49:182  
 Oriskany ore, 46:262,263  
 Orkney Springs, 14(2):30,31\*



Oropoks, Indian village, 12(1):5,6  
 Orosz, \_\_\_\_\_, 51:70  
 O'Rourke, Mount Vernon master carpenter, 48:164  
 Orpen, William, artist  
     "John Joseph Pershing," c. 1919, 37:61\*  
     "Signing of Peace in the Hall of Mirrors, Versailles,  
     28th June, 1919," 37:65\*  
 Orr, James Wesley, judge, 10(1):21  
     William, workman at Monticello, 29:86  
 Orrick, Nicholas, partner of James Rumsey, 14(2):33  
 Osage warrior, 12(1):17,19  
 Osborn, Charles, tobacco factory worker, 39:150  
     Elizabeth, w. of Charles, 39:150  
     Humphrey, church sexton, 39:150  
     Margaret, w. of Humphrey, 39:150  
 Osborne, Walter, painter  
     "A Scene in the Phoenix Park," 47:37\*  
 Osborne's Landing, 16(3):37,39  
 Osbourne, Humphrey, FABC sexton, 47:33  
 O'Shaughnessy, Patrick, mechanic, 8(2):27,28\*  
 Osthaus, Carl R., auth.  
     "An affair of honor--not an honorable affair: The  
     Ritchie-Pleasants duel and the press," 26:110-123  
 Otey, Gaston G., mem. of militia, 13(2):30  
     Isaac, mem. House of Delegates, 15(4):43  
 Otis, Bass, artist  
     "Thomas Jefferson," 31:125  
 Otis, James, Jr., 33:181-183  
 Otter Peaks Hotel, 1(2):27,28  
 Otter River Bridge, Campbell Co., 1(2):18\*  
 Ould, Eugene, mem. House of Delegates, 5(3):17-19\*  
     Madge Handy, 2d w. of Robert, 14(4):18  
     Mattie. See Schoolcraft, Mattie Ould.  
     Robert, judge, 2(3):20; 14(4):10,19\*; 30:108  
 Outland, estate of George Carter, 16(3):30,31,48\*  
 Overly, Frederick, Tennessee pauper, 49:20  
 Overstreet, Mahlon, guitarist, 51:141  
 Overton, Sam, Appomatox Co. slave owner, 50:46  
     William, planter, 29:132  
 Overwharton Parish Church. See Aquia Episcopal Church.  
 Owen, A.E., Baptist minister, 18(2):33  
     Goronry, poet, 9(2):42-47  
         cross in honor of, 9(2):47\*  
         elegy to Lewis Morris (D), 9(2):47  
         will of (D), 9(2):44  
     Roberts L., owner of Point of Honor, 18(3):32  
 Owens, Bartholomew, Surry Co., 19(2):43  
     Henry, member Golden Gate Quartet, 51:107  
     Stanley A., Manassas Del., 50:79  
 "Oxford," ship, journey of, 1776, 38:148-157  
 Oxford Iron Works, 15(3):23  
 Oyster, village, 23(4):20\*  
 Oysters, parasites, 46:272\*,272\*

## P

Pace, Henry, publisher, 29:68  
    W. H., fire victim, 1870, 12(2):19  
    Richard, Jamestown, 3(2):16  
Pace's Warehouse, Lynchburg, 1879, 14(3):19,20\*  
Pacific Mail Steamship Co., 51:88  
Pacifists, 14(2):25-32  
Packet office, Richmond, 38:191\*  
Packette, Lucy Washington, great grand-daughter of George Washington, 13(2):11,12  
Padgett, Frank, slave hero, 3(3):7-11; 46:85,86  
    monument to, 1854, 3(3):11\*  
Padillo, Juan, artist, 2(1):45  
Page, Caleb, silversmith, 19(3):5  
    Carter B., Richmond, 4(4):9  
    Frances Burwell, 1st w. of John, 20(2):18  
    Hugh Nelson, U.S. Navy, 17(4):41, 46,47  
    Jane Walker, w. of Mann, 13(4):31  
    John (1), settler, 20(2):12,13\*  
    John, mem. Congress, governor, Rosewell, 20(2):16-18\*;  
        25:149; 33:75,76; 50:170  
        creation of Virginia seal, 2(3):27  
    John, student, Gloucester, 9(2):39  
    Judith, w. of Matthew, 20(2):13  
    Kvenda, slave of Page family, 4(1):31  
    Mrs. Leigh R., model for Latane painting, 28:121,122,124  
    Mann (1), son of Matthew, builder of Rosewell, 20(2):12,13  
    Mann (2), son of Mann, 20(2):13-16  
    Mann, Masonic Grand Master 45:34  
    Mann, physician, 13(4):31  
    Mann, horse breeder, 29:12  
    Mann, Jr., head of armament factory, 13(3):41  
    Margaret Lowther, 2d w. of John, 20(2):18  
    Matthew, s. of John (1), 20(2):12  
    Richard Lucien, CSA, "Old Ramrod," 50:70,74\*,75  
    Rosewell, author  
        "Hanover County: Its History & Legends," 48:38  
    Thomas Nelson, 3(1):4,9\*; 4(3):47; 10(2):44,45; 11(2):5;  
        27:132,134,136,137; 38:117,119\*; 46:180; 49:105  
        home of, 3(1):5  
        "Marse Chan," cover (D), 3(1):6  
        reports of sales (D), 3(1):7  
    Walter Hines, editor, 51:83  
    William Nelson, 32:45  
Page County map, 51:125\*  
Page's Rock Light Station, 27:11\*  
Page's Warehouse, tobacco port, 50:160  
Paige, Charles P., Camp Hill Quartet, 51:103\*  
Paine, Thomas, pamphleteer, 2(4):29,30  
    "Common Sense," extracts from, 25:151

Paine (Continued)  
 V.S., board member, drink company, 4(1):41  
 William G., Irish immigrant, 47:42  
 William H., Capt., topographer, 48:29  
 Paint Bank, map of iron deposits, 46:257\*  
 Iron and manganese mines, M, 46:263\*  
 Virginia miners, 46:258\*  
 Italian miners' bread ovens, 46:261\*  
 Italian miners: Nicola Camminiti, Giovanni Camminiti,  
 Giuseppe Camminiti, Antonio DeLorenzo, Giuseppe  
 Pristifino, Antonio Maginino, 46:261,262  
 Miners' gardens, 46:262\*  
 Paint Bank, Va., Craig County: 46:257  
 (a.k.a."the Paint Banks," "Indians Paint Bank")  
 Paint Bank Ore Co., 46:266  
 Painter, Dr. Hettie, N.J. state agent, 46:221,224,225\*  
 Painting, Southern, 33:20-29\*  
 Palladio, Andrea, Italian architect & author, 51:17\*,17  
 "I Quattro Libri dell'Architettura di Andrea Palladio"  
 Villa Rotonda architect, 51:29,30  
 Palmer, Allen Ingles, artist, 49:110,111,114  
 George, owner of salt company, 17(2):7,8  
 John, Williamsburg resident, 48:8  
 Kennedy, artist  
 cartoon of Gen. Richard Ewell, 21(2):11\*  
 Lutrelle F. jr., Camp Hill Quartet, 51:103\*  
 Potter, art collector, 28:158,159  
 Mrs. Potter, art collector, 28:158,159  
 Samuel, artist  
 "View of Tivoli," 39:17\*  
 Sarah A., union army nurse, 46:216,217,220,221,224  
 Vera, Richmond reporter, 45:25  
 William H., CSA officer, 11(4):7  
 William Price, publisher, 17(4):16,17; 50:15  
 Palmer House, Waterford, 18(4):18,19\*  
 "Palmetto," pseudonym of Civil War correspondent, 50:64  
 Palmyra, town, 16(1):22-27\*  
 Palo Alto mill, Highland Co., 4(2):11\*  
 Pamaho, Sauk Indian leader, 35:6  
 Pampatike, home of Thomas H. Carter, 33:40\*  
 Pamphlet, Gowan, Baptist pastor, 29:35  
 Pamphlett, \_\_\_\_\_, Kentucky backwoodsman, 1(2):38\*  
 Pamunkey Indians, 28:112,114,117  
 silver badge for queen, 10(2):19,22\*  
 Pamunkey River, 12(1):4\*  
 Panama Railroad, 51:88  
 Panic of 1873, 51:88  
 Panic of 1893, effect on hotels, 20(3):13  
 Pannell, D.E., lighthouse keeper, 10(1):29  
 Pannill, Henry, master of wharves, Petersburg, 48:78,79  
 Pantops, Jefferson property in Albamarle Co., 51:29  
 Paradise, John, 51:59  
 Lucy Ludwell (Mrs. John), 17(2):24,27,29; 51:59

Parahunt, son of Powhatan, 17(2):40,41; 17(3):42,43,45  
 Paramount recording label, 51:110  
 Pardee, Ario, investor in mining, 7(2):41  
     Calvin, director of iron company, 7(2):45  
 Parham, Eliza, free black, 48:78,82  
     William T., CSA veteran, 8(1):15  
 Paris Inn, Loudon County Tavern, 1930's, 48:7  
The parish house cook book, 1959, titlepage (D), 23(4):17  
 Park Hotel, Richmond, 46:40,41,43,44,46  
 Park, Elizabeth, NAWSA member, 49:88  
     Linton, artist  
         "Flax Scutching Bee, 1885" 45:150\*  
 Parke, Daniel (1), planter, 20(1):16,17\*; 28:23  
     Daniel (2), governor of Leeward Islands, 28:21,27\*; 33:170\*  
     Frances. See Custis, Frances Parke.  
     Jane Cottingham Ludwell, w. of Daniel (1), 28:23  
 Parker, D.B., leader of baseball club, 28:191  
     Daniel, partner of James Rumsey, 14(2):40  
     Daiel, N.Y. merchant, 48:152  
     Elmer Oris, auth.  
         "The king's henchman," 7(1):34-37  
     Emma J. Johnson, Gold Star Mother, WWI, 50:140,141  
     George, farmer, 32:15  
     Henry G., director of relief, Norfolk, 33:19  
     James, merchant, 25:63,65  
     Josiah, militia officer, 24:8  
     Rachel, slave, 4(1):30  
     Richard, judge at trial of John Brown, 4(3):33-37  
     Robert, farmer, Eastern Shore, 32:15,16  
     Thomas, Continental officer, 4(2):33,34  
     Thomas, mem. House of Burgesses, 18(1):8  
     W. H., Va. ship inspector, 48:77  
     William, physician, 14(1):9  
     William H., official, Richmond Exhibition Co., 3(4):20  
 Parkinson, John, botanist  
     sketch of persimmon, 2(1):37\*  
     Richard, Englishman, 36:53  
     Richard, renter of Washington farm, 7(3):20-22  
     William W., clergyman, 28:128  
 Parks, Eleanor, w. of William, 4(3):42  
     Marshall, hotel manager, 2(1):23  
     Marshall, treas. canal company, 24:70,71  
     Rosa, 48:110  
     William, printer, 3(3):34,35; 4(3):39-42; 9(1):7,9; 26:76  
         letter to the Council, 1749 (D), 4(3):39  
         watermark with Virginia coat of arms (D), 9(1):7  
 Parks  
     amusement, 38:38-44  
     Civilian Conservation Corps work in, 33:13  
         **See also** National Park Service.  
 Parmele, Elisha, teacher, 9(2):39,40

Parnell, \_\_\_\_\_, family, Warren Co. paupers, 49:24  
     Griffen, shipmaster, 28:132-135  
 Parr, Edmond, mem. Virginia Senate, 12(4):32  
 Parramore, Thomas, mem. House of Delegates, 6(3):44  
 Parris, Alexander, architect, 11(1):26; 37:126; 38:161  
 Parrish, Valentine, builder, 17(4):10  
 Parsons, Samuel, director of penitentiary, 19(2):8  
 "Parson's Cause," 12(1):27  
 Partington, Mary, dancer, 28:9  
     Sallie, dancer, 28:5,9,10\*  
 Partizan Corps, 35:64,66,67  
 Paschall Brothers, Norfolk/Chesapeake quartet, 51:111,111\*  
 Paschall, Rev. Frank, member Paschall Brothers, Keys of  
     Harmony, and Vocalaires, 51:111  
 Pasciutti, John J., professor, 39:184  
 Paspahghs, Indians, 28:112,114; 45:165  
 Passe, Simon van de, artist, 48:55,58  
     "Pocahontas," 48:58\*  
 Passenger, William, ship captain, 32:175,176,182,183  
 Pasteur, Jean, surgeon, barber, wig-maker, 8(2):6  
     William, s. of Jean, 8(2):6  
 Pasteur-Galt Apothecary Shop, Williamsburg, 9(2):2,4-6\*  
 Pastimes baseball club, 48:120,121,123,124  
 Patch, Alexander M., WWII soldier memorialized, 45:86  
 Pate, Thomas, merchant, 16(2):35  
 Patent Note Co., printing office, Singers Glen, 50:103  
 Patesfield, Isle of Wight Co., 16(2):30,41  
 Patomeck, medal found in 1830, 17(1):41\*  
 Patrick, Prov. Marshal Gen. Marsena Rudolph, 46:221,224  
     William, attorney, Staunton, 1(4):10  
     William, Augusta Co. overseer, 49:22,28  
 Patrick County  
     courthouses, 22(1):6-13\*  
     fairy stones, 4(4):19\*  
 Patronage, political, 38:54  
 Patterson, Mr., boat captain, 8(4):4,6,7  
     Mrs. Albert Courtney, mem. King's Daughters, 12(3):29  
     Fleming, Leesburg attorney, 48:7  
     George, chaplain, 19(4):10  
     Robert, militia officer, 27:116  
     Samuel, woolen mill owner, 45:153  
     Timothy M., Dr., 1822 Fincastle Lib. Co. director, 49:36  
 Patterson & Williams, tobacco factory, 47:41  
 Patteson, Sampson D., U.S. mail contractor, 50:92  
 Pattesson, Charles, mem. Fifth Virginia Convention, 25:149  
 Patton, Floyd E., army officer, 37:80\*  
     George S., army officer, 26:42,43\*  
     Georgia Virginia, 49:165  
     James, surveyor, Augusta Co., 5(4):9; 10(2):34,35  
     James, Montgomery Co., 27:30  
         at Washington sale, 51:60  
     John, Irish pol. Know-Nothing, 47:45  
     John M., Jr., Richmond Light Infantry Blues, 49:162,165,172-176

Patton (Continued)

Robert, at Washington sale, 51:60  
William M., engineer, 20(3):9  
William S., Danville, 13(3):12  
W.T., VMI student, 49:142  
Paul, Abram, mason, 22(2):17  
Charlotte L., Richmond free black, 46:125  
Hugh, tavern keeper, 15(1):44,46\*  
Mattie, model for Latane painting, 28:121,122,124,125\*  
Robert Austin, Richmond free black militia officer &  
politician, 46:125-127,126\*; 49:181,182\*,184  
Thomas Cooke, child, Petersburg, 33:60\*  
Paulding, Hiram, Cmmdr., 50:68,69,72,73  
James Kirke, 17(3):13; 48:16  
Paupers, 49:16-29  
Augusta County paupers, Josiah Cawthorn, John Duncan,  
Elizabeth Young, Misses Wylie, 49:23-28  
Caroline County paupers, Polly Ellet, Patsy Toombs, Sooky  
Frawner, Betsy Lord, Sooky Samuel, Dafney, Winey, Wm.  
Cowen, 49:24  
Charlotte, King & Queen Co., 49:20  
Fauquier Co. paupers, Nancy McCormack, George Arnold, Eliz.  
Sharpless, Will Smith, Eliz. Smith, 49:26  
Lancaster Co. paupers, John Boatman, 49:27  
Richmond pauper, Sally Pollard, 49:27  
Rockbridge Co. paupers, Jacob Walters, Sarah Welch, Lucy  
Moore, 49:27  
Warren Co. paupers, Sally & Rachel Cain, Patrick Halahan,  
Parnell family, 49:24  
Washington Co. paupers, Frank \_\_\_\_\_, Wm. Wallis, Mrs.  
Wilkinson, 49:24,27  
Pawasheet, Indian, adop. s. of "The Prophet," 35:6  
"Pawnee," ship, 15(2):40,41\*; 32:4-9\*  
Paxton, Elisha Franklin, CSA officer, 5(4):22,26\*  
Margaret ("Madge"), school principal, 32:46,47  
Matthew W., Jr., and Royster Lyle Jr., auths.  
"The VMI Barracks," 23(3):14-29  
Payne, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:44  
Alexander Spotswood, s. of Archer, 27:145,146\*  
Archer, f. of Alexander, 27:145,146  
Bruce R., educator, 5(3):16,17  
David Bryce, owner of Point of Honor, 18(3):32  
Francis, farmer, 32:17  
George, Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
Howard S., 116<sup>th</sup> Infantry bandmember, 50:110  
John Barton, Secy. of Interior, 3(3):32; 12(2):12  
John Howard, writer, 2(3):17  
John Robert Dandridge, s. of Archer, 27:145,146\*  
bought Scotchtown from P. Henry, 50:161  
Norman, Norton baseball player, 48:105  
Roderick, h. of Mary H. Saunders, Jefferson, 50:91,92,93  
William, militia officer, 24:5  
Payne School(black), Lynchburg, 46:33

Peabody Educ. Fund, 46:30,32  
 Peabody, George, philanthropist, 33:43\*  
 Peace Convention, 1861, 10(2):12-18  
 Peachy, J.W.S., 51:88  
     Mary Munro Cary, w. of William S., 29:33,34  
     Samuel, mem. of court trying Nanzeatti Indians, 33:171  
     Thomas Griffin, friend of St. George Tucker, 31:101,106  
     William Samuel, planter, 29:33  
     William, friend of Geo. Wash., 48:157  
 "Peacock," ship, 16(3):9; 16(4):4-9\*  
 The Peakes, musicians, 11(1):7  
 Peaks of Otter, Bedford Co., 1(2):23-28\*; 18(2):1\*  
 Peale, Charles Willson, artist  
     plan for Houdon statue of Washington, 2(2):36-38  
     "John Bartram," 12(4):38\*  
     "Giles Cooke family, 1766," 12(1):11\*  
     "John Cropper," 4(2):35\*; 11(2):7\*  
     "John Parke Custis," 35:176\*  
     "Martha Parke Custis," 35:176\*  
     "Exhumation of the Mastodon remains," 35:70,72,73\*  
     "General Greene" (mezzotint after Peale), 38:48  
     "Nancy Hallam as Imogen," 28:11\*  
     "Thomas Johnson family," 12(4):42\*  
     "Benjamin Henry Latrobe," 29:6\*; 35:23\*  
     "Light Horse Harry Lee," 31:118\*  
     "Daniel Morgan," 4(4):36\*  
     "William Smith and his grandson," 33:20\*  
     "George Washington," 11(3):10\*; 12(3):4,5\*; 14(3):29\*; 23(3):38\*; 34:1\*; 38:48\*  
     "Martha Washington," 11(3):10\*; 34:8\*  
         miniature, 48:155\*  
 Malachi, land agent, 16(2):40,41  
 James, miniature of Eliza Custis Law, 51:54\*  
 Rafaelle, artist  
     "A dessert," 39:112\*  
     "Still life: wine, cake, and nuts," 39:109\*  
     "Still life with wine glass," 39:144\*  
     "Still life-Strawberries, Nuts, & c.," 1822, 48:12\*  
 Rembrandt, artist  
     "Godefroy," 51:20\*  
     "Benjamin Henry Latrobe," 39:124\*  
     "Thomas Jefferson," 29:52\*  
     "John Marshall," 26:165\*  
     "James Monroe," 7(4):11\*  
     "Lewis L. Warrington," 16(4):5\*  
 Sarah Miriam, artist  
     "Watermelon and grapes," 39:76\*  
     "Henry A. Wise," 26:35\*  
 Peales's land, Stafford Co., 16(2):32  
 Peanut industry, 8(1):16-23\*  
     advertisements (D), 8(1):22  
 Pear Valley, Eastern Shore, 23(4):41\*  
 Pearce, William, G. Washington's farm manager, 48:159,165,183,185

"Pearl," ship of Bluebeard, 2(2):13-16  
 Pearson, Charles G., Blue Ridge Sanatorium doctor, 46:246  
     Dave, 51:139\*  
     John, keeper of courthouse, 20(2):44  
 Pease Point, =====  
 Peck, John J., Union officer, 27:164,172\*  
     Mary, Botetourt Co., 13(1):15,17  
 Peckatone, home of Corbins, 3(2):19\*; 29:71\*  
 Peebles, J. Kevan, Norfolk architect 45:11,12; 51:22  
 Peer, Ralph, Okeh Recording Co. exec., 51:125,137  
 Peerless Four Quartet, 51:110\*,111  
 Peery, George C., governor, 21(4):4,11\*; 32:106  
     dedication of Huguenot Memorial, 3(3):38  
     headlines about election of (D), 21(4):5  
     inauguration, 1934, 50:174,175  
     William E., farmer, 1(1):33  
 Pegram, Arthur, Amelia Co. slave, 50:46  
     Hettie Cary, widow of Gen. John, ran Southern Home  
         School, 46:11  
     James West, banker, lawyer, 23(2):13; 39:69  
     Mrs. James West, educator, 28:124,125\*  
     Jennie, model for Latane painting, 2(3):19; 28:121,125\*  
     John, CSA officer, 10(3):27; 15(2):38; 23(2):13,19  
         memorial window to, 10(3):27\*  
     Lucy Cargill, 1st w. of Robert B., 15(2):39  
     Nannie, teacher, 8(2):9  
     Richard G., prosecuting att., 48:82  
     Robert B., CSA officer, 9(4):20,21\*; 15(2):38,43\*; 50:70,71  
     Sarah Leigh, 2d w. of Robert B., 15(2):43  
     William Johnson, CSA officer, 13(2):30,31; 14(4):21,26\*  
         memorial window to, 10(3):27  
     William Ransom Johnson, CSA officer, 23(2):12,19\*  
         monument to, 23(2):19  
 Pegram's Battalion, memorial window to, 10(3):25\*  
 Pelham, Charles, rep. 45:29  
     John, CSA officer, 35:94; 46:203\*,204,211\*,212,213\*  
     Peter, organist, 4(4):6,7  
 Peltz, Nathan, WWI soldier, 5<sup>th</sup> Field Artillery, 50:143  
 Pemberton, Mrs. S.V., hotel manager, 38:45  
     Robert K., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
 Penacute, Indian guide, 4(2):22,23  
 Penal system, penitentiary, 6(1):11-17  
     witchcraft, 6(1):28-34  
 Pence, Col. J. Worth, headmaster SMA, 45:85  
 Pender, David, merchant, 3(3):44,47\*  
     advertisement for Pender stores (D), 3(3):46  
 Pendergrast, Cmdr. Garrett, 50:66,69,72,73  
 Pendleton, Alexander Swift, Jr., s. of Sandie, 36:169  
     Anzolette Elizabeth Page, m. of Sandie, 36:158  
     C.S., Republican politician, 21(4):7



Pendelton (Continued)

Edmund, mem. House of Burgesses, 5(4):9; 6(4):46,47;  
16(1):20; 24:180,181; 30:8,9; 32:63,68\*;  
34:146,148,149\*; 36:154; 48:168  
apprenticed as child, 9(3):18  
Mays' bio., 50:13  
pres. of Virginia Convention, 1776, 1(1):37,46\*; 24:6\*;  
25:148,157\*; 28:80,82\*  
resolution for Independence, May 15, 1776 (D), 28:81  
James, physician, 29:132  
James F., Smyth Co. clerk, 30:31  
Jane Byrd Page, cousin of Edmund, 28:95  
Micajah, clergyman, 15(1):24  
Sandie, CSA officer, 36:158,169\*  
Mrs. William N., Lexington, 28:86  
William Nelson, clergyman, 18(3):38,39\*; 36:158,160\*  
Penfield, Edward, artist, teacher, 49:102,107  
Penick, J.W., 9(4):40  
Pennock, William, naval agent, 22:33,35  
William, Norfolk, 16(1):33  
home of, 16(1):35-37  
"Pennsylvania," ship, advertisement for launching (D), 35:129  
Penn. Freedmen's Relief Assoc. (PFRA), 46:25-31,34  
Penn. Hospital for the Insane, 49:58,59,59\*  
Pennybaker, Isaac S., builder, 23(2):46  
Penny Post, Richmond political paper, 47:42  
Peoples National Bank of Lynchburg, 46:38  
Pepmeier, Margaret, Blue Ridge San. nurse, 46:255\*  
Pepoon, artist  
"Governor John Letcher," 17(1):13\*  
"Rebekah Dulaney Peterkin," 22(2):20\*  
Percival's Island, 4(2):13,14,18\*  
Percy, George, settler, acting governor, 1(1):31\*;  
2(1):37,38\*; 6(4):9,10,13\*; 17(2):36,40,41\*;  
17(3):44,45,47\*; 45:166; 48:57,61; 51:161,162  
Perdue, Charles L., prof. & author, 46:152-154,152\*; 48:62,63  
"An Abiding Haven," 46:152-154  
"Talk About Trouble: A New Deal Portrait of Virginians in  
the Great Depression," 46:152,154,153\*,227  
Perdue, Nancy J. Martin & Charles L., Jr., authors  
"Talk About Trouble, The Virginia Writers' Project,  
1938-1941," 46:226-239  
Perfect, Catherine, w. of Christopher, 48:7,10  
Christopher, Leesburg constable, 48:7,10  
Perkins, Charles C., artist, 31:198,199  
Maxwell, editor, 36:4,6  
Thatcher, manufacturer, 31:35  
Perkinson, Elizabeth, ship passenger, 28:132  
Perring, H. & J.C. Remington, Baltimore architect/engineer,  
Woodrow Wilson Hosp., 45:74  
Perrow Big Quarry, 38:163  
Perrow, Dr. Charles H., amputation kit, 47:18

Perry, \_\_\_\_\_, Phila. militia capt., 49:174  
 Edgar A. See Poe, Edgar Allan.  
 Enoch Wool, artist  
     "Talking it over," 37:157\*  
 Hartwell, ordinary keeper, 27:75  
 John, carpenter/framer for Jefferson, 51:30,33  
 Matthew C., naval officer, 3(4):4,7\*; 29:174; 50:66  
     landing in Japan, 29:145,192\*  
 Micajah, London merchant, 21(2):43  
 Nicholas, "lunatic," 21(1):37  
 Oliver, naval hero (Lake Erie), 18(1):15,159\*  
 Pershing, John Joseph, army cmdr. AEF, 26:41,45\*; 31:107;  
     37:53,57-61\*; 48:64; 50:106,109,111,112,142  
     chair of American Battle Monuments Comm., WWI, 50:139  
 Persinger, \_\_\_\_\_, Salem miner, 46:266  
     Richard, friend of W.J. Biggs, 49:110  
 Peruzzi, Mario, partner of A. Obici, 8(1):26  
 Pestalozzi, Johann Heinrich, educ. methods, 49:136  
 Petain, Henri, French officer, 31:107  
 Peter, Columbia, d. of Tom & Martha Peter, 51:54  
     David, at Washington sale, 51:60  
     George Washington, s. of Tom & Martha Peter, 51:54  
     John Parke Custis, s. of Tom & Martha Peter, 51:54  
     Martha Eliza Eleanor, d. of Tom & Martha Peter,  
         51:54,55  
     Martha Parke Custis, granddau. of M. Washington, w. of  
         Thomas, 12(3):7,8; 48:189  
     Robert, Jr., at Washington sale, 51:60  
     Thomas, farmer, 38:131; 48:189; 51:54,59,60  
     Walter, Surry Co., 23(1):41  
 "Peterhoff," blockade runner, 4(1):15\*  
 Peterkin, Elizabeth Howard Hanson, hospital pres., 22(2):18\*  
     George William, Epis. bishop, 22(2):17,19\*  
     Joshua, Episcopal clergyman, 12(3):47; 22(2):17\*  
     Julia, novelist, 27:137,138  
     Rebekah Dulaney, founder Sheltering Arms Hosp., 22(2):17-21\*  
 Peters, Bob, Norton, Va., Little League Team asst. mgr.,  
     48:100\*,104  
     J. Sidney, clergyman, prohibitionist, 22(3):28-35\*  
     Jim, owner Danville Leafs baseball team, 48:108,113  
     John O., author  
         "Monumental in the Very Highest Degree," 49:4-15  
     Mrs. M. Sheffey, Smyth Co., 30:34  
     Robert Lee, Richmond Common Council, 49:7,9,11,7\*  
     Susan Agnes, m. of J. Sidney, 22(3):29  
     William, 50:65,66,74  
     William Elisha, professor, 1(3):17,18  
 Petersburg, 15(3):46\*  
     Battle and siege of, 45:46  
     Confederate fortifications, 13(3):5,7  
     cotton mills, 30:176-185\*  
     court house, 6(2):5\*; 7(3):36,37\*  
     electrical power in (M), 27:148-163\*

Petersburg (Continued)

- Greek revival architecture in, 7(3):33-37\*
- harbor, c. 1880, 27:150\*
- influenza epidemic, 1918, 1(4):33
- Jefferson election celebration, 8(1):4,5,8
- Lafayette visit, 1824, 4(2):42
- Lee's Army, dinner for, 1(3):12
- Lillie Langtry visit, 1883, 34:112-114
- memorial day in, 8(1):10-15
- plank road to Boydton, 4(2):4-7
- siege of, 1864, 8(1):10,12-14
- Thackeray visit, 1853, 2(2):9\*
- view from Fleet's Hill, 27:152\*
- Webster visit, 1785, 1(3):40
- women in, 33:53-63
- Petersburg Academy, 6(2):36-37
- Petersburg Academy of Music, 34:112\*
- Petersburg and Jerusalem Plank Road, 4(2):6
- Petersburg Archer Volunteers, 17(3):5,10
- Petersburg Artillery, 17(3):5-10
  - gun house, 17(3):6\*
- Petersburg Benevolent Mechanic Association, 17(1):35
- Petersburg Continental Guards, 17(3):9
- Petersburg Daily Express, newspaper, 48:75,76,78,82,83
- Petersburg Garden Club, 50:28
- Petersburg Gas Company, 27:161
- Petersburg Greys, 17(3):5-10
- Petersburg High School, 6(2):37\*
- Petersburg Index-Appeal, " newspaper, 48:83
- Petersburg Junior Greys, 17(3):7
- Petersburg Light Dragoons, 17(3):9
- Petersburg Light Infantry Guard, 17(3):5-10\*
- Petersburg National Battlefield
  - display at Fort Stedman, 50:84\*
- Petersburg Orphan Asylum, 49:82
- Petersburg Progress-Index, newspaper, 46:87
- Petersburg Railroad, 10(1):15
- Petersburg Riflemen, 17(3):9,10\*
- Petersburg South War Guards, 17(3):6-10
- Petersburg Volunteers, 17(3):4
- Petersburg Washington Guard, 17(3):7
- Petersham, Miska, artist, 37:42
  - poster, 37:44\*
- Peterson, Anne Verga, Norfolk nurse, 50:121
- Helen Stone, auth.
  - "First lady at 22," 11(3):14-19
  - "Francis Gilmer's mission," 14(2):4-11
  - "The President's daughter," 13(2):18-22
- Merrill D., professor, 2:54,56,57\*
- Norma Lois, auth.
  - "Littleton Waller Tazewell," 22(4):4-11
- Roy, Danville Leaf baseball player, 48:114
- Petrie, Philippe, seaman, 3(4):40

Peticolas, Charles Lewis, amateur scientist, 14(3):45,46\*  
     Edward F., artist, 11(2):16; 46:188  
     "Lafayette," 4(2):38\*  
 Pettigrew, Ada Booze, quiltmaker, 45:149\*  
 Pettis, William Beverley, del. 1901 Convention, 10(1):22  
 Pettit, Charles Godfrey, Danville architect, 49:10  
 Pettus, Robert Edward, Pfc. WWI black vet., 50:132  
 Pettyjohn, J.P., contractor, 20(3):7  
 Peyes, Gabriel, lost at sea, 28:135  
 Peyton, Bernard, commission merchant, 7(2):31,35; 38:161  
     Jefferson, Richmond, 15(1):12  
 Peytonsburg, town, 20(4):6  
 Pezzoni, J. Daniel, author  
     "Virginian to the Grave," A Portrait of the Commonwealth's  
     Graveyard and Memorial Art, 51:62-71  
 Phelps, S.L., USN lt., 50:73  
 Phi Beta Kappa, founding of, 9(2):34-41  
 Phifer, R.S., music teacher, 9(1):17-19  
     Mrs. R.S., 9(1):17-19  
 Philadelphia, mourning for Washington, 33:142\*  
     President's House, 1787, receptions at, 14(1):29-31\*  
 Philadelphia Library Co., 49:32-39  
 "Philadelphia," ship (under construction), 39:119\*  
Philadelphia Sun, newspaper, 49:174  
Philadelphia Vigilance Committee of the Pa. Anti-Slavery  
     Society, 48:80,83  
 Philips, John P., 48:77  
 Phillips, Ian B., theater manager, 28:6,7  
     James, Richmond free black, 46:125  
     Labin, Hog Island, 7(8):7,8  
     Miles T., Richmond Grays, 49:163  
     Owen, actor/director, 10(1):8\*  
     R.H., clergyman/educator, 18(3):36,38,39  
     Ralph, lost at sea, 28:135  
     Robert A., landowner, 15(2):8  
     William, Brit. General, 48:136; 49:149-151  
     William B., builder, 18(5):19; 19(4):19  
     William L., bookkeeper, 38:102  
     Wilmer S., Col., V.E. Day celebrant, 45:89  
 Philologian Literary Society, 46:36,37  
 Phlegar, Archer A., judge, 18(2):32; 30:16,18  
 Phoebus, Harrison, hotel man, 2(1):27  
 Phoenix Art Institute, 49:107  
 Phoenix Marble Works, Baltimore, 51:67  
 Photography, color, 33:88,89  
     photo of photographers' wagon & tent at Cold Harbor, 48:32\*  
 "Phryne," model for Frank Buchser, 38:6,7  
 "Piankatank," steamer, 15(1):33,37,39\*  
 Pickens, Andrew, CSA officer, memorial sword to, 7(2):12,13\*  
     Francis, South Carolina governor, 50:70  
 Pickerel, John, Civil War disabled vet., 47:22  
 Pickering, Timothy, Sec. of War, 18(4):10,11\*

Pickett, Charles, CSA officer, 14(2):46  
     Ellen, Crozet, 10(2):27  
     George Edward, CSA officer, 6(2):7; 14(2):45,46\*; 23(2):18;  
         27:164  
         Charge, 50:85  
         funeral, 49:182  
     LaSalle Corbell ("Sally"), w. of George E., 6(2):7  
     Robert, 14(2):44,46  
     William, Fauquier militia, 24:5,6,8  
 Pickford, Mary, actress, 46:53  
 Pigeon, William, Winchester, 15(1):30,31  
 Piedmont Foxhounds (hunt club), 10(3):15  
 Piedmont Railroad, 14(4):43  
 Piedmont Sanatorium, Burkeville, 46:253  
 Pierce, \_\_\_\_\_, Major, WWI, 50:136  
     Dorothy, nurse at WWGHosp., from Conn., 45:76,78,82,83,78\*  
     Franklin, President, 48:20; 50:67  
     Joseph, CSA, 50:70  
     Spencer, builder, 20(1):9  
     William, student, 9(2):40  
     William, f. of Jane Pierce Rolfe, 1(1):32  
     William, Jamestown colonist/burgess, 45:169  
     Wyatt, Paint Bank prospector, 46:262  
 Pierpont, Francis Harrison, Va. gov., 1(2):10,11\*; 12(2):44;  
     35:157,161\*; 47:17  
     home of, 35:161  
     inauguration, 1865, 50:171  
     Julia Augusta, w. of Francis H., 35:151,158  
 Pierson, Charles H., editor, 9(4):40  
     G., artist  
         "One against nine," 1(2):36,38\*  
 Pig Point [Pig's Point], 15(2):41  
 "Pigs," foot warmers for beds, 46:245  
 Pilgrim Travellers, secret society, 39:150  
 Pillow, Gideon J., USA Gen., Mexican War, 46:104-107,110,115  
 Pilots, Hampton Roads harbor, 17(1):6-10  
 Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth, Federalist, 2(4):8-15\*; 38:126  
 Pine Knot, retreat of Theodore Roosevelt, 33:187\*  
 Pinkney [Pinckney], Edward Coote, poet, 5(1):47  
     John, printer, 25:67  
 Pintard, John, visitor to Mt. Vernon, 51:52  
 Piper, Frances Smythe, w. of James Hayes, 9(1):14,15  
     James, frontiersman, 28:142  
     James Hays, clergyman, 4(4):46,47  
     James Hayes, engineer/educator, 9(1):11-15  
 Pipes, Indian, 17(1):39,41\*  
 Pippin, Horace, artist  
     "John Brown going to his hanging," 37:181\*  
 Pirates, 9(3):21; 15(2):39,40; 32:173-183\*  
     Blackbeard, 2(2):12-16  
     General Assembly bounty for capture of 2(2):13,14  
     Thomas Catesby Jones fight against, 16(3):4  
     Pegram fight against 15(2):41\*

Pirates (Continued)

- Alexander Tardy, 9(2):4-8\*
- Pitcher, Molly, 37:140,142\*
- Pitkins, Jennie, USCC (Conn.), 46:218
- Pitt, A. Taylor, Jr., judge, 27:110
- George, apothecary, 27:75
- John, Jr. clerk, Potowmack Co., 12(4):42
- William, earl of Chatham, 20(4):6-8,11\*
- Pittman, April Cary with Martha W. Briggs, authors
- "The Metes and Bounds in a Circle and a Square," The
- Nottoway Indians in Virginia, 46:132-143
- Dave, caver, 50:58-60,62
- Pitts, Arthur Letcher, entrepreneur, 38:167,169,170
- home of, 38:167\*
- store of, 38:170\*
- Laurie, son of Arthur L., 38:170
- Leonard Otis, Cpl. Va. Union student, WWI black vet., 50:132
- Pittsylvania County
- courthouses, 20(4):5-11\*
- iron works, 35:187
- Pitzer, Liza, intern, Colonial Williamsburg Foundation, 31:30\*
- Pizzini, Andrew, Richmond councilman, 17(2):20
- Andrew, Jr., confectioner, 8(2):31
- Placide, Alexander, manager, theater co., 2(1):5
- Planet, The, Richmond's black weekly newspaper, 51:175
- Plant, John, Caroline Co., 34:123
- Plant life, 18th century, 37:12,13
- Plantations, bowling at, 9(4):12,14
- life on, 3(1):39-41
- See also** names of plantations, planters, etc.
- "Planter," steamer, 15(1):34
- Union medical supply boat, 46:222\*
- Planters Nut and Chocolate Co., 8(4):26-31\*
- Planters' Warehouse, Lynchburg, 1806, 14(3):18,19
- Platt, James Henry, Jr., Congressman, 28:82
- Pleas, Isaac, Dismal Swamp worker (?), 39:174
- Pleasant Valley, plantation, 10(1):33
- Pleasants, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:44
- Albert C., artist
- "Richmond," 24:179\*
- Anne Eliza Irvine, 1st w. of John H., 18(1):33
- James, gov. and Congressman, 16(4):8\*; 18(1):33,34\*; 19(2):5-7
- James, Jr., protest about Bellona arsenal, 3(2):34
- John, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:90
- John Hampden, editor, 3(2):30; 14:17\*; 18(1):32-39\*;
- 18(3):42,43; 26:110,123\*
- Louisa McLain, friend of Amelie Rives, 12(4):14\*
- Mary Preston Massie, 2d w. of John H., 18(1):34
- Samuel, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:89
- Thomas S., editor, 17(1):38
- Thomas S., Jr., silk worm promoter, 3(2):37
- Pleasants and Frayser, bakery, Richmond, 1(3):14

Pleasonton, Alfred, Union officer, 25:136,143\*  
 Plecker, Andrew H., photographer, 33:42,86-88  
 Plenius, John, spinetmaker, 35:177  
     Roger, spinetmaker, 35:175,177  
 Plow, subsoil, 26:104,107\*  
     **See also** McCormick, Cyrus.  
 Plotkin, Melissa, author  
     "Long hast thou slept unnoted," 45:26-35  
 Plummer, Wm., S., Richmond minister, 46:120  
 Plunket, John, pauper, 49:28  
 Plunkett, John H., builder, 22(2):9  
 Poage, Walter, Wytheville lawyer, 50:24  
 Poague, W.T., CSA officer, 18(2):41,44\*  
 Pocahontas, dau. of Powhatan, 1(1):28-32\*; 9(1):46;  
     12(1):6,7,9\*; 18(3):4-12\*; 38:73\*; 45:41; 46:56;  
     48:53-63,53\*,54\*,55\*,56\*,57\*,60\*  
     baptism of, 17(3):13,14\*  
     plaque in Jamestown church, 19(3):27\*  
     lithograph by D. Rich & J. Clark, 48:53  
     Lady Rebecca Wrolfe or Rolfe, 48:53,58  
     Burial place, Gravesend, 48:53  
     Son of P. & J. Rolfe, Thomas, 48:55  
     Various names, 48:56  
 "Pocahontas," steamer, 8(2):8\*  
 Pocahontas Bridge, 33:52\*  
 Pocahontas coalfields, 4(1):12  
 Poch, Robert, auth.  
     "Jefferson's Virginia legacy: an architectural influence  
     in the Old Dominion," 34:76-89  
 Poe, \_\_\_\_\_, Yorktown policeman, 1881, 7(2):16  
     Edgar Allan, poet, 2(1):22,23; 5(1):1,3-7,21-22;  
     9(1):31; 19(3):42,43\*; 21(1):15,18\*; 22(1):18,20\*;  
     24:156-163,192\*; 25:79\*; 31:187\*; 29:146-150  
     "The Conchologist's First Book," with T. Wyatt, 45:120\*  
     Lafayette visit to, 4(2):41  
     museum, Richmond, 15(3):37,48\*  
     Al Aaraah, titlepage and review of (D), 5(1):4,6,7  
     Poems, 2d ed., frontispiece (D), 29:139  
     John, Richmond chief of police, 31:163  
 Poetry, post-Civil War, 19(3):22  
     Welsh, 9(2):45,46  
     **See also** names of poets.  
 Poetry Society of Virginia, memorial to Goronry Owen, 9(2):46\*  
 Pogue, Dennis J., author  
     "Every Thing Trim, Handsome, & Thriving," Recreating George  
     Washington's Visionary Farm, 48:158-167  
     Forrest C., Marshall Libr. Dir., 48:65  
 Pohick Church, Fairfax Co., 1(1):5,7\*; 17(3):28\*; 26:102\*  
 Pohle, Charles Rudolph Maximilian, drum major, 13(2):31; 49:158\*  
 Poindexter, Charles, state librarian, 37:179  
 Point Lookout, prisoners, 1861, 12(4):20,21\*  
 Point of Fork, arsenal, 37:138,139; 48:137,138; 49:153,156,155\*

Point of Fork, home of Galts, Fluvanna, 29:24\*  
 Point of Honor, home of Lynch family, 18(3):29\*  
 Point of Shoals Lighthouse, 27:7\*  
 Point Pleasant, Battle of, 2(4):44; 24:100-107; 46:257  
     monument, 1909, 24:104\*  
 Point Weyanoke, 23(1):45,48\*  
 Poirier, Noel B., author  
     "Generalship at Jamestown," The Marquis de Lafayette &  
     Anthony Wayne at the Battle of Jamestown Ford, 1781,  
     48:134-143  
 Polhemus, Peres B., builder 45:5  
 Polignac, Camille Armand Jules Marie, prince de, Frenchman  
     volunteer in CSA army, 24:43; 35:87  
 Political parties, 2(2):41-44; 26:30-37  
     Byrd campaign, 1932, 25:28-37  
     Cartoon of 1928, 50:149\*  
     Confederate veterans in, 3(3):12-16  
     election of 1722, 21(4):5-11  
     election of 1800, 2(4):8-15  
     elections, 1839-1849, 15(3):7,8  
     election of 1844 (Polk vs Clay), 1(2):26  
     Populist campaign, 1892, 9(4):35-41  
     quarrel about state debt, 1870-1887, 21(2):32,33  
     Readjuster Party, 3(3):15,16  
     Richmond, 1840-1846, 18(1):34-39  
     Richmond, 1853-1870, 31:216-223  
     Richmond, 1880s, 31:160-167  
     Whigs, 3(1):10,11  
         rally at Cumberland Gap, 1840, 14(1):15  
 Polk, Charles Peale, painter  
     "Adam Stephen Dandridge, Sr.," 49:33\*  
     James K., pres., 1(2):26; 9(1):14; 18(1):36,37;  
         25:131,132\*; 26:111\*; 34:136-143  
 Polk, James K. Co., distrib/gramophone records, 51:133,137,138\*  
 Polk St. School, Lynchburg (black), 46:30,32,33  
 Pollak, Theresa, artist, 46:202  
     "Sixth and Marshall Street," 4(4):12\*  
 Pollard, Edward, CSA officer, 8(1):13  
     Edward A., journalist, 6(1):27; 11(2):5; 27:33,34  
     Grace Phillips, w. of John G., 38:50  
     Henry R., bro. of John G., 18(2):37,38  
     Henry Rives, editor, 30:101,109\*  
     J. Beverly, football player, 4(2):44,46\*  
     John, Baptist clergyman, 18(2):37  
     John Garland, gov., 11(1):27; 31:44,45; 32:108,109\*; 33:10\*  
         dedication of Houdon statue, 1931, 2(2):40  
         effort to recover Martha Washington will, 9(2):20,22\*  
         inauguration, 1930, 50:174  
     Joseph, mem. of Goochland court, 17(4):7  
     Levi, slave, 39:74,79  
     Robert, attorney, 22(2):42-44,46  
     Robert, Virginia Comm. of Safety, 1775, 24:5  
     Sally, Richmond pauper, 49:27



Pollock, Gilbert K., Richmond police commissioner, 46:41,42,46  
     Thomas, Scottsville, 17(3):41  
 Pomeroy, Seth, CSA officer, 38:28  
 Pomfret, John E., educator, 39:30  
 Pompey, slave of Isaac Shepherd, 20(2):41  
 Ponies, Chincoteague, 5(1):8,15\*  
 Ponticelli, Giovanni, painter,  
     "Mud March", 45:40,41\*  
 Pool, John builder of lightship, 1820, 30:39  
 Poole, Robert, trader with Indians, 10(3):42,43  
 Poor, Enoch, CSA officer, 4(4):35  
 Poor, Overseers of the, 18(1):47; 21(4):35; 22(1):20-29;  
     49:18-28  
 Poorhouses, Philadelphia, 49:19\*  
     Richmond, 49:18\*,23,24  
     work houses, poor farms, poor houses, 49:18-29  
 Pope, F.H., Col., WWI Gold Star Mothers trip leader, 50:141  
     John, Union officer, 19(4):38,40; 21(2):9,10\*  
     Nathaniel, planter, 31:193,160  
     Nathaniel, shot in duel, 1809, 3(2):30  
 Popes Creek Plantation, G. Washington home, (M), 31:192-205\*;  
     45:26  
 Poplar Forest, home of Thos. Jefferson, 5(1):36-39\*;  
     14(3):17,21\*; 15(3):24,25\*; 34:77,82,83,88,89\*  
     "Thomas Jefferson's Poplar Forest, Privacy Restord" by Travis  
     MacDonald, 51:26-35  
     Doric entablature frieze metope ornament, 51:31\*  
     Pictures, artifacts, plans, elevations, etc., 51:26\*,27\*,28\*,  
     29\*\*\*,30\*,31\*,34\*,35\*  
     Rumford fireplaces at, 51:31  
     "terras" roof at, 51:30,31  
 Poplar Lawn, Petersburg, musters at, 17(3):4-10  
 Population, census, Virginia, 1782-1900, 39:146  
     slaves, 39:70  
 Poquoson, canoe building at, 15(3):16,17,20\*  
 Pork, processing on farm, 7(3):41-47\*  
 Port Republic, Battle of (M), 12(4):28-30\*; 35:46,47  
 Port Royal Relief Committee, 46:25  
 "Porte Crayon," artist. See Strother, David Hunter.  
 Porteous, Robert, town trustee, 16(2):33  
 Porter, David, naval officer, 18(1):14,18\*; 50:67  
     Dennis, Norton, Va., Little League Team, 48:100\*  
     Edwin, boat co. official, 27:27  
     John J., artist  
         "William ('Extra Billy') Smith," 30:148\*  
     John L., ship builder, 33:102  
     Mary, V-E Day celebrant, 45:85  
     Sally, Richmond, 39:140  
     Thomas, mine owner, 25:40  
     Thomas Ray , Pvt., Accomack City, WWI, 50:128,131  
 Porterfield, Bob, actor, 10(1):5-10\*  
     Brackett, son of Josephine, 11(2):26\*  
     Frank, son of Josephine, 11(2):26\*

Porterfield (Continued)

Gordon T., 12(2):22  
Jay, son of Josephine, 11(2):26\*  
Josephine Williams, housewife, 11(2):21,27\*  
T. Gilbert, b. of Gordon, hotel manager, 12(2):22  
Portici, home used as hospital, 21(3):16,17\*  
Portlock, William B., judge, 10(1):21  
Portobello, capture of, 1738, 15(4):32,34  
Ports, efforts to establish, 1680-1706 (M), 16(2):29-41  
Portsmouth  
harbor, 15(3):38\*  
shipyard, history of (M), 5(2):31-35\*  
Portsmouth and Roanoke Railroad, 4(3):28,29; 39:174  
Portsmouth National Grays, 24:88-95\*  
Pory, John, member of Parliament, 18(5):16-19  
John, speaker of House of Burgesses, 1(4):30,31; 7(1):6-9;  
30:170  
interest in grapevines, 39:106  
Posey, Amelia ("Milly"), d. of John, 35:180; 39:42,43,45  
Anne Kidley Chamberlayne, 1st. w. of John P., 39:46  
Elizabeth Adair, 2d w. of John, 39:40  
Hanson, s. of John, 39:43  
John, neighbor of G. Washington, 48:185  
John, ferryman/military officer, 39:36-47  
John Price, mem. General Assembly, arsonist, 13(4):41;  
17(4):14; 39:41,43,45,46  
Sawney, slave of, 13(4):41  
John Thornton, auth.  
"The improvident ferryman of Mount Vernon," 39:36-47  
Martha Price, w. of John, 39:36,37,39  
St. Lawrence, s. of John, 39:44  
Thomas, s. of John, Continental officer, 39:42  
William, Continental soldier, 39:47  
Post-Wolcott, Marion, RA/FSA photographer, 46:231  
Postal service, 15(3):6,7; 27:20-29; 30:149  
Confederate, 9(3):4-9\*  
Spotswood supervision of, 3(3):33-36  
Posters, reading campaign, 37:38-48\*  
Poteet, David C., auth.  
"The Armory scandal," 15(4):38-43  
"Arms for the militia," 15(3):30-35  
John, explorer, 31:6-9  
"Potomac," steamer, 15(1):33,39  
Potomac Aqueduct, 25:129-131\*  
Potomac Aqueduct Bridge, 14(1):43  
Potomac Canal Co., 48:175-177  
Potomac Furnace, 17(2):14,15  
Potomac River, (M)1(1):8; (M)10(3):37; (M)16(3):42-47  
canals, (M)12(4):40-47  
falls, 31:126\*  
plantations, (M)1(1):8  
Potowmack Canal, 13(1):42-47  
Powtowmack Company, 12(4):40-47

Patowmack Navigation Co., 14(2):34,35  
 Pott, Francis, Eastern Shore, 32:17  
     Pott, John, Jamestown colonist/governor, 45:169  
 Potter, Henry, physician, 8(2):5  
     Henry, U.S. Dist. Judge, Raleigh, 50:8  
     James Brown, banker, 2(3):20  
     John, Richmond theater manager, 45:23  
     Oliver, seaman, 9(2):6  
 Pottery, Indian, 17(1):41,42\*  
     17th century, 24:145,148-155\*  
 Potts, Allen, huntsman, 10(3):15  
     Mrs. Gertrude Rivers, w. of Allen, huntswoman, 3(2):26;  
         10(3):14  
     Jean G., artist, 23(4):8,9  
 Potts Valley Branch R.R., (Punkin Vine), 46:263,267  
 Potts Valley Mining & Mfg. Corp., 46:260  
 "Powder," Petersburg Express correspondent, 50:75  
 Powder magazine, Williamsburg, 21(2):40-47\*; 30:74\*; 38:116  
 Powder, George, Irish immigrant, 47:40  
 Powel, Samuel, artist  
     "George Washington," 2(1):12\*  
 Powell, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:130  
     Adam Clayton, Jr., visitor of Spencer family, 46:66  
     Ambrose. Culpeper Co. 5(4):9,14  
     Benjamin, contractor, 3(1):35  
     Dennis Alvin, Cpl. WWI, Pittsylvania Cty., 50:129  
     Henrietta Grace Smyth, m. of Robert Baden-Powell, 46:191  
     Humphrey B., president canal co., 16(3):32-34  
     James E., Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
     John, composer & musicologist, 11(1):5-11\*; 27:132,136\*;  
         45:101,102,102\*; 48:62  
     Leven, Congressman, 2(4):8,9; 38:154  
     Lewis F., U.S. Supreme Court Justice administering oath of  
         office to Va. gov. L. Douglas Wilder, 1990, 50:168\*  
     Lewis Thornton, deserter from South, 34:106  
     Mary Gregory, w. of Robert C., 6(2):12,13  
     William, Goochland Co., 10(4):12  
     William, mem. of Council, 1(1):32  
     William H., Capt., militia drill judge, 49:180  
     William Henry, Union officer, 1(1):33-35  
     William S., auth., 46:53  
     "Speaker John Pory," 18(5):16-19  
 Powell's Hotel, Petersburg, 48:77,78,80,83  
 Powell Valley, 21(1):24,25\*  
 Power, Tyrone, actor, 1834, 15(2):44,46\*  
 Powers, Hiram, sculptor, 11(2):15; 18(3):43; 22(1):41,42\*  
     "John Marshall," bust, 26:169\*  
     Joseph E. Richmond alderman, 49:7  
     Vernon Fleetwood, WWI, Princess Anne Cty., 50:130  
 Powhatan, Indian chief, 1:30; 3(2):15,16\*; 9(3):13;  
     12(1):5-7; 17(2):40,41; 28:113; 38:72-74\*; 48:53-61;  
     51:160-167  
     uprising, 1622, 28:110-117

Powhatan Indians, 48:54; 51:160-167  
     Pace's Indian, 48:61  
 Powhatan, village, 17(2):41  
 Powhatan, estate of Robert A. Mayo, 30:139\*  
 "Powhatan," cutter, 15(2):39,40\*  
 Powhatan Courthouse, 17(3):1,38,41\*  
 Powhatan House, (Ford's Hotel), 49:6  
 Powhatan Tavern, 17(3):41  
 Powhatan Troop, 19(3):17  
 Pownall, Thomas, cartographer  
     Middle Colonies (M) 26:75  
     Western Virginia (M) 24:103  
 Pratt, Maria, Port Royal, 49:79  
     Matthew, artist, 27:71,72  
     "Mary Willing Byrd," 27:71\*  
     Robert M., artist  
     "Nicholas Trist," 34:137\*  
     Theodore, daffodil raiser, 9(4):47  
     William A., supt. building and grounds, 17(4):9  
 Pratt & Co., Richmond store 45:20  
 Prentis, Joseph, judge, 13(3):39  
     William, store keeper, 27:79  
 Prentiss, Eliz., author  
     "Stepping Heavenward," 46:6  
 Preot, Arnaud, teacher, 2(1):46,47  
 Presbyterians, 8(2):32-42; 14(1):34-39; 17(1):28-31;  
     21(2):20-27; 24:52-61; 28:138-143  
 Presbyterian Church Ladies Sewing Society & Ladies Fair,  
     45:160,162  
 Presbyterian Fishing Club of Philadelphia, 46:272  
 Prescott, Royal B., Union officer, 1(4):28  
The present crisis, titlepage (D), 32:140  
 President's House, Philadelphia, receptions at, 14(1):29-31\*  
 Presque Isle, home of Randolphs, 15(4):16\*  
 Press, freedom of, 25:58-71; 32:134-143  
 Preston family, 49:120  
 Preston, Caroline Hancock, w. of Walker P., 20(2):38  
     Edmund, huntsman, 10(3):15  
     Eliza, sis. of Sally McDowell, 49:122  
     Francis, Continental officer, 30:112,115\*; 48:176  
     J.T.L., professor, CSA officer, 36:160; 46:114; 49:138,141  
     John S., CSA officer, 3(2):44  
     John T.L., professor, 21(2):22,23,27\*; 36:31,36  
     Margaret Junkin, poet, 19(3):22,23; 21(2):26; 46:112  
     Robert, physician, 25:53  
     Sally Caruthers, 1st w. of John T.L., 21(2):22  
     Sarah Buchanan Campbell, w. of Francis, 30:112,115\*  
     Susan, sis. of Sally McDowell, 49:122  
     Susannah Smith, w. of Col. Wm., 46:257  
     Thomas L., trustee of Ann Smith Academy, 32:43  
     Thomas Lewis, Lexington lawyer, 45:153  
     Walker P., h. of Caroline, 20(2):38  
     William, Continental officer, 15(3):26

Preston (Continued)  
 William, Fincastle militia, 1774, 24:101  
 William, Montgomery Co., 26:89; 30:26  
 William, nephew of James Patton, 10(2):34  
 William, Col., Craig County landowner, 46:257  
 William Ballard, mem. 1861 Convention, 3(2):45  
 William Campbell, g. son of Elizabeth Russell, 30:115,116  
     uncle of Sally McDowell, 49:122  
 Preston and Olin Institute, Blacksburg, 12(4):18  
 Prestwoud, home of Skipwiths, 10(1):42-47\*  
 Pretlow, Mary D., writer, 10(1):41  
 Prettyman, E. Barrett, student, 6(2):31\*  
 Price, A.D., Jr., black funeral home owner, 46:128,128\*  
     A.D., Sr., black funeral home owner, 46:128  
     Charles S., Alexandria militia, 16(3):15  
     Deliah, washerwoman, Richmond, 39:150  
     Edward D., s. of Thomas R., 35:92  
     George, Franklin Cty. slave, 50:47  
     Jake, orphan, Richmond, 39:140  
     James, laboratory worker, 10(2):33  
     James Hubert, governor, 11(1):27,28; 35:36\*; 45:14  
         inauguration, 1938, 50:175\*  
         lt. gov., 1934, 50:174  
     Jimmy, Poplar Forest mason, 51:29\*  
     Lawrence T., physician, 1(4):33  
     Lillian Martin, died in 2<sup>nd</sup> Jefferson Hotel fire, 45:14  
     Louise Fitzhugh, young Richmonder, 51:169  
     Michael, Draper's Meadows, 10(2):35  
     Minnie, WPA worker, 50:31,35  
     Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, Pa. relief agent, 46:217  
     Pleasant, FABC deacon, 47:32  
     Richard Channing, CSA officer, 35:94  
     Sarah, Staunton pauper, 49:20  
     Shirley, attorney, 37:150  
     Thomas R., Richmond, 35:92-94  
     William B., Brunswick Co., 19(3):41  
 Price's Mountain Turnpike, 48:21  
 Pridham, Carey Thompson, Lancaster City, 50:128,131  
     John, artist  
         "Stonewall Jackson's March," cover, 36:161\*  
 Primitive Baptists, 21(4):31-33  
 Prince, John, architect, 20(2):13  
 Prince Edward Academy, 1874, 20(2):46  
 Prince Edward County courthouses, 9(4):34\*; 17(4):35-36;  
     20(2):40-47\*  
 Prince George courthouses, 18(1):1,4-12\*; 18(3):17,19  
 Prince George Militia, 45:111  
 Prince William County  
     courthouses, 28:34-47  
     flood damage, 1771, 1(2):21,22  
     ironworks, c. 1755, 35:185  
 Princess Ann Hunt, 10(3):16  
 Princess Anne County, witchcraft trials in, 6(1):28-34

"Princeton," sloop, 23(4):35-37\*  
 Printing, controversy about public printer, 30:102-109  
     Editorials, (D)30:103,104  
     hymnals with shape notes, 6(2):14-19  
 "Prinz Eitel Friedrich," ship, 35:122-124,130,133,134\*  
 Priscus, Helvidius [Samuel Adams?], 35:81  
 Prisoners, transportation of, 24:62-66  
 Prisoners of war  
     American Revolution, 38:150-157  
     Civil War, 21(3):16-21  
     **See also** names of prisons.  
 Prisons, 5(1):26-30  
     Andersonville, 14(4):11  
     Belle Isle, 5(3):8-14  
     Castle Thunder, 14(4):12\*  
     Johnson's Island, 8(1):36-41\*  
     Lancaster County, 5(1):27\*  
     Richmond penitentiary, 6(1):11-17\*  
 Privy Council, 51:75  
 Procter, John R., professor, 21(1):26,27,31  
 Proctor, Mrs. Frank, V-E Day celebrant, 45:87  
     George, planter, 24:68  
     Samuel, canal engineer, 39:173,174  
 Prohibition, 39:115  
     maps of dry and wet areas, (M)22(3):32-34  
     state action, 22(3):28-35  
     statistics on results of, 22(3):31  
 "Prophet." **See** Wabokieshiek.  
 Prospect Hill, Fairfax County, 46:281  
 Prospect Hill Cemetery, Front Royal, 51:69  
 Prosser, Gabriel, slave leader, 1960, 30:78  
 Prostitution, Hopewell, 31:42-47  
 Protestant Big Sisters, Inc., charity, 47:10  
 Prothro, Kimberly, auth.  
     "Monticello as Roman villa," 39:10-21  
 Pryor, Anne Whiting, m. of John Fremont, wife in divorce  
     against John in Richmond, 51:180-187  
     Anne's slaves, Hannah & Sally, 51:183  
     Elizabeth Graves, last wife of John Pryor, 51:187  
     John, husband of Anne Whiting, 51:180-187  
     Advertisement repudiating his wife, Anne, 51:184\*  
     John, Va. military, 49:151,156  
     Roger Atkinson, CSA officer, 17(3):8,10\*; 24:89,90\*  
     Sara, APVA writer,  
         "The Birth of the Nation, Jamestown 1607," 48:62  
     Sarah Agnes Rice, w. of Roger A., 4(1):17; 6(2):8\*; 38:119  
     Fundraiser NMWMA, 45:32  
 Public Guard, Richmond, 13(2):27,29; 18(4):41-47; 19(2):4-11  
 Public Hospital, Williamsburg, 21(1):39-41  
     **See also** Eastern State Hospital; Galt, William.

Public records, preservation and destruction of,  
17(4):11-17,33,35,39; 18(1):5,9,10; 18(2):7;  
18(3):28; 19(3):41; 20(2):43,44; 20(3):32; 20(4):11;  
21(3):9; 22(4):16; 24:181; 27:191; 28:80-82; 30:34;  
38:56-65

Public Records Office, Williamsburg, 24:22-31\*; 46:163

Public Works of Art Project-PWAP, work relief program,  
46:197,210

Publications: "Confederate Veteran," 46:10  
 "North Carolina Presbyterian," 46:10

Pugh, Lamont, surgeon general, auth.  
 "Hog-killing days," 7(3):41,47\*  
 "One-room country school," 10(2):4-11  
 Nannie, teacher, 10(2):5-11

Pujol, Paul, architect, 38:80

Pulaski, town, influenza epidemic, 1918, 1(4):34

Pulley, Raymond H., auth.  
 "General Cocke and the temperance crusade," 15(1):22-27

Purcell, John, CSA officer, 10(3):27  
 William P., confed. vet., 47:24

Purcell Battery, window dedicated to, 10(3):25\*

Purchas, Samuel, writer, 18(3):9,12\*; 38:67,68

Purdie, Alexander, printer, 25:67  
 George, ham processor, 4(3):16

"Purnell T. White," schooner, 17(1):7

Purple Heart, origin of, 13(2):14,15

Purvis, Miss, nurse's aide, 37:83\*

Pusey, William Webb III, auth.  
 "The beautiful Jersey lily, English Actress Lillie Langtry  
 tours Virginia," 34:108-117  
 "Lexington's female academy," 32:40-47

Putnam, Israel, Continental officer, 38:29,30,95; 48:156  
 Sallie A.B., Richmond, 32:5-7  
 William W., theater owner, 38:16

Putt, W.H., contractor, 25:163

Pyeatt, Jacob, marine officer, 27:116,117

Pyle, Howard, artist, 49:103  
 "Attack on the Chew House," 37:136\*  
 "The battle of Nashville," 34:72,73\*  
 "Burial of Braddock," 33:130\*  
 "Capitol, 1753," 38:64\*  
 "Death of George Washington," 13(4):9\*; 48:169\*  
 "George Rogers Clarke near Kaskaskia," 2(3):34\*  
 "In the old Raleigh Tavern," 38:52\*  
 "Interview between Blair and Andros," 29:94\*  
 "Meeting of Governor and Council," 24:23\*  
 "The Nation Makers," 1903, 48:141\*  
 "They scrambled up the parapet and went over the top,  
 pell mall, upon the British," 38:96\*  
 "Leaving Mt. Vernon for the Congress of the Colonies,"  
 1896, 48:157\*  
 "Washington in the Garden at Mount Vernon," 1896, 48:165\*  
 "A Virginia Plantation Wharf," 1896, 48:180\*

Pyle (Continued)

Robert, guitar, Tubize Orch., 51:117,118



## Q

- Quadricentennial of Jamestown, 45:165  
Quakers, in N.C. and Va., 46:139,142  
    family names, 48:38-44  
        **See also** individual names  
    Meeting House, Campbell Co. (?), 18(3):31\*  
        Cedar Creek, 48:37\*,42  
    Minutes of a Quaker meeting, (D)48:43\*  
    Monthly Meetings, 48:42  
    petition protesting their exemption from military service,  
        1776 (D), 32:164  
    settlement in Fairfax Co., 26:105-107  
Quarles, Francis, writer, 28:78,79  
    Enchiridion, titlepage and frontispiece, 28:69,70,96\*  
    James Edgar, maker of baby carriages, 3(4):4,5  
    Ralph, planter, 30:60  
    Robert, relative of J. Pryor, 51:183,184  
Quarrier, Alexander, comm., Public Guard, 18(4):42-47; 19(2):6  
Quarries, Buckingham Co., 38:158-171  
    granite, 4(1):2,4,8\*  
Quarry, Robert, surveyor gen. of customs, 11(4):19  
Quarter Place, slave area of Red Hill, 50:166  
Quartermaster General Corps, WWI, 50:135-141  
Quartets, early 20<sup>th</sup> century in Hampton Roads:  
    Heavenly Light Quartet, Pearly Gates Quartet,  
    Harmony Four, the Melody Quartet, the Silver Moon  
    Quartet, The Sons of Norfolk, the Suffolk Jubilee Quartet,  
    the Supreme Four, the Watermelon Four, the World's Best  
    Female Quartet, Virginia Jubilee Singers, Jubilee Gospel  
    Singers, Southland Jubilee Singers, Midnight Four, Mobile  
    Four, Georgia Sacred Singers, Nazareth Jubilee Quartet,  
    Jubilee Quartet, Jubilee Male Quartet, Down South Boys,  
    Virginia Four, Buggy Ride Five, Four Alphabets, Norfolk  
    Jazz/Jubilee Quartet, Mamie Smith Review,  
    51:103,104,110,111,106\*,108\*  
Queen Anne cottage, caretaker's house at M.B. Washington  
    monument, 45:35  
Queensborough, 16(2):32  
Queenstown, 16(2):32  
Quesenberry, Milford Spenser, Cpl. WWI, Wise Co., 50:128,130  
Quesnay's Academy, Richmond, 16(3):26; 51:169  
Quigley, John, planter, 24:150  
"quilling" (dating), 46:36  
"The Quilting Party," 45:156\*  
Quilts, 45:157\*,158\*,159\*,159,160  
Quincey, Eliza Susan, d. of Josiah, 12(3):8  
    Josiah, political leader, Boston, 12(3):7,8  
Quiney, Judith Shakespeare, w. of Thomas, 1(3):10  
    Richard, planter, 1(3):10; 1(4):31

Quinn, Jack, baseball player, 26:189; 48:130  
Quit rents, 16(1):13; 16(3):42,47  
Quitman, John A., USA Gen., Mexican War, 46:104,105,107  
Quivers, Emmanuel, slave to J.R. Anderson, Richmond, 46:287  
Quoit clubs, 15(1):11-21

## R

- "R.E. Lee," blockade runner, 9(4):18  
R.R. breaker boys, 46:266\*  
Raab, Emanuel, Richmond entrepreneur 45:11  
Rabeshaw, William, builder, 14(1):26  
Raborg, George, carpenter, 34:61  
Raborne (Rabinew), Raymond, bowler, 9(4):12  
Rachal, William M.E., auth.  
    "Archibald Cary, practical politician," 1(1):36-38  
    "The burning of Richmond," 1(4):23-28  
    "The cardinal, official bird of Virginia," 1(3):36,37  
    "Christmas dinner for Lee's army," 1(3):11-15  
    "Indian agriculture in Virginia," 1(2):33-35  
    "A legend of Indian captivity: The story of Mary Moore,"  
        2(1):16-19  
    "Matrimony in isolation," 2(4):36-37  
    "A Mayflower relic in Virginia," 2(2):10-14  
    "The Peaks of Otter, grandstand of the Blue Ridge," 1(2):23-28  
    "A plague on us: The influenza epidemic of 1918," 1(4):32-35  
    "President Monroe's return to Virginia," 3(1):43-47  
    "President Thomas Lee of Virginia," 3(1):12-19  
    "Salt the South could not savor," 3(2):4-7  
    "Staunton steps out of the mud," 1(4):9-11  
    "The Thanksgiving Day contention," 1(1):9-11  
    "Treason on trial," 4(3):32-37  
    "A trip to the salt pond," 2(2):22-27  
    "Virginia's first college for women," 2(1):44-47  
    "Walled fortress and resort hotels: The medieval moat at  
        Fort Monroe," 2(1):20-27  
    "When Virginia built a shipyard," 2(2):31-35  
Rachleff, Peter J., auth.  
    "Members in good standing: Richmond's community of former  
        slaves, 1865-1873," 39:130-143,148-157; 46:94  
    "Black Labor in the South: Richmond, Va., 1865-1890, 46:94  
Racial segregation in churches, 8(2):40  
Radford, Elizabeth Campbell Taylor, w. of John B., 28:182,185\*  
    James Lawrence, mem. General Assembly, 28:184,185  
    John Blair, physician, 28:180,185\*  
    John Taylor, CSA officer, 28:183,184\*  
    William Moseley, CSA officer, 28:183,184\*  
Radford, town, 28:181-183  
Radio, history of, 5(2):26-32  
    Station WRVA, 1925, 51:113,117,137  
        Microphone, 51:142\*  
        Xmas card, 51:140\*  
    WDBJ, Roanoke, 51:117,137  
Raeburn, Henry, artist  
    "Col. Alasdair Ranaldson Macdonell," 38:156\*  
Rafinesque, Constantine S., viticulturist, 39:114  
Ragland, John D., slave owner, 48:78  
Raguet, Jean Baptiste, Louisiana, 31:8  
Railey Hill, Chesterfield Co., 11(3):45\*

Railey's mine, 11(3):41  
 Railroad broadside, 1855, 46:187\*  
 Railroad guide, "Scenic Attractions & Summer Resorts along the  
     Railways of the Virginia, Tennessee, and Georgia Air Line,  
     46:259  
 Railroad Helpers' Society, 39:151  
 Railroad pass, 1856, (D)2(4):3  
 Raine, John, hotel operator, 17(4):37  
 Raleigh Tavern, Williamsburg, 1(1):36; 5(2):5,7\*; 9(2):34,41\*;  
     23(2):10,11\*; 27:83\*; 38:52,53\*  
 Raleigh, Sir Walter, 46:204,205\*,213\*  
 Ramey, Daniel, postmaster, 21(4):31-33  
 Ramsey, Dennis, mayor of Alexandria, 14(1):36  
     home of, 14(1):37\*  
 Rand, William, contractor, 20(1):8  
 Randall, Alexander, hus. of C. Wirt, 49:74,75  
     David Anton, bibliophile, 28:80-82  
     James Ryder, composer of "Maryland My Maryland," 46:11  
     John, English inventor, 46:180  
     Diagram, potatoe-plough, 46:181\*  
     Laura, w. of Thomas, 49:75  
     Thomas, widower of Wirt daughter, Laura, 49:68,74  
 Randolph, Alfred Magill, Episcopal bishop, 6(4):39; 8(10):47;  
     9(1):27; 11(10):16  
     Ann Clare Kind, w. of Innes, 8(10):44,45  
     Anne Cary, 1st w. of Thomas M., 10(4):11; 30:77  
     Archie Cary, physician, huntsman, 10(3):15  
     Betsey Nicholas, w. of Edmund, 18(4):7  
     Beverley, governor, 2(1):14; 4(3):4; 12(2):44  
     Burwell, s. of David, 20(4):35  
     Cornelia, artist, 29:115; 34:86,88; 51:32,40\*  
     Poplar Forest floor plan and elevation, 5(1):37  
     David Meade, planter, 20(4):30-32; 30:78,79\*  
     Edmund, governor, 1(1):7; 1(3):28-30,42,43; 2(1):32;  
         3(2):31; 12(2):44; 13(3):35,37,38\*; 15(2):28\*;  
         18(4):4-12\*; 21(3):32\*; 24:180,183\*; 25:79; 26:20,29\*;  
         31:174,175\*; 32:66-70; 38:154; 46:175  
     Va. Atty. of Burr, 50:11  
     Ellen, granddaughter of T. Jefferson, 51:32  
     Elizabeth. See Chiswell, Elizabeth Randolph.  
     Ennes, See Randolph, Innes.  
     F.M., huntsman, 10(3):16  
     Frances Bland Randolph. See Tucker, Frances Bland.  
     Gabiella Harvie, 1st w. of Thomas, 10(4):11  
     Mrs. George A., owner of Estouteville, 36:45  
     George Wythe, CSA sec. of war, 3(2):45\*; 11(4):6;  
         13(2):27,30\*; 22(1):27,30\*; 35:58,87  
     Harold, director, Peabody Conservatory of Music, 8(1):47  
     Henry, clerk, House of Burgesses, 14(2):43; 15(4):9,10;  
         30:175  
     Henry Stephens, biographer, 29:59

Randolph (Continued)

Innes (James Innes, Jr.), Continental officer/writer,  
    8(1):42,47\*  
    commission of, (D)8(1):44  
    Occoquan Creek, (M)8(1):46  
    Poems, titlepage, (D)8(1):45  
    "The rebel," (D)8(1):43  
James Innes, f. of Innes, 8(1):44  
Sir John, mem. House of Burgesses, 18(4):5,6\*; 26:22\*;  
    30:175; 33:148-151  
John, s. of Sir John, 18(4):5; 26:20-29; 38:62  
    letter to his son, 1775, (D)26:27  
John, s. of James Innes, 8(1):43\*  
John of Roanoke, Congressman, 1(2):26; 2(3):17; 3(1):21,22\*;  
    3(2):29; 14(2):15,16\*; 16(1):29; 16(2):5-10;  
    19(3):37,38; 23(1):8,9\*; 24:190,191\*; 31:183;  
    33:76,77,79,80,85\*; 36:101,111  
Juba, servant of, 31:183  
Judith Fleming, w. of Thomas, 10(4):6  
Lucinda Ann Patterson, 2d w. of Thomas M., 10(4):11,12  
Lucy, d. of John I., Jr., White House hostess, 8(1):44  
Marguerite Susan Peyron Armistead, w. of James I., Jr.,  
    8(1):44  
Maria Judith Page, w. of William (1712), 10(4):7  
Maria Ward, w. of Peyton, 2(3):17  
Martha Jefferson, w. of Thomas M., Jr., 1(4):2,4,5;  
    10(4):8; 11(3):27,32\*; 13(2):18-22\*; 16(2):4,7;  
    19(2):32,35\*; 20(4):32,34; 29:82-85\*  
Mary, w. of David, writer, 20(4):29-35; 28:15,16; 30:77-87\*  
    The Virginia housewife, titlepage (D)20(4):35; 30:178;  
    46:75  
Mary Isham, w. of William (1851), 10(4):6; 14(2):42-44\*  
Nancy, Cumberland Co., 17(3):41  
Norman V., Richmond, 10(4):30; 29:42  
Mrs. Norman V., civic leader, 10(4):30,31; 30:123  
Oscar DeWolf, football player, 4(2):46\*  
Peter, mem. of Council, 1(3):44,46; 10(3):47; 20(2):42,43  
Peyton, governor, 2(3):17; 3(1):35; 3(3):43\*; 8(1):43;  
    15(4):13,17; 18(4):7; 21(1):40,41; 23(3):11; 25:96\*;  
    26:21,22\*; 30:7,9,175\*; 33:148,151\*; 38:52,58  
    home, Williamsburg, 21(2):1\*  
    memorial tribute, Virginia gazette (D)25:50  
Richard, bro. of John of Roanoke, 36:111  
Richard, Cumberland Co., 17(3):41  
Richard, Henrico Co., 17(4):7\*  
Richard, slave owner near Farmville, 46:155  
Mrs. Richard, Nottoway Co., 20(2):44  
Robert, master of Wilton, 15(4):13  
Robert Beverley, 45:29  
Ryland, builder of flood monument, 1(2):22  
Samuel, Richmond, 39:143  
Sarah Nicholas, mem. Ladies' Lee Monument Assn., 11(3):31;  
    11(4):6,8; 38:81

Randolph (Continued)

Sinte, dau. of Samuel, 39:143  
Theodorick, s. of John and Frances, 36:111  
Thomas (1689-1730), 10(4):6  
Thomas E., Goochland County resident, 50:89,92  
Thomas Jefferson, grandson of Jefferson, 4(4):47;  
11(3):27-29\*; 13(2):20-22; 29:59,119,133,134  
Thomas Mann, b. 1741, Congressman, 10(4):8-12;  
13(2):18,20,21\*; 16(2):4-11\*  
Thomas Mann, b. 1768, governor, 1(2):21; 3(2):34; 10(4):11;  
18(5):27; 30:77; 33:75  
Thomas Mann, half-bro. of governor, 3(2):36,37; 10(4):11  
Virginia, dau. of Martha J., 13(2):19  
William I, 1651-1711, 10(4):6; 14(2):42,43\*; 15(4):9,10\*;  
30:175\*  
William II, 15(4):10,13  
William, 1712-45, surveyor, 10(4):7  
William, builder of Wilton, d. 1761, 15(4):10,13,17-19\*  
William Beverley, s. of Thomas M., 30:81  
William Byrd, midshipman, sword in honor of, 16(4):6\*  
Wilson Cary Nicholas, physician, 11(3):28,30  
Randolph coach, 3(1):33\*  
Randolph & English, booksellers, baseball team, 48:129  
Randolph-Macon College, 4(4):14-17\*; 6(2):30-33\*; 20(3):32  
military training programs, 1942-1944, 39:28,29  
Woodrow Wilson visit, 1912, 8(3):4-6\*  
Randolph-Macon Woman's College, 31:208-211  
Ranelagh, Margaret, countess of, 32:120,123\*  
Rankin, John, Irish immigrant, 47:40  
Ransom, John Crowe, writer, 36:112-127  
debate about his I'll take my stand.  
Louis, artist, 11(2):45,46  
Raphine Hall, home of James E.A. Gibbs, 28:108\*  
Rapidan River, 1(3):21,24\*; (M) 16(3):44-46\*  
"Rappahannock," CSA ship, 29:125,128\*  
Rappahannock County, tobacco riots, 1682, 1(1):40  
Rappahannock Hunt, 10(3):17  
Rappahannock Rangers, 16(3):43  
Rappahannock River (M), 16(3):42-46  
flood, 1771, 1(2):20-22  
Rascoe, Burton, writer, 36:13\*  
Literary editor of the Chicago Tribune, 51:76  
Rastetter, Margaret V., nee Van Oot, author, 46:247\*  
"Eight Months in a Tuberculosis Sanatorium," 46:244-255  
Richard, h. of Margaret, 46:244,250  
Ratcliff, Edward, Union soldier, 37:37  
Ratcliffe, John, ship captain, 6(4):8-13  
Laura (Mrs. Milton Hanna), CSA spy, 12(3):34-39  
Richard, Fairfax, 27:90  
Ravenscroft, Anne Spotswood Burwell, w. of John S.,  
16(1):29,30  
John, physician, 10(1):43; 16(1):29

Ravenscroft (Continued)

- John Stark, Episcopal bishop, 10(1):43; 16(1):28-32\*;  
19(4):7,9\*
- Liliās Miller, w. of John, 10(1):43,44; 16(1):29,30\*
- Sarah Buford, 2d w. of John S., 16(1):32
- Rawhunt, Powhatan Indian, 48:60
- Rawlings, Albin, overseer at Mount Vernon, 33:137
- Charles A., Jr., 1st h. of Marjorie, 36:4
- James, Richmond, 4(4):9
- Marjorie Kinnon, writer, 36:4-15\*
- Richard, hotel man, 18(5):36
- Rawlins, Albin, Geo. Wash.'s clerk, 48:155
- John A., Brig. Gen. Union Army, 46:214
- Mary H., wife of Gen. Rawlins, 46:214
- Rawls, Robert B., Richmond, 13(1):40
- "Reactionary Enlightenment" of the South, 45:116
- Read, Benjamin, York Co., 16(2):35
- Charles H., Presbyterian minister, 3(1):46; 35:61
- Clement, surveyor, 21(1):7
- Clement, Jr., builder, 21(1):7
- Mary, Charlotte Co., 21(1):7
- Stephen P., CSA officer, 5(1):45
- Thomas, ship passenger lost at sea, 28:135
- Reading, \_\_\_\_\_, Mrs., 46:219
- Readjuster Party, 3(3):15,16; 18(3):46; 21(2):32,33;  
31:160-167; 46:126; 50:173
- Reagen, John Hennenger, CSA postmaster-general, 9(3):5-9;  
13(3):8,9,11\*; 26:182\*
- Reardon, John J., auth.  
"The heart is grieved: Edmund Randolph and American  
independence," 26:20-29
- Reat, James, silversmith, 15(1):9
- Reaugh, Frank, artist  
"The herd," 36:80\*
- Rebecca Furnace, Botetourt Co., 7(2):38
- "The rebel," poem by Innes Randolph, 8(1):43-47
- "A Rebel Yell," subtitle of the "Idea," 46:38
- Reckord, Maj.Gen. Milton A., US Army 3rd Service Command,  
Baltimore, 45:76
- Reconstruction, 46:28,29
- Records, public. See Public records.
- "Recording & Radio, WRVA and the 1929 Richmond Okeh Sessions,"  
A photo essay, 51:136-143
- Recreation. See Bowling, Fox-hunting, etc.
- Rectortown, 9(1):26\*
- Red Hawk, Indian chief, 24:106
- "Red Book," magazine, 51:76
- Red Hill, home of Patrick Henry, 15(3):40\*; 50:164,166,165\*,166\*  
Watercolor by Sue B. Alrich, 1904, 50:164\*,165\*
- Red House, tavern, Rockbridge Co., 15(1):43
- Red Sweet Springs, 13(1):26,27\*
- Redford, \_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123
- Redmore, home of Edmund Ruffin, 32:133\*

Redoute, Pierre-Joseph, artist  
     "Dogwood," 2(4):35\*  
 Redpath, James, biographer, 11(2):43-46  
 Red Sulphur Springs Hotel, 48:18\*  
 Redwood, Allen Christian, artist, 37:114,122,163  
 Reed, Amanda, w. of Warwick, 39:154  
     Joseph, Continental officer, 26:65,68\*; 38:31,34,35  
     Joseph, tobacco factory worker, 39:155  
 Reuben Law, painter  
     "Washington and Lafayette at the Battle of Yorktown," 48:137\*  
 Thomas, mutineer, 49:161  
 Walter, physician, 1(3):16,18\*  
     birthplace, 1(3):16\*  
 Warwick, tobacco factory worker, 39:154  
 William (Billy), tobacco company president, 25:30-37  
 Reedy, Jack, musician, 11(1):6,9  
 Reese, George H., auth.  
     "Books in the palace," 18(1):20-32  
 Reeves, Brewer, tavern keeper, 23(2):44  
     Isaac S.H., USA Lt., Mexican War, 46:115  
 Refugees, Huguenot, 9(3):32-37  
 Regan, Patrick, 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt. 29<sup>th</sup> Infantry, CMH, 50:109  
 Register of the Confederate Dead, 51:70  
 Regnault, John F., paperhanger/upholsterer, 34:165  
 Rehobeth Presbyterian Church, Eastern Shore, 17(1):30\*  
 Reibel, Bertram, artist, 37:42  
 Reid, Andrew, Rockbridge Co., 23(1):20; 25:120,122  
     J.H., surveyor, 10(4):22,23\*  
     Joseph, Virginia governor, 48:141  
     Nathan, Continental officer, 15(3):26  
     Nora Capps, Richmond, 50:121  
     Richard S., auth.  
         "Gari Melchers; An American artist in Virginia,"  
         28:154-171  
     Samuel McDowell, Lexington, 49:38  
 Reimes, Charles E., clerk, 8(2):46  
 Reinhardt, Jacob, music director, 10(3):26; 17(2):44-45\*  
 "Relief," pilot boat, 17(1):9\*  
 Religion  
     evangelical sects, 31:169-175  
     freedom of, 7(4):24; 9(3):32-37; 15(2):26,28; 17(1):28-31;  
         32:159-171  
     John Smith's views on, 38:139,140  
     revivals, 29:13  
     **See also** names of church, denominations, etc.  
 Religious black organizations, Richmond, 46:126  
 Remington, Frederic, artist, 49:104  
     "Lawton's pursuit of Geronimo," 5(4):42\*  
 Remington & Rudolph, architects, 49:7  
 Rendon, Francisco, diplomat, 36:104  
 Reni, Jule, operator of relay station, 33:117,118



Renzulli, Mercedes, auth.

"Blackened walls and hollow windows," 10(3):18-22  
Representation, legislative, 18(5):20-31  
Repton mills, Buckingham Co., 4(2):11\*  
Resettlement Adm., Historical Section, 46:227,229  
Retail trade, Pender Stores, 3(3):44-47  
Retreat for the Sick, Richmond, 31:161\*; 32:56  
Retrocession, 1846, 15(2):7,8; (M)25:126-135  
Revel, James, child apprentice, 9(3):22  
Revel Island Club, 46:272  
Reveley, Annie Dade, Navy Nurse Corps, WWI, 50:118  
Revely, John, partner of John Ballantine, 8(4):43,44  
Revell, John, Virginia navy, 4(2):33  
Revelle, Robert (Dutch), baseball pitcher, 26:191\*  
Revere, Paul, engraver

"A view of part of the town of Boston in New England and  
British ships of war landing thier troops," 33:132,133\*  
Paul, prisoner at Libby, 1(4):16,17  
The Reviewer, magazine, 27:128-143  
first page of 1st number (D)27:128  
list of contributors (D)27:133  
Revolution, American  
armament for, 13(3):40-47; 15(3):23,26,28  
Badge of Military Merit, 13(2):14-17\*  
George Rogers Clark in, 2(3):34-39\*  
Culpeper Minutemen in, 24:4-11  
Peter Francisco in, 1(2):26-29\*  
generals, 38:28-37  
Charles Lee in, 24:164,177\*  
Harlem Heights "affair" (M)26:64-69  
Light Horse Harry Lee's recollections of, 31:113-127  
maps of marches of Cornwallis & Lafayette in Va., (D)49:152\*  
David Morgan in, 4(4):32,35,37  
naval warfare, 4(2):33-37  
Ohio Valley, 1782, 27:114-117  
paintings and cartoons, 31:86-95\*  
burning of Portsmouth and Gosport, 2(2):32  
John Saunders, Royalist, in, 27:54,55  
defense of Richmond, 23(1):38-46  
Shelby and Sevier in, 14(3):12,13  
Southern campaign, 31:52-67  
spies, 31:78-85  
Baron von Steuben in, 19(2):12-19  
women during, 37:134-142  
Rexroth, Kenneth, FWP writer, 46:234  
Rey, Charles J., Polk Furniture Co., 51:118,137  
Reynolds, Dave, caver, 50:58  
Joshua, artist  
"Governor Dunmore," 25:87\*  
"Thomas Fairfax, 6th baron," 32:118\*  
"Marquis of Rockingham," 2(2):29\*  
"Study of a Black Man," 46:278\*

Reynolds (Continued)

- L., Paint Bank res., 46:266  
Richard, carpenter, 20(1):6  
Reynoldson, J.S., Baptist white elder, 47:31  
Rhea, William F., mem. State Corporation Commn., 29:46  
Rhett, Robert Barnwell, politician, 18(3):438  
Rhinesmith, W. Donald, auth.  
    "clad in aluminum. . . and nine feet tall: The Bill Robinson statue in Richmond," 27:118-123  
    "October, 1781: The Southern Campaign ends at Yorktown," 31:52-67  
    "Traveller: Just the horse for General Lee," 33:38-47  
Rhodes, Holden, owner of quarry, 4(1):5,6; 50:91  
    J.G., sailor, 22(1):34  
    Markwood Zirkle, Corp. 116<sup>th</sup> bandsman, 50:110  
    Russel S., Corp. 2<sup>nd</sup> Va. Infantry Band, 50:105  
    Thomas L., superintendent at Monticello, 1(4):7  
Rianhard, Conrad, Jr., radio musician, 5(2):32\*  
Ribblett, David L., auth.  
    "From Cross Creek to Richmond: Marjorie Kinnon Rawlings researches Ellen Glasgow," 36:4,15  
Rice, A. Bransford, Jr., auth.  
    "A portfolio of Wilton," 15(4):18-29  
    John Holt, Presby. minister, 2(1):8; 6(1):15,16; 8(2):32  
    John L., Union officer, 8(3):42,46\*  
    letter to Amos and Margaret Benson, Nov., 1886 (D)8(3):45  
    Springfield Republican fund-raising for Sudley Church, (D), 8(3):44,46  
    Sarah Agnes, child, 6(3):6  
    William L., tax collector, Bristol, 28:175  
Rich, Jabez C., marine officer, 16(2):42  
    Robert, 2d earl of Warwick, 1(2):31  
    William, army paymaster, Monterey, 46:286  
Rich Mountain, 1(1):34  
Rich Valley, Smyth County, 7(3):48\*  
Richards, Bartlett, rancher, 36:85\*  
    Nathaniel, bd. mem., gold-mining co., 16(4):34  
Richardson, \_\_\_\_\_, Continental officer, 26:67  
    Benjamin A., artist  
    "Merrimac in dry dock, being converted into the iron battery Virginia," 33:104  
    burning of Norfolk Naval Yard 1861, 50:72\*  
    D.C., Richmond, 10(4):30  
    David C., Richmond mayor, 46:45  
    Eudora Ramsay, Va. state director of VWP, 46:227,228\*,231,232,238; 50:119  
    Frank, Richmond fire captain, 26:187  
    George, silversmith, 9(1):42  
    George W., physician, 38:39  
    Henry Hobson, architect, 25:163\*  
    John A., Baptist pastor, 5(2):46  
    John B., officer, Public Guard, 19(2):9  
    Mary Carter Randolph, w. of William H., 20(3):15

Richardson (Continued)

R.E., merchant, New Kent Co., 36:174  
Robert A., judge, 31:165  
Selden, author  
    "The Capitol Square That Never Was," 51:24,25  
William, engraver, 48:58  
William, missionary, 28:142  
William, silversmith, 9(1):42  
William Harvie (Harvey), militia officer, 13(2):23;  
    16(4):10,13\*; 17(1):12,17; 19(3):18,19\*; 20(3):14,20\*;  
    23(3):15; 15:21; 26:178; 32:7; 36:32  
    Adj. Gen, Va. Militia, 49:179  
William Harvie, Jr., militia officer, 19(3):18; 20(3):15,17  
Ridgers, Alan, British curator at Gravesend, 48:52  
Rich, W.W., Wytheville cabinet shop, 50:20  
Richey, Lawrence, sec. to Herbert Hoover, 30:157  
Richmond, Bill, freed slave, boxer, 29:165,173\*  
"Richmond," ironclad ship, 15(2):43  
Richmond, Va.  
    Afro-American life after Civil War, 39:130-143,148-157  
    Broad Street, with trains, 4(1):36; 10(4):16\*  
        at 9th st., 46:43\*  
    Broad Street Theater, 28:10-12  
    Call to arms, 1865 (D) 35:154  
    canal and locks, 10(1):12,17\*; 21(3):42,46\*  
    Capitol disaster of 1870, 49:6  
    Capitol Square, 49:4-6  
    Charles Dicken's visit, 2(2):5  
    Cultural growth in, 51:168-179  
    East Main Street, 2(2):6\*  
    election of Jefferson, celebration of, 8(1):6-8  
    evacuation, 1865, 1(4):23-28\*; 13(3):6-15\*; 15(3):12,13;  
        17(4):14,15\*  
    fall of, 12(3):9-11; 18(5):38-47\*  
    Federal cavalry in Capitol Square, 18(5):46\*  
    flood damage, 1771, 1(2):21\*  
    Marshal Foch visit, 1821, 8(1):32-34  
    gambling in, 39:62-68,100-105  
    influenza epidemic, 1(4):32,33  
    jail, 31:219\*  
    Jim Crow laws in Richmond, 51:174,175  
    Lafayette visit, 1824, 4(2):41,42  
    living conditions, 1861-1865, 11(4):33-40; 12(2):15-17  
    Lincoln riding through, 18(5):42\*  
    Main Street, 18(1):40\*j; 32:153\*; 39:155\*  
    maps of (M) 16(3):24,25; 16(3):26; 23(1):43; 26:112;  
        31:79; 35:162-171  
    markets, 39:81,146\*  
    Movie Theaters: Bijou, Colonial, Star, Rex, Globe, Hippodrome,  
        51:176-179  
    municipal bldg. proposal 1915, 49:5\*,9\*,10\*  
    Nickelodeons, nickel theaters, 51:176  
    painting of, 1856, as seen from Belle Isle, 48:89\*

police court sketch, 51:79\*  
 power plant for electric trains, 36:175\*  
 proposal to locate capitol in, 30:4-11  
 refugees in Capitol Square, 1(4):26\*  
 ruins of, 1865, 12(2):17\*; 14(4):13\*; 18(5):38-47\*  
 seal for, 27:191\*  
 segregation in, 51:168-179  
 slave market, 19(2):20\*  
the Square Deal, labor newspaper, 51:176  
 streetcar strike, 1093, 25:178-183\*  
 Thackeray visit, 1853, 2(2):4-7  
 transit system, 8(2):21-31\*  
 tunnels, 14(3):42-48  
 "Two Street" or Second Street, black business area, 51:175-177  
 views of, 2(2):4,7\*; 14(1):29,33\*; 16(3):28\*; 18(1):42\*;  
19(3):15\*; 19(4):33\*; 22(1):24,25\*; 22(3):6\*;  
26:120,121\*; 30:108,109\*; 31:221\*; 32:5\*; 35:1,24-29\*  
 Noah Webster visit, 1(3):40  
 Richmond Academy, 12(4):10  
 Richmond Academy of Sciences & Fine Arts, 46:198  
 "Richmond Afro-American," newspaper, 45:85  
 Richmond Baptist Missionary Society, 29:36-39  
 Richmond and Alleghany Railroad, 3(4):13; 10(1):17; 38:166;  
50:94  
     **See also** Chesapeake and Ohio Railroad.  
 Richmond and Chesapeake Bay Railway Co., 36:174-177\*  
 Richmond and Chesapeake Railroad, 14(3):44  
 Richmond and Danville Railroad, 4(1):4-6; 4(3):7; 14(4):43;  
38:42; 50:94  
     ruins of bridge, 1854, 13(3):8\*  
 Richmond and Petersburg Electric Railway, 36:174  
 Richmond and Petersburg Railroad, 3(3):6; 14(3):42  
 Richmond and Rappahannock River Co., 36:178,182\*  
 Richmond and York River Railroad, 14(3):42; 38:38  
 Richmond Art Club, 11(3):26  
     Company, 38:41  
 Richmond-Ashland Railway, 36:176-179\*  
 Richmond Atheneum, 27:188  
 Richmond Blues, 10(4):16  
 Richmond Board of Supplies, 1863, 22(1):28,29  
 Richmond Carnival Association, 32:87-95  
     programs (D) 32:94,95  
 Richmond Chamber of Commerce, 49:4  
     Richmond, Chamber magazine, 49:4-10  
 Richmond City Auditorium, 36:122\*  
 Richmond City Hall, 17(2):19-22\*; 26:186\*; 27:190\*;  
49:4,13\*(old); 50:14\*(1874)  
 Richmond City Railway Company, 8(2):21-30  
 Richmond Colts, baseball team, 34:182-191  
     coaches and players, lists, 34:183-191

Richmond College (University of Richmond), 22(1):41\*; 46:34  
     Admission Board, 46:36  
     College photo, 46:36\*  
     Spider Assoc., 46:36  
     The "Spider", college yearbook, 46:37  
 Richmond Confederate Soldiers' Home, veterans, 38:83\*  
 Richmond Conservation Studio, 51:72  
 Richmond Customhouse, 1865, 13(3):98  
Richmond Daily Whig, 47:39,43; 48:118; 49:163  
Richmond Dispatch 45:5,7; 46:124,165; 48:118,119,124-129;  
     49:162,167,174,182,184,187; 50:64; 51:77,173  
 Richmond Education Association, 4(2):29  
Richmond Enquirer, 47:40,46; 48:118  
     Aaron Burr trial, (D)50:10\*,10\*  
     The brig "Crawford" trial, (D)50:12\*  
Richmond Evening Journal, 49:10,11,13,14\* (cover)  
Richmond Evening Leader, 45:9,11  
Richmond Examiner, coverage of election of 1801, 8(1):6-9  
     Burr trial, 50:9  
 Richmond Exhibition Company, 3(4):20,21  
 Richmond Female Seminary, 39:53; 49:66  
 Richmond 1<sup>st</sup> Reg., militia, 49:186  
 Richmond, Fredericksburg, and Potomac Railroad, 4(1):34-38\*;  
     13(1):28-39; 14(3):42; 36:170-183  
     schedule, 1836 (D)27:28  
 Richmond German Rifles Militia, (Va. Rifles), 49:169-172  
 Richmond Grays, 3(1):45; 10(4):16; 13(2):26-31;  
     49:161,162,168\*,183,184,186  
     ambrotype, 49:164\*  
     sheet music, (D)49:174\*  
 Richmond High School, 1873, 5(3):18\*  
 Richmond Junior Volunteers, 4(2):41  
 Richmond Lawmakers, baseball team, 26:184-191  
 Richmond Library Association, 27:188  
 Richmond Light Dragoons, 13(2):26; 49:161  
 Richmond Light Infantry Blues, 13(2):26-31\*; 37:128\*;  
     46:119,120; 49:159-167,169\*; 50:84  
     Old Colored Band, 46:119  
     uniform of, 13(2):28\*  
 Richmond Light Infantry, militia, 49:179  
 Richmond Lyceum, 28:8-10  
 Richmond Market House, insurance declaration, 1814 (D)35:170  
 Richmond Mechanics' Institute, 27:188  
 Richmond Memorial Hospital, 22(2):20,22,23,26,27\*  
 Richmond Monthly Meeting, (Quaker), 48:42  
 Richmond National Battlefield Park, 4(3):8-13  
Richmond News, 1902 (D)5(4):30  
     masthead, 51:75\*,78  
Richmond News-Leader, 46:43,46,167; 49:9; 51:25,83  
     on food and drug legislation, 7(4):21; 45:11,14  
 Richmond Parcel Post Bldg., 46:202,210,212  
 Richmond Quoits Club, 46:119  
Richmond Republican, 1852 (D)5(4):31; 47:39; 49:164

Richmond Slate Company, 38:167,170  
 Richmond South, newspaper, 48:80  
 Richmond Streetcar Company, Trolley Parks:  
     Forest Hill Park, 51:169\*,172,174\*\*\*,178  
     Idlewood Park, 51:172-178  
     Lakeside Park, 51:172,174  
 Richmond Theater, 16(1):37,43,47\*; 17(2):42\*; 18(5):40\*;  
     23(1):4,7\*; 28:5-8; 45:20-25,24\*; 51:169,173,175  
     fire, 1911, 2(1):4-8  
     Jenny Lind visit, 1850, 45:16-25  
     Lillie Langtry visit, 1883, 34:113,114\*  
     list of fire victims (D)2(1):7  
     playbill (D)2(1):7  
 Richmond Times, newspaper, 51:77  
     building, 51:78\*  
 Richmond Times-Dispatch, newspaper 45:2; 46:43,46,73,165,  
     204-206,209,213; 48:36,42; 49:8,10,11,13; 51:25,77  
     Cartoon, 49:15\*  
 Richmond Union Passenger Railway Company, 8(2):23-31  
 Richmond Varieties, theater company, 28:8  
 Richmond Wheel Club, 51:172  
 Richmond Whig & Public Advertiser, newspaper 45:18,20-22,25  
 Richmond Woman's Club, 37:47  
 Ricketson, Joseph, Mass. abolitionist, 48:95  
 Ricketts, Frances Lawrence, 2d w. of James B., 21(3):14-21\*  
     James B., Union officer, 21(3):14,21\*  
     Robert, printer, 17(1):35  
 Ricks, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:44  
     Elizabeth, Southampton Co., 20(1):8  
     Robert, builder, 20(1):8  
 Riddick, John D., educator, 9(1):16  
 Riddick House, Suffolk, 27:167\*  
 Riddleberger, Harrison Holt, U.S. senator, 3(2):31; 3(3):15\*;  
     14(2):19,22\*; 18(2):34\*; 21(2):30,32\*  
 Ridgeway, Thomas, asst. to Geo. B. Rogers, 24:15  
 Ridgway, Robert, editor, 18(3):43,44  
 Rifles, 12(2):30,32,33\*; 17(1):20-26\*; 34:100-107  
 Rigaud, Pierre de, governor of Louisiana, 31:8  
 Rileigh, Hugh, Richmond, 14(1):9  
 Riley, John, artist  
     "Anthony Collins," attrib. to, 32:119\*  
     "Thomas Fairfax, 5th baron," 32:124\*  
 John P., author  
     "Written With My Own Hand," George Washington's Last Will  
         and Testament," 48:168-177  
 Lloyd R., army officer, 37:798  
 Sam G., author  
     "The Journalistic Apprenticeship of James Branch Cabell,  
         Virginia Literary Great," 51:76-83  
 Rimmer, Mrs. Thomas 45:6  
 Rinehart, Mary Roberts, writer, 49:106  
 Ringgold, Samuel, militia officer, 16(3):12  
 Ringgold Cavalry, Alexandria, 16(3):12,13  
 310

Rintary, Satsu, ship captain, 29:177,179\*  
 Rip Raps, shoal, 2(1):238  
 Ripley, Edward H., Union officer, 1(4):18; 28:79  
     R.S., Map of storming of Chapultepec, 46:107  
     S. Dillon, sec. of Smithsonian, 49:39  
 Ripshin, home of Sherwood Anderson, 19(4):45\*  
 Rising Daughters of Liberty, secret society, 39:156  
 Rising Sons and Daughters of the East, secret society, 39:135  
 Rising Sons and Daughters of the New Testament, secret  
     society, 39:148  
 Rising Sons of America, secret society, 39:154  
 Rising Sons of Elijah, secret society, 39:135  
 Rising Sons of Liberty, secret society, 39:154  
 Rising Sun Tavern, Fredericksburg, 13(1):35,36\*; 45:26  
 Risjord, Norman K., auth.  
     "Early Virginia: A prison with opportunity," 24:62-69  
 Rispass, Richard, Mathews Cty. coffin maker, 51:66  
 Ritchie, Albert Cabell, governor of Maryland, 2(3):19;  
     14(4):8,9; 25:29,30\*; 46:56  
     Anna Cora Mowatt, actress, 27:63  
     Archibald, f. of Thomas, 16(2):37  
     Craig, glassmaker, 9(3):17  
     Jean, dulcimer player, 45:104,106-108  
     John, glassmaker, 9(3):17  
     Robert, Petersburg, 6(2):36  
     Thomas =====  
     Thomas, editor, "Washington Union," newspaper 45:19,20  
     William, =====  
     William, editor, Richmond Enquirer, 47:46  
 Rittenhouse, David, astronomer, 35:74\*  
 Ritter, Dr. L.M., V-E Day celebrant, Bowling Green, 45:87  
 "Riverboat Echoes: Batteaux in Va.," 46:52  
 Rivers  
     cargo vessels on, 7(1):4-10  
     flood of 1771, 1(2):20-22  
     **See also** names of rivers  
 Riverside Cotton Mill, 30:184  
 Riverview Farm, Charles City Co., 5(4):44-48\*  
 Rives, Alexander, politician, 18(3):42  
     Mrs. Alfred, 12(4):14  
     Alfred Landon, engineer, 12(4):11; 14(4):46; 24:44  
     Amelie Louise. See Troubetskoy, Amelie Louise Rives.  
     "Castle Hill," family home, 46:66  
     Judith Page Walker, w. of William C., 8(3):2,29,39\*;  
         13(4):30-35\*  
     Landon, artist  
         "William Cabell Rives," 10(2):13\*  
     Sarah McMurdo, w. of Alfred, 12(4):11,14\*  
     Timothy, judge, 18(1):10\*  
     William Cabell, Congressman/diplomat, 8(3):29; 10(2):13-18\*;  
         13(4):31-35\*; 15(3):6,7; 18(1):34,35\*; 33:78  
 Rivington, James, booksetter, 36:108,110,111

Rizzuto, Phil, baseball player, 48:133  
 Roach, James, canal builder, 14(1):41; 16(3):32  
 Roads, 10(3):35; (M) 15(1):47  
     Chesterfield Co., 4(3):4  
     condition of, 6(1):42-44;  
     conscription of labor for, 21(4):35  
     Lexington area, 1840 (M) 23(1):22  
     plank, 4(2):4-7  
     pikes and roads in Virginia near Leesburg, 48:5,7  
 Roane, Eliza, Richmond, 4(2):42  
     Spencer, judge, 8(1):7; 8(2):39; 11(4):22; 14(3):15\*;  
         20(1):10,11; 22(4):34,35\*  
     William, Richmond defendant, 51:80  
 Roanoke, 2(4):27,28\*; 4(1):10-13\*; 11(1):32,33  
     influenza epidemic, 1918, 1(4):34  
     rural scene near, 36:134\*  
 Roanoke, home of John Randolph, 15(3):40,42\*  
 Roanoke Bridge Co., 46:260  
 Roanoke College, 2(4):22\*  
 Roanoke Entertainers, 51:142\*  
 Roanoke Female College. **See** Averett College.  
 Roanoke German Club, 11(1):33  
 Roanoke Island, Battle of, 1862, 23(1):36\*  
 Roanoke Jug Band, 51:142\*  
 Roanoke Red Sulphur Springs, 22(4):43\*  
 Roanoke River (M) 4(2):20-23; 5(4):10,11\*  
     flood, 1771, 1(2):20-22  
Roanoke Times, 1952 (D) 5(4):31  
Roanoke Valley Railroad, 33:156-167  
     seal of (D) 33:156  
Roanoke World-News, 50:78  
 Roaring River Davises, band, 11(1):7  
 Roark, O.C., musician, 11(1):7  
 Robb, Charles Spittal, Va. gov.  
     inauguration, 1982, 50:176  
     Robert G., Capt. CSA, 50:70  
 Robbins, John, seaman, 28:135  
 Robert, Hubert, artist  
     "The Maison Carree, the arena, and the Tour Magni at  
         Nimes," 29:148\*  
 Robert E. Lee Bridge, Richmond, 5(3):8,9,11\*  
 Robert E. Lee Camp, Confederate Soldiers Home, 29:40,47\*; 47:22  
     advertisements for fund-raising (D) 29:41  
     Petersburg to Boydton, 1850-1853, 4(2):4-7  
 Roberts, Amelia, m. of Joseph J., 23(2):5,6  
     James, f. of Joseph J., 23(2):5  
     James, Halifax Co., 20(4):8  
     James, seaman, 37:31  
     James, Jr., Halifax builder, 20(4):6,8  
     Jane Waring, w. of Joseph J., 46:86,86\*  
     Joseph Jenkins, president of Liberia, 23(2):4,11\*; 46:86\*  
         dealing with native chiefs, 23(2):10\*



Roberts (Continued)  
   Joseph K., geologist (?), 4(4):19  
   William, artist  
     "View of the Potomac," 39:37\*  
   William J., guardian of William L. Herndon, 15(4):4  
 Robertson, Absalom Willis, Lexington congressman, 45:76  
   Archibald, artist  
     view of New York, 1794, (probably by a pupil), 36:100\*  
   Beverly, \_\_\_\_\_, 35:92, 93\*  
   Donald, educator, 1(3):27  
   Elizabeth Lewis (Mrs. Robert Barksdale), 2(3):19  
   Hopkins, actor, 2(1):6, 7  
   J. H., author  
     "War Comes to Norfolk Harbor, 1861," 50:64-75  
   James I., Jr., auth. & historian, 46:156\*  
     "The wreck of Old 97," 8(2):43-46  
     "The Council of Three: Advisors to Governor Honest  
       John Letcher," 26:176-183  
     "Mexico and a Hero's Mantle," 46:100-117  
     "Stonewall Jackson: The Man, the Soldier, the Legend,"  
       46:101  
     "Usable Surprises," 46:156, 157  
     "Civil War Va.: Battleground for a Nation," 46:156  
     Exec. Dir. of National CWCC, 50:79\*, 85  
     "Va. 1861-1865: Iron Gate to the Confederacy," 50:85  
   John, artist  
     "Jefferson Davis," 11(4):36\*  
   John, judge, 8(3):19, 20\*; 10(2):14  
   Moses, tobacco merchant, 1(2):22  
   W. Glenn, auth.  
     "The siege of Suffolk, 1863: Another name for futility,"  
       27:164-173  
   William, clerk of the Council, 38:60  
   William, quarry owner, 29:10  
   William J., lawyer, 36:74  
   Wyndham, governor, 12(4):8; 14(1):15; 18(3):13, 14\*\*  
 Robertson Hospital, Richmond, 6(1):37  
   register of patients, 1862-1863 (D) 6(1):38, 39  
 Robeson, Paul, guest at Spencer home in Lynchburg, 46:66  
 Robins, A.H. Co., Richmond pharmaceutical co., 46:45  
   Albert H., Richmond pharmacist, 46:45  
   Claiborne, Richmond pharmacist & businessman, 46:45  
   E.L., contractor, 25:163  
   Obedience, mem. House of Burgesses, 14(1):20  
   Sally Nelson, historian, 27:132  
   William B., Richmond, 14(3):44  
 Robinson, Alcinda, child, 4(1):31\*  
   Benjamin, court clerk, 9(3):18  
   Bill (Bojangles), entertainer, 27:97, 100, 113, 118, 123\*  
     birthplace of, 27:102\*; 45:14  
   Charles M., architect, 22(2):9; 49:7, 8, 14  
   Channing, Richmond, 29:41, 42  
   Christopher, town trustee, 16(2):39

Robinson (Continued)

Conway, attorney, 9(1):47\*  
David, Montgomery Co., 27:30  
Elaine Plaines, 2d w. of Bill, 27:102  
George, tobacco factory worker, 39:138  
George Granderson, WWI black vet., 50:132  
Jackie, black baseball player, 48:104,108-110  
John, Episcopal clergyman, 16(1):31  
John, Essex Co., 16(3):44  
John M., Capt., topographical engr., 48:32  
John, Montgomery, 27:30  
John, Jr., speaker of House of Burgesses, 16(1):18-20\*;  
24:27; 30:4-9\*; 30:172,174; 34:149; 38:61,63\*; 50:161  
John, Sr., father of speaker, 30:8  
John "Jocky", weaver, 45:151  
Julian, CSA soldier, 19(4):27  
Mary, Richmond, 39:139,140  
Moncure, 4(3):5; 12(4):8; 29:130  
Morgan Poitiaux, archivist, 11(3):26; 38:102-104  
Norman, part owner of ship, 9(2):6  
Phebe, FABC member, 47:32,33  
Robert Emmet, militia officer, 17(3):9  
S.C., arms manufacturer, 12(2):32,33  
Samuel, nephew of L. Anderson, Petersburg, 50:34,35  
Samuel C., investor in mines, 7(2):41  
Samuel W., fire victim, 1870, 12(2):19  
Susanna Chiswell, w. of Speaker John, 16(1):18  
Thomas, Col., Continental army, 48:135  
Thomas, VMI student, 49:140  
Tully, justice of the peace, 17(1):31  
Virginia Morgan, opponent of football, 12(3):31  
William, Russell Co., 22(4):14,16  
William Murray, artist  
    "Jamestown, 1865," 6(4):24,25\*  
Mrs. William Russell, pres. Colonial Dames, 15(4):46  
Wirt, railroad manager, 4(3):5  
Robson, John S., Civil War amputee, 47:22  
    William, Civil War amputee, 47:22  
Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeur, comte de,  
    Revolutionary officer, 7(2):20-22; 19(2):17-19; 24:49\*;  
    31:56-58\*; 48:183  
Rochefoucauld, Liancourt, duc de la, French traveler, visit  
    to Nelson House, 1(2):46; 48:8  
Rochelle, Clements, judge, 20(1):13  
Rock Castle Creek Bridge, Patrick Co., 1(2):18\*  
Rock Castle Mills, grist mill of S.H. Saunders, 50:89  
Rockbridge Agricultural Society, 45:153,160,162  
Rockbridge Company, hotel builders, 20(3):9  
Rockbridge County, (M)28:108  
    agriculture in, 4(1):20-27  
    courthouses, 15:118-125\*  
    1800's - 1900's textiles, 45:148

"Rockbridge County Artists & Artisans," Barbara Crawford &  
     Royster Lyle, Jr., 45:148  
 Rockbridge Hotel, Glasgōw, 20(3):9,10,13\*  
 Rockbridge Manufacturing Co., 45:153  
 Rockbridge Woolen Mills, 45:153  
 Rockefeller, Abby Aldrich, philanthropist, 17(2):29  
     John D., Jr., philanthropist, 17(2):23-26\*; 31:31\*, 202  
 Rockefeller Center, 45:104  
 Rockefeller Luncheon Club, 45:104  
 Rockenbach, Emma Baldwin, w. of Samuel D., 26:40  
     Francis Joseph, CSA officer, 26:39  
     Jeanie Nicolson, w. of Francis J., 26:39  
     Samuel Dickerson, army officer, 26:38-47\*  
         decoration by Gen. Pershing, 26:47\*  
 Rockfish Gap, 14(4):37\*; 20(1):33\*  
 Rockfish Valley, 8(3):14,15\*  
 Rockingham, Charles Wentworth-Watson, marquis of, 2(2):28-30\*;  
     23(2):42,43\*  
 Rockingham County, 2(2):28-30  
 Rockwell, R.Adm. F.W., V.E.Day celebrant, 45:89  
     Norman, artist, illustrator, 49:197,108,115  
         WW II propaganda posters, 45:66  
         courthouses, 14(2):30,32\*; 23(2):42-47\*  
 Rocky Mount, town, 21(2):16  
 Rocky Ridge, Chesterfield Co., 1(2):22  
 Rocky Sink School, Giles Co., 11(2):23\*  
 Rode, Campbell Co., 31:212\*  
 Rodes, Robert E., prof., VMI, 49:138  
 Rodgers, Jimmie, the Singing Brakeman, 51:137  
     John, Cmdr. USN engineer corps., 50:73  
 Roeber, A.G., and John M. Murrin, auths.  
     "Trial by jury: The Virginia paradox," 34:52-58j, 118-125  
 Rogers, Benjamin, South Carolina planter, 3(4):40,41  
     Benjamin J., CSA veteran, 29:40  
     Edgerton, sculptor  
         design for Jefferson Davis monument (not used), 10(4):30\*  
     Emma Savage, w. of William B., 24:20  
     George W., auth.  
         "The Constitution Oaks," 10(1):19-22  
     Hannah Blyth, w. of Patrick K., 24:13  
     Henry Day, geologist, 24(4):14,16\*  
     James, murder victim, Manchester, Va., 46:179  
     James Blythe, asst. in geological survey, 24:16\*  
     John, s. of Benjamin, 3(4):41  
     Nancy, orphan, 49:82  
     Patrick K., professor, 24:13,14  
     Randolph, sculptor, 25:12  
         "Thomas Nelson," 25:48\*  
     Robert Empie, bro. of William B., 24:14-16  
     Samuel, partner of James Rumsey, 14(2):40

Rogers (Continued)

- William Barton, 4(1):9; 5(1):22; 14(3):45; 16(4):34,35\*;  
18(3):14; 24:13-21\*; 25:106\*; 31:189\*; 34:40  
geological map, 1884 (M), 24:15  
Report of the geological reconnaissance of the State of  
Virginia, 1836, titlepage, (D)24:15  
Levi, servant of, 24:15,16
- Rogerson, Daniel, hotel man, 39:178  
Isaiah, hotel man, 39:178  
William, hotel man, 39:178
- Roland, Ruth Mildred, U.S.Navy, WWI, 50:117  
Roland Corp., archit. research, MDX-20s, 51:14  
Rolando, Henry, naval officer, 15(2):39,40
- Rolfe, Jane Pierce, 2d w. of John, 1(1):32  
John, farmer, 1(1):28-32\*; 9(2):10; 10(1):43; 12(1):6,7;  
12(1):23; 18(3):5-12  
John, Jamestown colonist, 45:168; 46:134; 48:53,55,60,63  
Thomas, s. of John, 1(1):31,32
- Roller, Charles S., politician, 2(2):42,43  
John E., CSA officer, 34:50
- Rollings, Dr. John Adolph, WWI, 50:128
- Rollins, Bill, Norton, Va., Little League Team, 48:100\*  
Milford V., boat-racing enthusiast, 15(3):20
- Rolvaag, Karl F., gov. of Minn., 50:85
- Roman Catholic Church, 24:124-133
- Ronay, Al, Danville baseball player, 48:114
- Rookings, William, follower of Bacon, 7(1):30,31
- Root cellars, 28:14-19
- Roosevelt, Edith Kermit, w. of Theodore, 33:184-187,191\*  
Eleanor, w. of Franklin, 11(1):5,7,9\*  
At White Top Folk Festival, 45:103,103\*; 46:70\*  
Franklin Delano, president, 6(3):16,17\*; 25:28-37\*;  
31:105,106\*; 45:54; 46:208; 47:10; 48:63; 50:31,39  
Theodore, president, 3(1):8; 6(4):38-40,43; 14(3):41;  
28:161\*; 30:55,56\*; 33:184,191\*; 36:83,84; 47:9
- Rootes, Edmund Wilcox, 2d hus. of Mary Anne Walker, 2(3):7;  
30:78
- Roper, Bartlett, auth.  
"Trapezium House," 15(2):9-13  
Ebenezer, Richmond free black, 46:122  
Elizabeth Perfect, tavern keeper, 48:5-13  
Margaret, Richmond free black, 46:122  
Peter, Richmond free black, 46:122  
Thomas, tavern keeper, 48:5-10  
children of Thomas & Elizabeth P.: Nancy, Thomas, Christopher,  
William, Catherine, 48:10,13  
Compensation application of Thomas, (D)48:10\*  
Ropers' slaves: Lett, Milly, Chloe, Jeany, Janie, Ruben,  
48:10
- "Roper," destroyer, 39:85-90,92-95\*
- Rorer, Ferdinand, Roanoke, 4(1):11  
Henry S., auth.  
"Judge Cyrus Griffin," 14(3):22-27

Rorer (Continued)

- Michael Arthur, auth.  
    "Vanishing voices of Norfolk harbor," 11(1):35-47
- Rose, Alfred, Paint Bank res., 46:265  
    Isaac Eugene Alexander, architect, 23(3):27  
    John E., Richmond baseball team, 48:129  
    Nora, Paint Bank res., 46:262  
    Robert, planter/clergyman, 38:181  
    William, jailor, 5(1):29,30; 18(4):46
- Rosecrans, William S., Union Brig. Gen., 48:27
- Rosegill, plantation of Wormeley, 1(1):39,42\*; 9(3):33,36\*;  
    16(1):11,12\*
- Rose Hill, home of Henry Blow, 46:140
- Roseland, Harry, artist  
    "The family," 39:149\*
- Rosenberg, Charles, Barnum employee, 45:23
- Rosewell, home of Page family, 20(2):12-25\*  
    floor plan and elevations, 20(2):15-18\*
- Ross, Anna E., Lee Park WPA worker, 50:31  
    Arthur H., professor, 35:34  
    David, Goochland Co., 17(4):7,9; 49:157  
    David, Petersburg merchant, 35:186,187  
    Erasmus, fire victim, 1870, 12(2):19  
    Frederick A., 38:186  
    George T., Jeff. Hotel owner, 45:15  
    Hector, creditor of John Posey, 39:42; 48:185  
    John DeHart, land developer, 20(3):9,12  
    Myron, 51:94  
    Robert, British general, 18(1):13  
    William, Col., Providence, R.I., 45:20
- Rosse, Susanna Penelope, artist  
    "Ann, duchess of Buccleuch," 32:121\*
- Rosser, Theodore Evans, Tubize Orch., 51:116  
    Mary Denny, hula dancer, Tubize Orch., 51:116,117  
    Thomas L., CSA officer, 20(1):30,33; 34:105
- Rossiter, Thomas P., artist  
    "Signing of the Constitution," 35:80\*
- Roten, Grace Fitch, granddaughter of Samuel Walker,  
    50:41,42,44,45\*
- Rothermel, Peter Frederick, painter  
    "Patrick Henry before the House of Burgesses at his Liberty  
    or Death Speech," 50:167\*
- Rothstein, Arthur, photographer  
    Farm Security Adm. photographs, 36:138-143; 46:231
- Rotunda Club 45:13,14
- Round, George C., writer, 14(3):39
- Round, Harold F., auth.  
    "Agua Creek," 13(1):28-34  
    "The handwriting on the wall," 11(4):41-47  
    "The Wilderness," 14(3):4-9
- Rountree, Helen C., Powhatan Indians authority, 48:55,61-63  
    W.S., game warden, 10(4):27
- Rousch, Elizabeth, author 45:14

Rouse, Parke, Jr., auth.  
 "Yorktown centennial celebration: 1881 extravanganza,"  
24:80-87

Rouss, Charles Broadway, businessman, 3(3):26\*

Routledge, Robert, friend of John Chiswell, 16(1):19

Rover's Delight, home of Poseys, 39:36,38-42,45

Rowan, Edward, asst., dir. Fine Arts Section, 46:198,200-205,208,210  
 Nathan, Paint Bank postmaster, 46:259  
 T. J. & Alice, Paint Bank res., 46:260

Rowe, A.P., Fredericksburg mayor, 45:34  
 Adrian A., telephone center head at WWGHosp., 45:79,82\*

Rower, George, clergyman, 16(4):15  
 Jacob, professor, 9(2):45

Rowland, Kate Mason, writer, 38:100  
 R.S., member of Westover Church, 17(2):5,7  
 home of, 17(2):7\*

Rowlands, John, Henry Co., 22(1):9

Rowlandson, Thomas, artist  
 "A kick-up at a hazard table," 37:109\*  
 "Bridewell, the pass room, House of Correction," 37:104\*  
 "Dr. Syntax attends the execution," 37:108\*  
 "Dr. Syntax bound to a tree . . ." 37:108\*  
 "House-breakers," 37:101\*

Rowlett, Eleanor P., Richmond teacher, 46:175  
 Junius C., confed. vet., 47:24  
 Thomas, master of Westover, 18(1):5

Rowley, John, planter, 33:170

Rowse, Robert, tavern keeper, 18(1):6

Royal Ethiopian Regiment, 24:7,9-11j\*

Royall, Ann Newport, w. of Wm., 46:257,266; 48:19  
 Augustine, Richmond, 10(1):41  
 Joseph, settler, 5(4):44-47  
 patents for land in Charles City Co., (D)5(4):46,47  
 William, Major, landowner in Paint Banks, 46:257-260

Royce, Major Gen., U.S.A.A.F., 45:54

Royse, Morton W., FWP project, 46:232

Royster, Charles, auth.  
 "A battle of memoirs: Light-Horse Happy Lee and Thomas  
 Jefferson," 31:112-127

Ruby, Jay, author, 46:237

Rucker, Anthony, planter/inventor, 38:181  
 James, Methodist leader, 18(3):30  
 Robert, student, 24:20

Ruckle, Thomas Coke, artist  
 "Fairview Inn or Three Mile House on Old Frederick  
 Road, 1829," 48:21\*

Ruckman, John H., sawmill owner, 28:102

Rudd, Genevieve, educator, 25:46

Rude, A.R., Lutheran minister, 13(2):39

Rude house and slave quarters, Meem's Bottom, 13(2):39,42\*

Ruebush family, publishers of hymnals, 6(2):19  
 Singing school, 51:128

Ruebush, Ephraim, f. of Wm. 50:103  
 Ephraim, Edgar, n. of Wm., 50:102\*, 103, 106  
 Glada Dyche Bruce, 2<sup>nd</sup> wife of Wm., 50:113  
 James, SCI gen. mgr., 50:106  
 James Hott, music school, Page County, 51:128  
 Joseph Kieffer, editor, Dayton, Va., 50:105,110  
     The Rockingham Outlook  
 Lucilla Kieffer, w. of Ephraim, 50:103,107  
 Trenton Kieffer, s. of V. & William, 50:104,107,109,113  
 Valley Virginia Shumaker, w. of Wm. H., 50:104,106\*,107,113  
 William Howe, "A Soldier of Song," 50:102-113,102\*,107\*  
     Director of 116<sup>th</sup> Va. Infantry Band  
     Music Professor, Shenandoah Collegiate Inst.  
     "Old Virginia" title page, (D) 50:112\*  
 Ruebush-Kieffer Co., 1873, Dayton, Va., 50:103,113; 51:128  
 Rueger Hotel bar, Richmond, 18(2):36  
 Ruehrmund, Carl, Richmond architect, 49:7,8  
 Ruffin, Benjamin, early Va., resident, 46:140  
     Charles L., Jr., civil engineer, 36:179  
     Edmund, agricultural expert/editor, 5(3):36; 17(1):32-38;  
         20(3):16,17\*; 22(2):28-37\*; 29:31; 32:126-133\*; 37:191\*;  
         51:85  
         author, "Calcareous Manures," 45:121  
         fired first gun on Fort Sumter, 45:131  
         gravestone of, 22(2):37;  
         "The Wizard of Shellbanks," 45:110-133,110\*,130\*  
         children of E. & Susan, 45:113  
         Family portrait, 45:110\*  
         "Farmer's Register," 46:180  
         Reclamation of the Southeast lowlands, 45:128-131  
         Ring-fence scheme, 45:123,124  
     Edmund, Jr., 45:124,132  
     Elizabeth, half sister of Edmund, 45:119  
     George, father of Edmund, 45:111,112  
     George W., Richmond free black barber, 46:119,120,124; 49:161  
     Jane, dau. of Edmund, 45:111  
     Julian, grandson of Edmund, 9(4):39,40  
     Julian Calx, s. of Edmund, 17(1):35,37\*; 45:111,119,132  
     Mildred, dau. of Edmund, 45:111  
     Susan Travis, wife of Edmund, 45:113,119  
 Ruffner, William Henry, educator, 8(2):39; 12(4):18,20\*;  
     16(1):8,9\*; 21(2):20,22; 25:46; 32:44,45\*;  
     37:17,88,94; 49:131  
 Ruffner's cave, near Luray, 3(4):27  
 Rufty, Hilton, Richmond musician, 45:101  
 Ruggles, Jeffrey, author  
     "Go and Get a Box," Henry Brown's Escape from Slavery, 1849,  
     48:84-95  
     "The Unboxing of Henry Brown," 48:84  
Rules and regulations for the government of the Lancasterian  
     School. . . , frontispiece (D) 6(2):34  
 Rumford fireplaces at Poplar Forest, 51:31  
 Rumseian Society, 1788, 14(2):38-40

Rumsey, James, canal builder, 12(4):41,43-46\*; 14(2):33-40\*  
     boat designs, 14(2):34-37\*  
     home of, 14(2):36\*  
     memorial bridge, 14(2):38\*  
 Runkle, Mamie, neighbor of Lams, 51:128  
 Rusak, Sandra C., artist  
     "Bells," 34:171  
 Rush, Benjamin, physician, 14(2):38,39\*; 23(2):378; 26:88,89\*;  
     32:41\*; 35:75  
 Rushing, Sue, caver Dave Nicholson's friend, 50:57,58  
 Rusie, Amos, "Hoosier Thunderbolt," pitcher, 1900, 48:131\*  
 Ruskell, George, artist, 19(3):16,17  
 Russel, Allan, baseball player, 3(4):21  
 Russell, C.F., tobacco man, 29:42  
     Charles S., Gen., 46:223  
     Charles W., attorney/diplomat, 36:81,84,86\*  
     David, chair maker, 24:111  
     Elizabeth Henry Campbell, s. of Patrick Henry, 22(4):148;  
         30:110-117\*  
     home of, 30:113\*  
     J.W., singer, 11(1):8,9  
     John, 4th duke of Bedford, 21(1):6,7\*  
     Lelia Mosby, 2d w. of Charles W., 36:81,84  
     Lester F., army officer, 37:80\*  
     Lucy Mosby, 1st w. of Charles W., 36:81  
     R.H., owner, "Metropolitan Magazine," 49:105  
     S.F., musician, 11(1):7-9  
     Tommie, Pvt., WWI black vet., 50:132  
     William =====  
 Russell County courthouses, 22(4):12-18\*  
 Rust, Armistead, CSA judge advocate, 28:88  
     Edwin C., artist/professor, 35:34\*  
     George, sup., Harper's Ferry arsenal, 29:184,191  
     Ida Lee, w. of Armistead, 28:88  
     Jeanne, auth.  
         "Portrait of Laura," 12(3):34-39  
     Josephine Wheelwright (Wheelright), founder of Wakefield  
         National Memorial Foundation, 31:199,202\*  
 Rustburg, town, 15(3):28  
 Rutherford, J., caterer, 15(1):18  
     Thomas, merchant, 15(1):14\*  
     Tom, actor, 36:42  
 Rutherford, John Coles, Goochland del., 47:38; 49:160  
 Rutland, Robert A., auth.  
     "Freedom of the press and the First Amendment," 32:134-143  
 Rutledge, John, mem. Constitutional Convention, 18(4):9\*  
     John, Jr., mem. South Carolina legislature, 39:126  
 Rutledge's Battery, 23(2):14\*  
 Ryan, Abraham, priest/poet, 19(3):22,23\*  
     Ida M. Berry, philanthropist, 24:128; 39:54  
     Thomas Fortune, utility magnate, 3(3):27,30\*; 24:128;  
         30:17,18,20\*; 39:54



Ryan School, Roanoke, 24:128\*  
Ryland, Robert, educator, 29:36  
Baptist minister, 46:120; 47:27,29-33,35,27\*

## S

Sabbaton, Paul-Alexis, architect, 51:20  
Sabine Hall, home of Landon Carter, 3(1):40  
Sachse, E., lithographer  
    Views of Norfolk & Portsmouth, 1855, 50:68\*  
Sackler, John, accused of tobacco cutting, 1(1):42,43  
Sackville, Edward, investor in London Company, 1(3):10  
Saddle-back house, Accomac, 23(4):45\*  
Saddleback Mountain, 1(3):21\*  
Sadler, John, planter, 1(4):31  
    Walter Dendy, artist  
        "A toast to the bride," 39:113  
Sage, J.V., musician, 11(1):9  
Saint-Mihiel American Cemetery, near Thiaucourt, France, WWI,  
    50:135,136,139  
St. Andrew's Hall, Roanoke, 24:128\*  
St. Andrew's parish, Brunswick Co., 9(2):45-47  
St. Andrew's Roman Catholic Church, Roanoke, 24:124,133\*  
St. Catherine's School, Richmond, 39:53-61; 45:14  
St. Charles College, Ellicott City, Md., 6(1):6-10  
St. Christopher's School, Richmond, 45:53  
St. Clair, Arthur, CSA officer, 35:66-68  
St. Clair family of Wytheville, 50:16-25  
    Children of David & Sarah:  
        James, Frank, William, Kate, Elizabeth, David, Jr., George,  
        Virginia, 50:18-25  
    Children of David, Jr.:  
        Constance (Lynch), David, Virginia (Freeman), Grada (Clay),  
        George W., 50:25  
    Alexander, f. of James, 50:18  
    David Alexander, job printer, 50:16-20,18\*,(D)21\*  
        St. Clair's Power Press, 50:19  
        St. Clair Press, 50:24  
        St. Clair business sign, 50:16\*  
        St. Clair printing samples, (5), 50:17\*,22\*(3),24\*,25\*  
    James Henry, f. of David, 50:18  
    Richard, b. of James, 50:18  
    Rosalinda Wolfenden, m. of James, 50:18  
    Sarah Virginia Walker, w. of David, 50:18,21,23  
    Suzie, w. of David Jr., 50:25  
St. Clair, Printer, Wytheville, Va., 50:19  
St. Clair's Printing Establishment, Wytheville, 50:19  
St. Clarek, Sally, Creole girl, 37:143  
St. David's Churh, Aylett, 32:37,39\*  
St. Emma's, school, 23(3):18\*  
St. Francis Roman Cath. Sch., Alexandria, 49:79  
St. George's Church, Pungateague, 32:1\*  
St. Helen's Church, Jerusalem, sketch, 36:36\*  
St. James Church, Richmond, 12(3):1\*  
St. James Episcopal Church, Accomac, 23(4):4,9\*  
St. John's Cemetery, Richmond, 51:64  
St. John's Church, Hampton, 25:92\*

St. John's Church, Richmond, 7(3):2\*; 14(1):5,6,10\*; 32:72,73\*  
 St. John's Hotel, Gordonsville, 19(2):40,41  
 St. Joseph's Female Orphan Asylum/School, 45:23; 47:41\*;  
48:123;  
 St. Luke's Church, Smithfield, 6(4):16-21\*; 32:158\*  
 St. Luke's Home for the Sick, Richmond, 32:56,57\*  
 "St. Nicholas Magazine," 49:105  
 St. Paul's Church, Alexandria, doorway, 29:5\*  
 St. Paul's Church, Lynchburg, 18(3):31,32\*  
 St. Paul's Church, Richmond, 1(4):23; 8(2):10,11\*;  
18(5):39,40\*; 30:138  
 St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Haymarket, 28:35,42\*  
 St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Norfolk, 28:57\*; 49:53-63  
 St. John's Acad. Cadets, Alexandria, 49:186  
 St. John's Church, Williamsboro, N.C., 16(1):32  
 St. Peter's Cathedral, Richmond, 6(1):10\*  
 St. Peter's Church, New Kent Co., 1(2):6,7\*  
 St. Steven's Church, King and Queen Co., 16:137\*  
 St. Vincent's Catholic Beneficial Society, 47:42  
 Salas, Tito, artist  
     "Simon Bolivar," 11(2):31,34\*  
 Sale, Edith Tunis, writer, 34:126,135\*  
     Historic gardens of Virginia, titlepage (D), 34:128  
 Marian Marsh, auth.  
     "Disaster at the Spotswood," 12(2):13-19  
     "Old Waterford," 18(4):13-19  
     William W., Jr., s. of Edith, 34:135\*  
     William Wilson, attorney, 34:126,129\*  
 Salem, town, 2(4):22,28\*; 4(1):9,10  
     Union raid on, 1863, 2(4):27  
 Salem Baptist Orphanage, influenza epidemic, 1918, 1(4):33,34  
 Salem Academy, girls' school, 46:10  
 Salee's mines, Chesterfield Co., 11(3):41  
 "Salisbury Times," 46:54  
 Salling, George, weaver, 45:151  
 Salley, John Peter German, explorer, 31:5-11  
     travels of (M) 31:4  
 Salm, Hotel de, Paris, 34:82\*  
 Salmagundi Club, 49:107,110,114,118  
 Salmon, Emily J., auth., 45(1):2  
     "The burial of Latane: Symbol of the Lost Cause,"  
         28:118-129  
     "Duncan Smith, an artist rediscovered," 30:186-191  
     "Joy rained supreme," 45:84-95; 46:81  
     "The Belle of the Nineties," 45:4-15  
 Emily J., and John S. Salmon, auths.  
     "General Lee's photographer, Michael Miley, of Lexington,"  
         33:86-89  
 John S., auth.  
     "Ironworks on the frontier," 35:184-191  
     "A mission of the most secret and important kind: James  
         Lafayette and American espionage in 1781," 31:78-85; 46:87

Salmon (Continued)

- Robert, artist
  - "Dismal Swamp Canal," 39:180\*
- Robert, and Emily J. Salmon
  - "General Lee's photographer, Michael Milay, of Lexington," 33:86-89
- Salt, shortage in Civil War, 3(2):4-7; 4(1):18; 17(1):17; 35:152
  - See also** Saltville.
- Salt Pound Mountain, 2(2):24,25,27\*; 12(2):20-27
- Salt Sulphur Springs, 13(1):17
- Saltville, town, 7(3):1\*; 30:113,114\*
  - mine, 36:134\*
  - Union attack on, 3(2):4-7
  - works, 3(2):4,6\*; 17(1):178
- Saluda, town, 36:134\*
- Salvage, Richard, 17<sup>th</sup> century builder, 51:164
- Salvation Army
  - Workers serving doughnuts to American soldiers, 1918
  - Poster, 50:114\*
- Sam, Ah. **See** Ah Sam.
- Sam, slave, rescue of crew of "Clinton," 3(3):10,11
- Sammons, Jacob, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:90
- Samplers, 45:160
  - Martha "Patsy" Moore sampler, 45:161\*
- Sampson, Deborah, CSA soldier, 37:143
  - Emma Speed, writer of cookbooks, 10(1):40; 27:132
- Sams, Conway Whittle, Norfolk lawyer/author, 49:90
  - Horace Hamm, G. Whittle's husband, 49:54
  - James Julius, Rev., M. Whittle's husband, 49:54,56,60
- Samuel, Sooky, Caroline Co. pauper, 49:24
  - T.J., police officer, 17(1):44
- San Antonio Rifles, Texas militia, 49:182
- Sanders, Richard W., Wytheville, 50:18
  - W.C., Capt. CSA, 50:20
- Sanford, Forster G., U. Va. Football coach 1904, 46:72
- San Francisco, 36:82,83\*
- Sanchez-Saavedra, artist/author
  - "Bedford County militiaman," 22(2):45\*
  - "Capitol," 18(4):44\*
  - "Black fusilier," 24:19\*
  - "Culpeper flag," 24:19\*
  - "Fort Powhatan," 23(1):46\*
  - "Public guard uniform," 19(2):5\*
  - "Joseph Jenkins Roberts," 23(2):10\*
  - "Two British soldiers," 23(1):43\*
  - "All fine fellows and well-armed: The Culpeper Minute Battalion, 1775-1776," 24:4-11
  - "Fit to place in the hands of the militia: European arsenals produced arms for the Old Dominion," 22(2):38-47
  - "Richmond's old bell house," 19(2):4-11
  - "Surveyed and easily drawne; Virginia's cartographers and their maps," 25:100-109

Sanchez-Saavedra (Continued)

"An undisciplined set of vagabonds," 18(4):41-47

"We have only to lament being concerned in this business,"  
20(3):34-38

Sand Canyon Camp at Butler Cave, 50:62,63

Sanders, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42

Sanderson, James H., Union officer, 5(3):10,13

Sands, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127

Benjamin F., Cmdr. USN, 50:73

Daniel C., huntsman, 10(3):15,17

Oliver Jakson, businessman, 36:174,176\*

Oliver Jackson, Jr., businessman/auth., 31:99,101\*

"Four cannons for the admiral: A personal reminiscence,"  
31:96-101

"Fox-hunting," 10(3):11-17

"The Society of the Cincinnati in the State of Virginia,"  
13(1):35-41

Sandys, Cecily Wilford, w. of Edwin, 2(1):9\*

Edwin, archbishop of York, 2(1):9\*

Edwin, mem. London Co., 1(4):31; 2(1):9,11\*; 7(1):14;  
9(1):5; 9(3):14,15,20; 13(4):43; 45:169

George, poet, 2(1):9\*

Sanford, C.O., highway engineer, 4(2):5

Forster, football coach, 4(2):44-47

Sanger, William T., educator, 2(3):47

Sanger Hall, Richmond, 46:68

Sankey, Ira D., evangelist & hymn composer, 51:132

Sansone, Antonio, fruit merchant, 39:9\*

Augustus, fruit merchant, 39:9\*

Santa Anna, Antonio Lopez de, Mexican leader, 5(1):328

Army Gen., during Mexican War, 46:102,104-106,110,111,104\*

Santillane, home of Hancocks and Clarks, 13(1):15,10; 20(2):36-38

Santucci, Edward O., VCWC bus. mgr., 50:86

Sanxay, R.S., patented sun-printing negatives, 48:33

Sapos, John, fruit grower, 39:9

Sapphira and the slave girl, by Willa Cather, 7(4):5-7

Saratoga, home of Morgan and Page families, 4(4):33,37\*;  
13(2):37\*; 19(3):46

Saratoga, Battle of, 1777, 4(4):34-37

Sargent, John Singer, artist, 37:66

"Apollo and the muse," 30:55\*

"The interior of a hospital tent, 1918," 37:56\*

"Sir Hugh Lane," 30:154\*

"Henry Cabot Lodge," 30:56\*

self-portrait, 30:54\*

"Theodore Roosevelt," 30:56\*

"Woodrow Wilson," 30:52\*

Sargent, Sarah E., author

"Elizabeth and Thomas Roper, Proprietors," Tavern Keeping  
in Colonial Virginia, 48:4-13

Sartain, William, artist  
     "John Brown," 9(2):26\*  
     "Gen. Jackson, his wife, and daughter," 36:168\*  
 Sartoris, Algernon, U.S. Volunteers, 5(4):19\*  
 Sarvis, Will, author  
     "Turnpike Tourism in Western Virginia, 1830-1860,"  
         48:14-23  
 "Saturday Evening Post," magazine, 51:76,83  
 Saunders, Albin, s. of Chancellor, 50:91,92  
     Alley, w. of Albin, 50:91  
     Ariana Margaretta Jekkyl Chalmers, w. of John,  
         27:56,57\*  
     Chancellor Hyde, lessee of Rock Castle mill, 50:90-92  
     Clyde W., Richmond political boss, 46:42,43,45,46  
         Postmaster, Richmond, 46:203  
     Edmund, son of Hannah & John H. Saunders, 50:89,91  
     F. Wenderath, artist  
         sketches of hog-killing days, 7(3):41,43,46\*  
     Frances W., auth.  
         "Dearest ones: Edith Bolling Wilson's letters from Paris,"  
             37:52-67  
         "Equestrian Washington: From Rome to Richmond," 25:4-13  
         "No pale, cold scholar: John Singer Sargeant's portrait of  
             Woodrow Wilson," 30:52-59  
     Hannah Jude, wife of Samuel Saunders, 50:89-91  
     Isaac, educator H., 18(2):23,27,30\*  
     James, son of Hannah & John H., 50:89  
     Jane, wife of Peter, grave of, 11(4):16\*  
     Jane, Jefferson, Va., lot owner, 50:92  
     John, planter Loyalist exiled in Canada, 27:52,57\*  
     John Hyde, father of Samuel, 50:89  
     John Hyde, Jr., Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:90,92  
     John R., atty. gen., 22(3):35\*  
     John Simcoe, s. of John, 27:57  
     Lucy Burwell Page, writer, 20(2):19-21  
     Mary Hyde, d. of Hannah & John H., 50:89,91  
     Peter, manager of iron works, 11(4):13,14\*  
         grave of, 11(4):16\*  
     Peter Hyde, Jefferson, Va., lot owner, 50:92  
     Richard, s. of Hannah & John H., 50:89  
     Robert, educator, 28:74  
     Robert Hyde, Jefferson, Va., lot owner, 50:92  
     Samuel Hyde, founder of Jefferson, Va., 50:88-94  
     Samuel Shields, s. of Hannah & John H., 50:89  
     Tarleton, s. of Hannah & John H., 50:89,92  
 Saunders' Island, flood, 1771, 1(2):20  
 Saunders, Pearson Appleton & Partmas, Alexandria, 51:25  
 Savage, Edward, artist  
     "The Washington family," 38:125\*  
     J. S., mine owner, 46:260  
     John, surveyor, 12(1):9; 16(2):41; 16(3):45  
     Nathaniel Littleton, mem. House of Delegates, 6(3):46; 12(1):9

Savage (Continued)

Thomas, cabin boy/interpreter, 9(3):19; 10(3):42,43; 12(1):5-11  
plaque in memory of, 12(1):9\*  
Thomas, student, 9(2):39  
Thomas E., mason 45:5  
Savage Thayer & Co., Charleston, W. Va., 46:259,260  
Savannah, Battle of, 1778, 31:54,55  
Savings club, 39:154  
Savitt, Todd L., auth.  
"James E. Copeland, a country doctor in an age of  
medical change," 23(1):10-17  
Sawrey, William, Jr., early Va. resident, 46:140  
Sawyer, Frederick P., businessman, 33:120,124  
James, murderer, 39:180  
O.W., Rev., Chincoteague WWII victory celebrant, 45:95  
Sayler, Logan, CSA officer, 21(4):35  
Sayler's Creek, Battle of, 1865, 4(4):22-26  
Scales, Bessie, VWP writer, 46:238  
Scarborough, Edmund, planter, 32:2,13  
Scarburgh, Charles, Eastern Shore, 1(1):41  
Schad, August, Richmond, 49:170  
Schade, Louis, editor, 18(2):39  
Schaff, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:130  
Schaffer, Alan, auth.  
"Out of Babylon," 9(3):32-37  
"Who owns the past?" 9(4):18-22  
Schaffler, C.A., public printer, 12(2):19  
Schattenstein, Nikol, artist  
"H.L. Mencken," 27:129\*  
Schedler, Joseph, N.Y. lithographer, 48:26  
Scheibert, Justus, CSA volunteer, 35:95\*  
Schell, F.B., artist  
"Jamestown Church ruins," (with Beckwith), 30:69\*  
Schenck, Robert C., Union officer, 12(1):42-47; 34:159,160  
Scherer, Rev. Tilden, Richmond Presb. minister & printer,  
46:46  
Schermerhorn, J.F., agriculturalist, 2(1):46  
Schile, H., artist  
"Smith rescued by Pocahontas," 38:73  
Schiwetz, E.M., artist  
sketches, forts visited by Lee during Mexican War,  
7(3):28,32\*  
Schofield, John M., Union Gen., 14(4):17,18; 46:29; 50:171  
School wagon, 25:478  
School of Methods, 46:33  
Schoolcraft, Henry Rowe, scholar, 49:120  
Oliver, newspaperman, 2(3):20  
Schoolfield, Benjamin, Amherst Co., 4(2):16,17  
Schoonover, Frank E., artist  
"George Washington as a surveyor," 10(3):4\*  
Geo. Wash., "Whatever He Did..." 48:152\*  
Schreyvogel, Charles, artist  
"My Bunkie," 49:101\*

Schroeder, John, and James LaVerne Anderson, auth.  
 "Robert Mercer Taliaferro Hunter," 18(2):8-13  
 Schroetter, Hilda Noel, auth.  
 "Georgian gem: George Mason's Gunston Hall," 1(1):9-13, 48\*  
 Schulthrope, Scootie, maker of Brunswick stew, 10(1):41  
 Schuyler, Philip John, Continental officer, 38:29, 36, 91, 95  
 Schwarzcchild, Gus M., Richmond, 12(20):11  
 Scotchtown, home of Henrys, 15(2):48\*; 16(2):16, 21\*; 30:72, 73\*;  
50:158-167  
 photo, late 20<sup>th</sup> cent., 50:161\*, 163\*  
 purchased by APVA of Hanover, 1958, 50:163  
 Scotland's Wharf, 10(3):29-34  
 Scott, Alexander, grave, memorial, 51:64  
 Anne Firor, author  
 "The Southern Lady: From Pedestal to Politics, 1830-1930"  
46:56  
 Annie, w., of Frank, 46:264  
 C. Selden, Powhatan Co., 3(3):37  
 Charles, Continental officer, 17(3):41; 24:8, 176; 38:32  
 Daniel, planter, 17(4):6, 7  
 Elizabeth Hemings, w. of William, 29:81  
 Elizabeth S., auth.  
 "In fame, not specie: The Reviewer," 27:128-143  
 Emmett, Capt., cmdr., Attucks Guard militia, 49:180\*, 181, 183\*  
 Exum, Isle of Wight Co., 24(1):8  
 F.G., clergyman, 6(4):18  
 Fleming, tobacco factory worker, 39:150  
 Frank, Paint Bank res., 46:264  
 Frances Branch, bd. pres. Sheltering Arms Hosp., 22(2):22, 26\*  
 Harold, Paint Bank doctor, 46:263, 265  
 James, militia officer, 24:5  
 James, slave owner, 48:77  
 James Alexander, Jr., Richmond councilman, 22(1):19\*  
 John, cabinetmaker, 20(1):36  
 John, comm. atty., Fairfax Co., 20(1):36  
 John A., clergyman/educator, 32:45, 46  
 John Walker, 51:83  
 Joseph, Southampton Co., 20(1):9  
 Joseph, Washington Co., 25:82  
 Joseph V., CSA officer, 17(3):5, 7, 10; 24:91  
 Marion du Pont, huntswoman, 10(3):15  
 Mary Wingfield, historian, 14(1):6, 7; 27:135; 51:22, 23, 25  
 Peter, cabinetmaker, 20(1):37  
 R.E., candidate for first Confederate Congress, 30:152  
 Robert G., Richmond Grays, 49:160  
 Samuel, artist  
 "The Thames and the Tower of London on the King's  
 birthday," 37:97\*  
 Samuel, builder, 17(4):6  
 Sarah Gibbons Brent, grave memorial, 51:64  
 Stephens, Richmond, 39:140  
 Walker, Richmond, 12(2):11  
 William, h. of Elizabeth Hemings, 29:81



Scott (Continued)

William, Southampton Co., 20(1):9  
William Wallace, state librarian, 37:179  
Winfield, Union officer, 2(3):17; 3(1):11\*; 8(3):18-21\*;  
12(2):34,35; 15(1):16,19\*; 25:166\*; 34:97,138,143\*;  
48:26; 50:64-66,69  
headquarters of, 8(3):198  
medals of, 8(3):21\*  
Gen., Mexican War, 46:101-107,109-111,115,111\*  
Poe satire on, 29:142,143  
Winnie Ann, w. of Fleming, 39:150  
Scott County, courthouse, 30:33\*  
Scott's Tavern, 48:21,22\*  
Scottsville, Powhatan Co., 17(3):39,41  
Scoyan, E.T., assoc. dir., Nat. Park Service, 50:85  
Scribner, Robert L., auth.  
"April landfall, 1607," 6(4):8-15  
"The baron of Renfrew," 6(2):38-41  
"The Battle of Fredericksburg," 6(3):20-35;  
"Bee it enacted a lawe," 7(1):4-9  
"Belle Isle," 5(3):8-14  
"Born of battle: Confederate veterans in postwar Virginia  
politics," 3(3):24-32  
"A bottle strongly corked," 4(3):8-13  
"Call to parley," 7(2):18-26  
"Chickahominy canter," 4(2):26-29  
"The Code Duello in Virginia," 3(2):28-31  
"College on a race track," 4(4):14-17  
"A denial of liberty," 7(4):19-22  
"Digging into Jamestown's past," 7(1):40-47  
"An enigma at Midway in Mecklenburg," 3(4):38-43  
"Ex-Confederate in blue," 5(4):16-21  
"Farmer Washington," 13(4):4-9  
"Father John B. Tabb," 6(1):4-10  
"The final maneuvers," 4(4):20-26  
"Fort St. George," 5(2):21-25  
"General practitioner of letters," 4(3):43-47  
"Houdon's Washington," 2(2):36-40  
"In and out of Virginia," 15(2):4-8  
"In memory of Frank Padget," 3(3):7-11; 46:85  
"In Ole Virginia," 3(1):4-9  
"Inflation in the good old days," 4(1):14-19  
"Jaquelin and Ambler," 7(1):23-28  
"John Marshall deceased," 5(2):40-42  
"Manakintowne in Virginia," 3(3):37-41  
"The Medical College of Virginia," 2(3):43-47  
"Mills that grind slowly," 4(2):8-12  
"Mr. Jefferson's rock bridge," 4(4):42-47  
"A natural tunnel," 5(2):36-39  
"Nemesis at Gwynn's Island," 2(4):41-47  
"Now about the football situation," 6(2):30-33  
"The Old Brick Church," 6(4):16-21  
"The Peanut King," 8(1):26-31

Scribner, Robert L., auth. (Continued)

- "Petersburg nightmare, 1864-65," 6(2):4-9
- "Reconnaissance through Fairfax," 6(1):18-21
- "The second siege," 7(2):27-30
- "Seven days in a quandary," 13(3):4-15
- "Slave gangs on the march," 3(2):10-13; 46:82-85
- "Standing upon the eminence of three centuries," 6(4):38-43
- "Statesman vs. land pirates," 2(4):29-31
- "The Stonewall Brigade," 5(4):22-29
- "Submission, coercion, or secession?" 3(2):43-47
- "Touchdown," 4(2):43-47
- "Two out, and \_\_\_\_\_," 3(4):18-22
- "Virginia bunch," 8(1):16-25
- "Virginia House," 5(3):20-29
- "Virginia transit, anti-bellum style," 4(1):34-38
- "The Virginian father of Texas," 5(1):16-19
- "A Virginian Ranger in Texas," 5(1):40-43
- "The Virginian raven in Texas," 5(2):31-35
- "The Virginians," 2(2):4-9
- "Virginia's German tree," 6(3):4-7
- "The White House of the Confederacy," 2(3):4-6
- "With Perry in Japan," 3(4):4-7

Robert L., and Elizabeth Dabney Coleman, auths.

- "The pathfinder of the seas," 2(3):11-16

Robert L., and W.E. Hemphill, auths.

- "Richmond's electric streetcar system," 8(2):21-31

"Scribner's Magazine," 49:105,107

Scuffletown. See Surry Courthouse.

Seaboard Air Line Railroad, 39:174

Seabrook, John, gr. grandfather of Mary Studdifield, 35:163

Seagars, Michael, Irish immigrant, 47:42

Seager, Robert II, auth.

- "John Tyler, the planter of Sherwood Forest," 13(1):4-11

Seamen, impressment of, 1807, 22(1):30-39\*

Search and seizure, 33:174-183

Searight, Alex, textile trader, 45:151

Searles, C.J., Capt., Southrons militia, 49:185

Sears, Charles E., editor, 21(1):27,29,31\*

"Sea-Venture," shipwreck of, 1(3):9,10

Seawell, Molly Elliot, novelist, 49:90

Seay, Elixha, builder, 16(1):24

Secession, 1861, 10(4):14,15; 26:177-183

Second African Baptist Church, Richmond, 39:134,135

Second Great Awakening, 49:78

Secostine, counselor of Queen of the Pasmunkeys, 10(2):22

Secota, Indian village, 1(2):34\*

Secret Sons of Love, 39:152,154

Section of Fine Arts, work-relief program, 46:197-106,208,209

Security Four Jubilee Quartet, Hampton Roads, 51:103

Seddon, James Alexander, CSA sec. of war, 10(2):14-18\*;  
12(2):16; 18(1):46\*

Thomas A., teacher, 16(2):28



Seddon (Continued)

William C., baseball official, 3(4):18  
William E., Va. Baseball Assoc. officer, 48:130  
Sedition, Callender trial for, 29:66,67  
    Act of 1798, 50:9  
Sehorn, Marion, Wythe County hatter, 50:21  
Seibel, Carl T., 26:149,150\*  
    Edna May Anderson, w. of Fred O., 26:160  
    Fred O., cartoonist  
        cartoons by, 22(2):20\*; 25:34\*; 26:149-161\*; 30:131\*;  
        34:187,188\*; 36:127\*  
        home and store of, 26:149\*  
        self-portrait, 26:145\*  
Seiken, Jeff, and Liz Marshall, auths.  
    "Tragedy on the Law: The murder of Prof. John A.G. Davis,"  
        34:40-47  
Seixas, Isaac Benjamin, rabbi, 7(4):26  
Selden, John, cabinetmaker, 20(1):36  
    John, mem. London Company, 1(3):10  
    Miles, of Tree Hall, 39:115  
    Miles C., bd. member, Huguenot Springs Hosp., 18(3):16  
    Samuel, commander of armament factory, 13(3):41  
Self-incrimination, privilege against, 34:12-21  
Selfridge, Lt. Thomas O., Union Navy, 50:72  
Seminary Ridge. See Gettysburg, Virginia monument  
Semmes, Joseph G., student, 34:44,46,47  
    P.G., CSA officer, 22(3):21  
    Raphael, CSA officer, 1(4):28  
Semple, John, money lender, 8(4):39  
Semple house, Williamsburg, 19(2):31  
SenaSama, sword swallower, 22(3):14,48\*  
Sene, \_\_\_\_\_, artist  
    "Elizabeth Monroe," 2(1):30  
Seneker, E.H., mayor of Goodson, 28:178  
Senf, John Christian, Danish off. in Revolution, 23(1):41,44  
Sengel, William R., auth.  
    "Rebellion in the meeting house," 14(1):34-39  
Senseney, James Madison, blacksmith, 33:42\*  
Serjeant Painter to the Queen, 51:75  
Serres, Dominic, artist  
    "The forcing of the Hudson River passage," 38:33\*  
Setres, Daniel, contractor, 8(2):41  
Seven Pines, Battle of, 15(3):8; 30:151  
Sever, James, naval officer, 14(3):41  
Sevier, John, settler in Tennessee, 14(3):10-15\*; 30:26-29  
    home of, 14(3):15  
    Toll House Farm, birthplace of, 14(3):13  
Seward, Frederick W., asst. sec. of state, 36:78,79  
    George F., diplomat, 36:78,79  
Sewing machines, 28:100-109\*  
    advertisements for 28:106,107  
Sexton, David, Wytheville tanner, 50:20  
    William, county clerk, 30:34

Sexton, town, 10(3):30,33,34  
 Seymore, Dorothy L., army officer, 37:78\*  
     James, artist  
         race scene, 39:103\*  
 Seymour, Lt. Truman, USA, Mexican War, 46:104,116  
 Seymour House, Accomac, 23(4):45  
 Shahn, Ben, RA/FSA photographer, 46:231  
 Shadburne, Mary E., entertainer, 37:79\*  
 Shadwell plantation, 1(2):21; 34:78  
 Shady Grove, home of Alexander S. Henry, 18(3):33\*  
 Shafer, Henry & Co., Richmond merchant, 45:20  
 Shaffer, Janet, auth.  
     "New London," 15(3):22-29  
 Shahn, Ben, WW II propaganda posters, 45:66  
 Shakespeare, William, sources for The tempest, 1(3):9,10  
 Shanklin, Andrew, Rockingham Co., 23(2):44  
 Shannon, James, artist  
     "Self portrait at dinner," 39:116\*  
 Shannondale Springs, 15(3):46\*  
 Shantz, Bobby, baseball player, 48:104  
 Sharon, home of Turberville & Jones family, 16(3):6\*; 46:281,282\*  
 Sharpe, Robert, bowler, 9(4):12  
 Sharples, James, artist  
     "Henrietta Liston," 15(1):41\*  
     "Robert Liston," 15(1):41\*  
     "Samuel Stanhope Smith," 24:59\*  
 Sharpless, Elizabeth, Fauquier Cty. pauper, 49:26  
 Shaver, L.A., CSA officer, 14(1):17,18  
 Shaw, Anna Howard, NAWSA pres., 49:87  
     John H., CSA officer, 29:46,47\*  
 Joshua, artist  
     "Norfolk from Gosport," 32:76\*; 46:280\*  
     "Landscape with deer," 37:13\*  
 Robert Gould, 1st h. of Nancy Langhorne Astor, 23(3):42,43\*  
 T.D., stone cutter, 51:67  
 Shawver, John, tavern owner, 46:258  
 Shawver Tavern, 46:267; 48:21  
 Shay, James & Patrick, Irish immigrants, 47:40  
     S. King, militia officer, 16(3):14  
 Shee, John, purchasing agent, 15(3):33,34  
 Sheen, Bishop Fulton, 45:107  
 Sheep-shearing, Arlington, 38:124-133  
 Sheets, H.F., dancer, 11(1):7  
     William, 13(3):34  
 Sheffey, Daniel, Congressman, 18(5):27  
     Daniel, mem. House of Delegates, 15(4):42,43  
     Robert, Methodist minister, 18(2):32  
 Shelby, Evan, leader Fincastle militia, 24:105,106; 28:142  
     Isaac, Continental officer, 14(3):10,15\*; 20(3):34; 24:106\*;  
         30:26-29; 31:55  
     Susan Hart, Isaac, 14(3):12,13\*  
 Shell, Alice C., w. of George, 48:67  
     George Richard Edwin, VMI Supt., 48:65,68,69

Shellbanks, home of Ruffins, 17(1):34-35\*; 45:118,119,121,122\*  
 Sheltering Arms Hospital, Richmond, 22(2):16,27\*  
 Shelton, Eliphaz, Patrick Co., 22(1):11,12  
     Elmira Royster, friend of E.A. Poe, 14(1):9\*  
     home of, 14(1):9\*  
     Harry H., attorney, 30:18  
     Jacob, builder and mason, 16(1):30  
     James, builder, 17(4):6  
     John, son-in-law of William Parks, 4(3):42  
     Joseph, student, 9(4):33  
     William, Fluvanna Cty. slave owner, 50:46  
 Shenandoah College, 50:104  
 Shenandoah Conservatory of Music, 50:104  
 Shenandoah Collegiate Inst. & School of Music, 50:104-106,108,113  
 "Shenandoah Heritage," magazine, 46:52  
 Shenandoah Institute, Dayton, Va., 50:104  
 Shenandoah National Park, 30:162,165; 33:6\*; 36:138; 46:229\*  
 Shenandoah River, 1(3):23\*; 16(3):44  
 Shenandoah Seminary, Dayton, Va., 50:104  
 Shenandoah University, Winchester, 50:104  
 Shenandoah Valley, 1(3):24,25\*; (M) 24:100-107  
     caverns, 3(4):23-29,48\*; 50:53  
     Civil War campaign, 45:46  
     Electric map of 1862 campaign of VCWC, 50:86,87\*  
     folk hymns of, 6(2):14-19  
     furniture industry, 24:108-115\*  
     John Lederer view of, 7(1):10-13  
     Lutheran settlements in, 4(4):38-41  
     Photograph during 1930's, 46:236\*  
     promotional material about, 24:138,141\*  
 Shenandoah Valley Railroad Co., 4(1):9-13; 24:134-141  
 Shepard, Carrol M., contractor, 2(1):44  
     E. Lee, auth.  
         "Learning the law," 37:148-157  
         "This ancient and honorable class of men: Practicing the  
         law," 36:148-157  
     Frank, Co., law firm, 45:104  
 Shepherd, Edward, professor, 36:37  
     VMI student, 49:138  
     Elizabeth, dau. of Alex Boteler, burning of home, 28:90,92  
     George W., landowner of site M.B. Washington grave, 45:29-31  
     Hayward, baggageman, 37:180  
     Isaac, Prince Edward Co., 20(2):41  
     James, tobacco factory worker, 39:141  
     Mary, domestic servant, 39:141  
 Sheppard, Benjamin, Henrico Co., 17(3):34  
     John Mosby, purchaser of Scotchtown, 16(1):20  
     Mary Ludwell Gooseley, w. of William P., 11(3):20  
     Sallie McCaw, w. of William L., 11(3):26  
     Susan Brace, auth.  
         "The comet! He is on his way," 35:100-109; 46:79  
         "Oh! for a railroad. Oh! for power! A railroad for  
         Mecklenburg County," 33:154-167

Sheppard (Continued)

William L., druggist, 31:218  
William Ludwell, artist, 12(2):12; 12(3):40; 35:54;  
37:114,122,163; 46:187; 48:56  
"Death of Turner Ashby," 35:45\*  
"Caesar's arch," 6(1):26\*  
"Charge of First Maryland Infantry," 35:45\*  
"Christmas greens," 6(3):5\*  
Civil War belle, 46:57\*  
Civil War scenes, 11(3):20,23,26\*  
"Exchange on picket," 20(4):47\*  
"Farm house, Richmond," 16(3):22,23\*  
"Food sellers at C. & O. station," 4(1):34\*  
monument to the Howitzers, 11(3):26\*  
"Jackson preparing for battle," 34:152\*  
"Henry Lee," copy from Stuart, 35:65\*  
"In the hospital," 6(1):36\*  
"Thomas Nelson," 18(2):4\*  
"Opening spring campaign," 34:61\*  
"Edmund Pendleton," from Sully miniature, 34:148\*; 25:148\*  
"Pocahontas," 18(3):4\*; 48:56\*,57\*  
sketch of political discussion, 2(2):41\*  
sketch of religious revival, 4(3):19\*  
"Extra-Billy Smith," 30:155\*  
"Sunday in camp," 11(3):25\*  
"Reveille," 9(4):4\*  
"Wounded comrade," 6(1):37\*; 11(3):24\*  
William Ludwell, artist =====  
William Pendleton, railroad treasurer, 11(3):20  
Sheppard family, bought Scotchtown, 50:163  
Sheridan, Philip Henry, Union officer, 18:27,28\*; 20(1):29-32\*;  
21(3):29,41; 45:46; 49:185  
Sherley, Cessaly, w. of Lord Delaware, 9(2):9  
Sherman, William Tecumseh, Union officer, 34:66,69; 38:5,8,12;  
50:129  
educator, supt., La. State Seminary of Learning &  
Military Acad., 49:138  
Sherring, William, thief, 37:106  
Sherwood Grace, accused of being a witch, 6(1):28-34  
James, h. of Grace, 6(1):30  
William, Jamestown, 7(1):23,28  
Sherwood Forest, home of Tylers, 7(4):31-39,48\*; 13(1):4\*  
Shield, Delight, builder, 14(1):23  
Shield home, Yorktown, 16(2):33\*  
Shields, James, Union officer, 34:156\*; 35:42-45  
Mrs. James, w. of James, 21(1):37  
John, contractor, 37:127  
John C., mem. of militia, 13(2):30  
John P., Richmond, 18(3):41  
William, lessee of Rock Castle Mills, 50:89,90

Shipbuilding, 14(2):34,40\*  
     Fulton steamboat, 14(2):40  
     Gosport, 2(2):31-35  
     Rumsey boats, 14(2):34,40\*  
 Shipp, Scott, supt. of VMI, 18(2):26,30\*  
     Mrs. William, Jamestown, 24:26  
 Shippen, Alice Lee, sis. of Hannah Corbin, 29:74  
     Thomas Lee, descendant of Thomas Lee, 3(1):12  
 Shipwreck, Lynnhaven Bay, 1739, 36:93-95  
 Shirley, Hill-Carter plantation, 9(2):1,2,9-17,48\*; 32:192\*  
     flood damage, 1971, 1(2):20  
     kitchen, 30:76\*  
 Shockoe, Richmond, 1(2):22; 35:162,167,170  
     fire, 2(1):4-8  
 Shockoe Bottom, Richmond district, 46:44  
 Shockoe Hill Cemetery, Richmond, 46:118  
 Shoemaker, Jacob W., freedmen teacher, 46:25-28  
 Shomo, H.J., builder, 22(2):9  
 Shomon, Joseph J., auth.  
     "Vanished and vanishing Virginia animals," 9(3):24-31  
 Shore, John, physician, 8(1):6  
 Shore vs. Rose, creditor's suit, 5(1):30  
 Shoremen, opposition to poll tax, 1652, 6(3):45  
 Shores, Thomas, Fluvanna Co., 16(1):25  
 Short, James R., auth.  
     "Catwhickers and kilocycles," 5(2):26-32  
     "Citizen soldiers in Spangler's woods," 5(1):44-47  
     "Exit Powhatan: Enter C=Opechancanough," 3(2):14-17  
     "Fairy tears in the Blue Ridge foothills," 4(4):18,19  
     "Field of honor," 3(4):30-35  
     "The incredible news of powered flight," 3(2):38-42  
     "Meet me at Penders," 3(3):44-47  
     "Sir Moses Ezekiel," 3(4):36,37  
     "The strange lodge of Wau-zee-hos-ka," 5(3):30-33  
     "A structure of some elegance," 3(3):4-6  
     "This nation's guest," 4(2):38-42  
     "Virginia repudiates her native sons," 3(1):10,11  
     "Who's governor now?" 3(3):42,43  
     Peyton, founding mem, Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):40,41\*  
     William, attorney, 36:154,156  
     William, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):37,39,41\*  
     William, private sec. to Jefferson, 29:81; 51:19  
 Shorthand, use by William Byrd II, 37:10,11\*  
 Shrake, P.O., builder, 25:162  
 "Shrubbery Hill," Crenshaw home, 48:39\*  
 Shumaker, L.A., builder, 20(4):11  
 Shurcliff, Arthur, Colonial Williamsburg official, 17(2):26\*  
 Shutte, William, sentry, 1(3):34  
 Shutz, F., gunsmith, 17(1):22  
 Sibert, R.S. and F.W., merchants, 19(2):38  
 Sickles, Daniel, Congressman, 14(4):11\*  
 Sidney, Robert, member of Virginia Company, 1(3):10  
 Siegel, Charles L., musician, 17(2):43



Sieloff, Kaethe, w. of A.A. Yoder, 46:47  
 Siepel, Kevin H., auth.  
     "The gray ghost in mufti: The postwar career of John S. Mosby," 36:74-87  
 Sievers, Elsie Muegge, w. of Frederick, 12(2):5\*; 12(2):5,7\*  
     Frederick William, sculptor, 5(1):44-48; 12(2):5,12\*; 12(3):47; 27:132,133\*  
     Abingdon Monument, figure from, 12(2):10  
     carvings by, 12(2):6\*  
     Confederate Memorial, Elmira, N.Y., 12(2):10\*  
     Cornwallis plaque, New York, 12(2):12  
     model, Va. Gettysburg Monument, 12(1):44-48; 12(2):11  
     "Patrick Henry," 12(2):7\*  
     "Stonewall Jackson," 12(2):1,12\*  
     head of Lee, 12(2):11\*  
     "James Madison," 12(2):71\*  
     "Matthew Fontaine Maury," 12(2):4,7,11\*  
     "William Daniel Sievers," 12(2):8\*  
     "Zachary Taylor," 12(2):7\*  
     "General Lloyd Tilghman," 12(2):108  
     Lillian Gladys, dau. of Frederick, 12(2):7,9\*  
     William Daniel, s. of Frederick, 12(2):8\*  
 Shalet, Albert P., Norfolk Guard instructor, 49:91  
 Sickels, Daniel E., N.Y. state senator, 49:174,175  
 Sievers, E. Wm., 50:85  
 Sigel, Franz, Union officer, 3(4):30-35\*  
 Sign of Edinburgh Castle, tavern, Williamsburg, 5(2):1,6\*  
 Signboards, Williamsburg, 27:68-85\*  
 Sigourney, Amelie Louise Rives, w. of Henry, 12(4):15\*  
     Henry, died at sea, 12(4):121  
     Lydia Howard Huntley, poet, 45:28,29  
 Siler, Martha, innkeeper, Rockbridge Co., 39:157,166  
 Silk industry, 3(2):36,37; 13(4):43-47\*; 28:136,137\*  
 Silliman, Benjamin, geologist, 16(4):33,35-37\*  
 Silver, colonial, 19(3):4-13\*  
     Westover Church, 17(2):4-9\*  
 Silver Leaf Quartet, Norfolk, 51:104-106,108  
 Silvette, Marcia J., Richmond res., 46:207  
 Simcoe, John Graves, British officer, 23(1):42,43\*; 27:54; 48:137,138,140; 49:153,155,156  
     map of attack on Richmond (M), 23(1):43\*  
 Simmons, Charles, early Va. land owner, 46:139  
     Charles H., compiler of city directory, 28:58,61  
     Joe, baseball manager, 3(4):19,20  
     John, early Va. res., 46:136  
     Reid, Norton Little League, 48:103,105  
     William, follower of Bacon, 7(1):31  
     William and William Minor, early Va. land owners, 46:138  
 Simms, Charles, Continental officer, 31:119,120,124\*  
     John D., CSA officer, 16(2):44  
     L. Moody, Jr., auth.  
         "A childhood at Staunton Hall," 16(2):23-28  
         "Conrad Wise Chapman," 20(4):12-28

Simms, L. Moody, Jr. auth. (Continued)  
     "Edward Calendon Bruce, Virginia artist and writer,"  
         23(3):30-37  
     "James Barron Hope," 19(3):22-29  
     "John Blennerhassett Martin, William Garl Brown, and  
         Flavius James Fisher: Three nineteenth-century Virginia  
         portraitists," 25:72-79  
     "John Jordan, builder and entrepreneur," 23(1):18-29  
     "A Virginia sculptor," 20(1):20-27  
     "William Randolph Barbee, Virginia sculptor," 22(1):40-48  
     William Gilmore, writer, 17(4):19,20\*; 32:152\*  
 Simons, W.E. & Bros, Richmond baseball team, 48:129  
 Simpkins, Joseph H., mate on Keziah, 48:75,79,82  
 Simpson, Bland, auth.  
     "Canalbank life: Recollections of the Great Dismal,"  
         39:172-181  
     Clara Jane, Norfolk nurse, 50:121  
     George Coxon, Ens., U.S.N. Reserve, WWI, 50:126\*  
     Henrietta (Mrs. Samuel Hein), wedding dress, 6(1):408  
     John, Englishman killed by Indians, 2(1):16  
     Maggie A., headstone, 46:276  
     T.H., Lynchburg baseball official, 28:190  
     T. McNider, educator, 39:28,29  
     William, artist  
         "Northern end of Pocahontas Bridge," 33:52\*  
         "Rear of James MacFarland's house," 33:62\*  
         "A romantic scene," 33:49\*  
     William S., Jr., auth.  
         "Dabney Carr: Portrait of a Colonial patriot," 23(3):4-13  
         "1908: The year Richmond went baseball wild," 26:184-192  
 Sims, Edward, entrepreneur, slate industry, 38:161,162  
     Thomas E., uncle of W. Moody, 47:22  
 Sinclair, Arthur, Capt. CSA, 50:70  
     Charles, explorer, 34:6-9  
     George T., naval officer, CSA, 15(2):41; 50:71,74  
 Sing, Charles Tong, ship steward, 36:29\*  
 Singers Glen, Va., Rockingham County, 50:103  
 Singleton, Ann, Richmond, 39:138  
 Sinking Creek Bridge, Giles Co., 1(2):18,19\*  
 Sinking Creek Valley, 2(2):23\*  
 Sinking Spring Meeting House, Abingdon, 28:140  
     manse, 28:142\*  
     monument, 28:143\*  
 Sinnock, John R., designer, 13(2):17  
 Sinton, John C., mapmaker  
     Map of the Location & Exploring Surveys of Natural Bridge  
         Turnpike Road, 1836, (M), 48:20\*  
 Sirovich, Mary Chapman, sis. of C. W. Chapman, 37:170,175\*  
 Sissle, Noble, orchestra leader, WWI, 50:140\*,141  
 Sisters of Emanuel, secret society, 39:134  
 Sites, John, gunsmith, 17(1):20  
 Sitlington's Hill, 12(4):26-28\*

Sitterding, Frederick (Fritz), pres. utility co., 25:179,180\*;  
27:156,159; 36:174\*  
 Six Nations Treaty, 1744 (D), 3(1):19  
 Sixth Mount Zion Baptist Church, Richmond, 4(3):18-22\*;  
29:35,37-39\*  
 Sixth Va. Volunteer Infantry, militia, 49:187  
 Sizer, James, FABC governing committee member, 47:29  
 Skagg family, fur traders, 11(4):14  
 Skelton, Bethurst, h. of Martha Eppes, 29:79  
     James, Buckingham Co., 38:158  
     James, contractor, 1(2):16  
     Martha Wayles. See Jefferson, Martha Wayles.  
     Richard, "Red," comedian, 51:103\*  
 Skidmore, A.F., Mount Vernon Guards, 16(3):20\*  
 Skidmore, Owens & Merrill, architects, 46:170  
 Skinker, William, Prince William Co., 28:41,42  
     William, sportsman, Orange Co., 10(3):17  
 Skinner, John, editor, 17(1):35,37\*  
     John, Presbyterian minister, 21(2):23  
 Skipwith, Anne Miller, 1st w. of Peyton, 1(1):43-46  
     Henry, Cumberland, 8(4):4; 29:7  
     Jean Miller, 2d w. of Peyton, 10(1):43,46,47  
     Peyton, planter, 10(1):42-47  
 Skipwith Depot (Five Forks), Mecklenburg Co., 33:163\*  
 Skrydloff, Nicholas, Russian naval officer, 2(4):38-40  
 Skyline Caverns, 3(4):24,25,29\*  
 Skyline Drive, 21(1):1\*  
 Slade, Israel, asst. to William Barton Rogers, 24:15  
     Jack, employee of freight company, 33:117,118  
     James, Danville baseball coach, 48:114  
 Slash Cottage, Ashland, 49:163,170  
 Slate Hill, Prince Edward Co., 24:59\*  
 Slate industry, 38:158-171  
 Slater, Edward, cabinetmaker, 24:111  
     Kitty, auth.  
         "Fauquier's two hundred years," 9(1):21-29  
     Parkes, owner of Ludwell-Paradise House, 17(2):29  
 Slaughter, James, militia officer, 24:5  
     Montgomery, mayor of Fredericksburg, 6(3):22  
     Philip, Episcopal clergyman/diarist, 23(2):7\*; 24:4,5  
     Samuel F., mem. House of Delegates, 30:165  
     William, 48:82  
 Slaughter's Eating House, Petersburg, 48:78  
 Slave auction, Richmond, engraving, 1861, 48:87\*  
 Slaves: Sam & Bob (James R. rescue), 46:85,86  
     George, slave of A. Faulconer, 48:78,82  
     Harry, Petersburg slave, 48:78  
     Black boatmen on Va. river rapids, 46:85\*  
     Receipts for slave sales of Polly, Lavinia, Thomas and  
     Mariah, 47:31\*  
 On underground railroad in Virginia: Gilbert, Sarah, William,  
     John Bull, Joe Mayo, 48:75-83  
 Drawing of Norfolk police and slave hideout, 48:74\*

Slave (Continued)

Reward notice for capture of Lewis, slave of Jos. Thompson,  
48:77\*  
Oscar, Jim, Davy, Anne & 2 children, 48:83  
Nat and Lucy, (G. Washington's), 48:171  
G. Washington slaves, 48:148-190  
Charlotte, seamstress, 48:184  
children, Milly, Billy, James, 48:185  
Hercules, cook, 48:183,187  
Sall, Charlotte, Doll, Fanny, James, Molly, Austin,  
Christopher Sheets, Oney Judge, Mammy, Marcus, Cyrus,  
Frank Lee, Wilson Hardiman, Will, Caesay, Letty, Nila,  
Billy Henry, 48:178-190  
Slemp, Campbell Rascom, Congressman, 7(4):20\*; 21(2):38,39\*;  
21(4):5,11\*; 25(4):54,56\*  
Slidell, John, CSA commr. to Europe, 15(2):41,42\*  
CSA, 50:67  
Sloss, Robert, textile dyer, 45:151,152  
Small, William, physician, 9(3):15  
Smart, Fanny, Literary Musical Assoc., Newport News, 51:105  
Robert, Richmond herbarium, 50:36  
"Smart Set," magazine, 51:76,83  
Smead, Morgan I., professor, 24:20; 28:74  
Smiley, Wm. B., Richmond baseball player, 48:130  
Smith, Agnes, founder FMWMA, 45:30,34  
\_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123  
Alfred E., governor of New York, 25:29,30\*  
Alvin M., pres., Richmond Exhibition Co., 3(4):20  
Ann, school principal, 32:42,43  
Ann, pauper, 49:28  
Ann Witherspoor, w. of Samuel S., 24:55  
Anthony, cartographer, 25:104  
Armistead, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):34  
Arthur, settler, Isle of Wight Co., 4(3):14; 20(1):8  
Arthur, s. of Alfred E., 25:308  
Austin E., CSA officer, 10(3):27  
Benjamin Mosby, professor/clergyman, 8(2):39,41; 9(4):34  
Cabell, h. of Essie W. Butler, 46:236  
Caleb, f. of Gov. William, 15(3):5  
Clyde, canoe builder, 15(3):17,18  
Daniel, mem. of boundary expedition, 1779, 20(4):34-38  
Daniel, Rockingham Co., 23(2):43; 49:32\*  
Duncan, artist =====  
E. Willard, Williamsburg, 24:30  
Elizabeth, Fauquier Co. pauper, 49:26  
Elizabeth Bell, w. of Gov. William, 15(3):6,7; 35:151,153\*  
Emily P., Staunton resident, 45:74  
Essie Wade Butler, VWP writer, UDC hon. Pres., 46:235,236  
F.R., medal maker, 15(4):8  
Francis, contractor, 24:59  
Francis H., Jr., 32:27

Smith (Continued)

Francis Henry, supt. of VMI, 3(4):31; 17(1):19\*;  
18(3):37,38; 21(2):20,23; 22(2):36\*; 23(3):14-29\*  
26:178-183; 33:114,115,117,120\*; 36:30-39\*,167\*  
title page of textbook (D), 36:31

Francis Henry, professor, 13(3):27,29,31\*; 16(1):6\*; 30:186  
supt. VMI, 1839-1890, 49:134,137-142,137\*

Francis L., Alexandria, 15(2):7

Francis W., CSA officer, 16(92):43

Franklin G., Rev., Lynchburg, 49:79

Gene A., auth.

"A perfect state of preservation: Thomas Jefferson's dry  
dock proposal," 39:118-129

"Griffin Dobson, Virginia Slave, California Freeman,"  
46:278-287

George William, governor, 2(1):4-7\*; 3(3):42,43\*; 14(1):8;  
15(1):9

George Layman, "Pet," Paint Bank res., 46:266

Gideon B., editor, 39:69

Hampton III, auth.

"The Virginia Resolutions for Independence" 25:148-157

Harry B., mem. of General Assembly, 22(3):35\*

Harry M., Jr., Va. Commonwealth's Atty., 46:45

Harry Worcester, sportsman, 10(3):15,17

Henry, Wise Co., 21(4):33

Mrs. Herbert McKelden, Staunton, 6(3):15

Horace Lilburn, Jr., WWI 1<sup>st</sup> Engr. Rgmt., 50:143

Howard W., U.S. senator, 9(1):23

J.M. & Brother, Norfolk merchants, 51:87

James, boat owner, 39:174

James, clergyman, Powhatan Co., 14(1):12,13

James, Union soldier, 37:29,30

James Caesar Anthony, free black dentist, 48:86-88,91

James B., band leader, 13(2):28-39,31\*

James P. CSA officer, 36:166,168\*

James Power, Rev., husband of Agnes, 45:34

Aide to Stonewall Jackson, Confederate Veterans, Southern  
Historical Society, 46:8,17,19

Joe, Mount Vernon slave carpenter, 48:164

John, Captain, 3(1):37,38\*; 6(4):4-7,10\*; 9(30):12,13;

11(10):21,22; 12(1):5,11; 12(2):40; 17(2):36,41\*;

17(3):45,47\*; 18(3):5-8,11,12\*; 25:101,102\*;

38:66-75,134,143\*; 39:106; 45:41; 48:54,55,59-61,56\*,60\*;

51:161-166

Book, "The General Historie of Virginia, New England and the  
Summer Isles," 51:164

map of Virginia (M), 17(20):39

John, mem. of Council, 1704, 33:171

John, author, 46:191

"True Relation of such occurrences and accidents of noate  
as hath hapned in Virginia since the first planting of  
that Colony," 48:191

"Generall Historie," 48:58

Smith (Continued)

John, Congressman, 29:115  
John Augustine, educator, 28:75  
John Blair, educator, 24:57,60  
John H., huckster, 39:138  
John Hyatt, comm. Member of Congressional Comm. on Bldgs. & Grounds, 45:29  
Johnnie, Chloe Whittle's teacher, 49:54  
Joseph, Prince Edward Co., 20(2):41  
Joseph, tavern keeper, 20(3):29,31  
Kenneth L., auth.  
    "Edmund Ruffin and the raid on Harper's Ferry,"  
        22(2):28-37  
Kirby, CSA officer, 14(1):16; 20(1):33  
Lawrence, surveyor, 16(2):35  
LeGrand, Barnum associate, 45:20  
Lomax B., Richmond free black, 46:124; 49:161  
Louise, art teacher, 31:209  
M. Louise, artist, Pocahontas portrait, 1907, 48:59\*  
Margaret Bayard, w. of Samuel H., 13(2):19-22\*  
Mary Amelia, dau. of Gov. William, 15(3):6  
Melvin, Silver Leaf Quartet, 51:104,105,108,104\*  
Merriwether, rep. at 5th Virginia Convention, 25:154  
New-Year, New Kent Co., 1(2):15; 30:5,6  
P. Bell, CSA officer, 15(3):12  
Persifor, USA Gen., Mexican War, 46:107  
Philip R., Jr., auth.  
    "John H. Hall, Virginia gunmaker," 11(4):28-32  
    "Washington houses of Jefferson County," 13(2):4-13  
Richard, cashier, Bank of U.S., 49:71  
Richard C., manufacturer, 31:35  
Richard S., author  
    "A Manual of Topographical Drawings," 48:28  
Robert, architect, 3(1):35  
Robert, militia officer, 1(1):40  
Robert, sec. of navy, 1(1):40  
Robert Pearsall, Phila. map publisher, 48:31  
Roger, Jamestown colonist/burgess, 45:169  
Sally, Newport News, 39:190  
Samuel, Maryland legislator, 39:126,127  
Samuel, "Red Boot Man," escape agent, 48:87-91,93,94  
Samuel, slave, 50:47  
Samuel Stanhope, educator, 22(3):43; 24:52,61\*  
Sarah Adams, w. of Gov. George, 14(1):8  
Sarah Henderson, w. of Francis Henny, 36:31  
Thomas, armament expert, 15(3):26  
Thomas, CSA officer, 3(2):30  
Thomas, s. of Gov. William, 5(1):45  
Thomas, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 9(20):34,36  
Thomas, Isle of Wight, 20(1):10,11  
Thomas, treasurer of London Company, 2(1):10,11\*  
Verna Mae, Army nurse, WW I, 50:116,118,123

Smith (Continued)

W.F. (Baldy), Union officer, 22(3):20,22,23  
W.R.L., Richmond 2nd Baptist Church, 46:45  
W.W., professor, 18(2):33,34  
Will, Fauquier Cty. pauper, 49:26  
William, 33:21\*  
William (Extra-Billy), governor, 1(4):26; 6(1):20,21\*;  
    9(1):27,29; 15(3):5,13\*; 18(2):34\*; 22(1):28,29\*;  
    30:148,155\*; 35:153,157; 48:83  
    call to arms (D), 11(4):39; (D), 30:153  
    inaugurations, 1846, 1864, 50:171  
    memorial cottage, 15(3):13\*  
    song dedicated to, 24:45  
    stables of, 9(1):29\*  
William, Boone's Mill slave, 50:46,47  
William A., educator, 2(1):44,46\*; 4(4):15,16\*  
William A., head, Va. Emergency Relief Adm., 33:15,19  
William Andrew, baseball manager, 3(4):21,22\*  
William Bailey, mem. boundary expedition, 20(3):34-36,38  
William C., coach and wagon maker, 3(4):44,45  
William Francis, Alexandria Library Co., 49:39  
William K., bd. mem., gold-mining co., 16(4):34  
William Loughton, N.C. traveler, 48:12; 51:20  
William Thompson Russell, artist  
    "Devil's backbone," 24:19\*  
    "Inside Weyer's Cave," 24:18\*  
    "Rocks at Callaghan's," 24:19\*  
Zach, sportsman, 9(1):28  
Smith River Bridge, Patrick Co., 1(2):19\*  
Smithdeal, George M., Richmond business college, 46:44  
Smithfield, hams, 46:73  
    town, 4(3):14-17; 20(1):8,9  
    spinach pickers, 36:133\*  
    town and Pagan's Creek, 36:133\*  
Smith's Fort Plantation, Surry, 16(2):30  
Smith's Point lighthouse, 27:16\*  
Smoker, Inc., The, cigar shop advertisement for (D), 8(1):22  
Smoot, Charles Calvert, tannery owner, 31:35  
    J. Richard, Alexandria militia, 10(3):15  
Smuggling, 1861-1865, 4(1):17  
Smyth, Alexander, Congressman, 9(1):14; 30:30,31\*  
    George, Isle of Wight, child apprentices of, 9(3):22  
    Harold, s. of Alexander, 9(1):14  
    J. Jones, clergyman, 18(5):7  
    John, Nibley, 12(2):41  
Smyth County courthouses, 30:30-37\*  
Snead, Smith, Continental officer, 4(2):33,36  
    William, militia officer, 4(2):33,36  
Snedden, Robert K., Lt., Union mapmaker  
    "Map of the Lines at Yorktown, Va.," 1862, 48:30  
Snoddy, Frank, Dayton, Va., 50:103,113  
    William, investor, 2(1):47

Snowden, Edgar, editor, Alexandria, 11(1):16; 49:34  
     Edgar, Jr., editor, 11(1):16  
         home of, 11(1):16  
 Snyder, Christian, Continental officer, 12(2):21  
 Soane, Sir John, archit. patron, 51:6  
     Soane's Museum, 51:6,11  
 Social classes, attitudes toward gambling, 39:100-104  
     views of Latrobe, 29:4-13  
 Social history in "Virginia Cavalcade," 1951-1996, 46:68-81  
 Society for Advancement of Useful Knowledge, 20(2):16  
 Society for the Preservation of Locustville Academy, 23(4):13  
 Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, 29:94,95  
     seal of (D), 19:95  
 Society of Illustrators Hall of Fame, 49:107,115  
 Soft drink industry, 1812-1816, 4(1):39-42\*  
 Soldiers' Aid Fund Committee, Richmond, 1861, 22(1):27  
 Soldiers' homes, 29:40-47  
     **See also** names of homes.  
 Soldiers' Lee Monument Association, 11(4):6,7  
 Soldiers' Library Fund, 50:120  
 Soldiers of the Cross, secret society, 39:150  
 Soldier's Rest, home of Daniel Morgan, 4(4):33,34,37  
 Solitude, Montgomery Co., home of William Preston, 26:94  
 Somers, George, survivor of shipwreck, 1(3):10\*  
 Sons and Daughters of Ham, black frat. org., 46:124,125  
 Sons and Daughters of Noah, secret society, 39:137  
 Sons of Liberty, voluntary militia, 13(3):26  
 Sons of Norfolk, quartet, 51:105  
 Sons of Temperance, temperance society, 15(1):27  
 Sons of the Union, secret society, 39:154  
 Sorrel, Moxley, description of Heros von Borcke, 35:87,88  
 Sousa, John Philip, band conductor, 7(2):16; 49:185  
     Cover of "The National Game" march, 48:125\*  
 South and Western Railroad, 30:16,19\*  
 South Carolina Railroad, 10(1):15  
 South River, 3(4):9,12\*  
 Southall, Bob, state investigator, 31:45  
     Evelyn, NAWSA member, 49:87  
     James C., editor, 18(3):46  
     Stephen Osborne, professor, 2(3):7,108  
 Southall-Freeman, Douglas, Va. guide book writer, 46:232  
 Southampton Academy, 34:66  
 Southampton County, 1(3):10; (M) 46:135\*  
     courthouses, 20(1):7,13\*  
 Southard, Anne, Fredericksburg, 9(4):9  
     Samuel Lewis, N.J. senator, 49:71  
 Southern Aviation Training School, Decatur, Ala., 45:55  
 Southern Guard, 13(3):26  
 Southern Historical Society, 20(1):33  
 Southern Home School, Baltimore girls school, 46:10,11  
 Southern Institute Jubilee Singers, 51:105



Southern Literary Messenger, 21(1):14-21; 49:83  
 cover, (D), 12(1):17  
Southern Magazine, advertisement (D), 28:127  
Southern Opinion, masthead (D), 30:108  
Southern Pacific Railroad, 36:81  
Southern Railway, wreck of Old '97, 8(2):43-46  
Southern Rights Convention, 1861, 18(3):44  
Southern Seminary, 20(3):4, 13\*  
 "The Southern Soldier Boy," song, titlepage (D), 28:10  
Southern Women's Educational Alliance, charity, 47:11  
Southey, Robert, poet  
     "The battle of Blenheim," excerpt (D), 28:25  
Southland Jubilee Singers, 51:107, 108  
Southland Singers Male Quartet, 51:108  
Southwest Virginia, histories of, 25:55  
Southwest Virginia Agricultural Society, 50:23  
Southwest Virginia Association, 50:23  
Southwest Virginia Enterprise, 50:23  
Southwest Virginia Museum, Big Stone Gap, 21(1):28\*L  
Soyer, Moses, artist  
     "Artists on WPA, 1935," 46:196\*  
Span, Amos, iron worker, 35:187  
Spangler, John Watts "Babe", 51:137, 139\*, 140\*  
Spangler's Woods. **See** Gettysburg monument.  
Spanish-American War, 5(4):16-22; 45:37; 49:187  
Sparks, Jared, historical ed. of "North American Review,"  
     48:155, 156  
Spear, Samuel P., Union officer, 8(1):12  
Spedden, Levin, naval officer, 4(2):34  
Speed, Ephraim, metal worker, free black, 39:130; 46:120  
Spelman, Henry, explorer, 10(3):42, 43; 18(5):19  
     Henry, English settler, 48:54  
spelunker, caver, cave searchers, 50:53  
Spence, John, weaving business, 45:152, 156  
     Joseph, professor, 2(3):28, 32\*  
     William, owner of Point of Honor, 1872, 18(3):32  
Spencer, Anne Scales, writer/poet, 27:178-185\*; 46:66, 66\*  
     home, 27:179\*  
     Edward, teacher, 27:181  
     Elmina, N.Y. relief agent, 46:223  
     Joseph, militia officer, 24:5, 8  
     Joseph, Continental officer, 38:28, 29  
     Nicholas, sec. of the Council, 1(1):40; 11(3):6  
     Spenceer, Powhatan, physician, 18(3):15  
Spier, W.E., Contractor, 23(2):47  
Spiero, Lewis, wreck victim, 8(2):46  
Spies  
     American Revolution, 31:78-85  
     Lafayette C. Baker, 12(1):34-39  
     John Yeats Beall, 14(4):4-9  
     Belle Boyd, 10(4):35-40; 12(2):35  
     Thomas Nelson Conrad, 12(4):19-22

Spies (Continued)

Laura Ratcliffe, 12(3):34-39\*  
Elizabeth Van Lew, 4(1):9,10  
Spiker, Fred, Dayton, Va., 116<sup>th</sup> bandsman, 50:103,108  
Spiller, Edward N., arms manufacturer, 12(2):31  
"Spinning Wheels & Distaffs," James Lewis Krimmel, 45:152  
Spooner, George W., builder, 17(4):9  
Spotswood, Alexander, governor, 1(2):15,31; 1(3):19-25\*;  
3(3):34-36; 5(3):4; 14(3):4,8\*; 15(4):32,35\*;  
16(4):32; 18(4):23,26,28\*; 20(1):18; 21(2):40-47\*; 24:66;  
26:136\*; 27:126; 30:173; 35:185,187\*; 39:108; 50:169  
attack on Blackbeard, 2(2):12-26\*  
expedition (M), 1(3):19-25\*  
Charles Fenton M., Lt. CSN, 50:70,74,75  
Dandridge, Petersburg traveler, 48:18,19  
M.L., CSA officer, 10(3):27  
Spotswood Hotel, 12(2):13,17\*  
menu for Christmas dinner, 1870, (D), 12(2):14  
Spotsylvania County, ironworks, 1716, 35:185  
Spotts, J.M., Staunton, 1(4):10  
Spottswood, Susanna Catharine, student of Latrobe, 8(4):9  
Sprague, Frank Julian, electrical expert, 8(2):23-30\*; 15(2):15  
Stuart Seely, auth.  
"Investing in Appalachia: The Virginia Valley Boom of  
1889-1893," 24:134-143  
William B., clergyman & editor, 48:155  
Spratling, William, architect, 19(4):44  
Sprigg, Samuel, mem. of Convention of 1829-1830, 24:187  
Spriggs, Robert, FABC deacon, 47:32  
Spring, Robert, English forger, 48:157  
Spring Warehouse, Lynchburg, 14(3):17,20\*  
Springer, John, teacher, 24:57  
Springfield (Mass.) Republican, notices about funds for Sudley  
Methodist Church, (D), 8(3):44,46  
Springs, Elliott White, businessman/writer, 36:13\*  
Springs, map of, (M), 27:33  
**See also** names of various spas.  
Sprowle, Andrew, naval agent, 2(2):31,33  
Spurrier, John, author  
"The Practical Farmer," 48:165  
Spyker, B.F., stone carver, 51:65  
Square Tract, Nottoway Indian land (M), 46:134,140,135\*  
Squire, Matthew, British officer, 25:60-65,87-95  
gun from his ship, 25:91\*  
order for provisions, 1775 (D) 25:60  
Stabler, Edward, Alexandria apothecary owner, 49:33  
Stacy, Robert, settler, 1(4):29-31  
Stafford County  
flood damage, 1771, 1(2):21  
ironworks, c. 1732, 35:185  
Stagecoaches, 27:20-29\*; 39:159\*  
Stagg, Hunter Taylor, writer (?), 27:130,132,139\*

Stainback, Peter, keeper of ordinary, 20(2):42,43  
 Staley, George A., student, 13(3):29  
 Stallings, Edward, duelist, 3(2):28  
     John Peter, captive of Indians, 4(4):43  
 Stalnaker, Samuel, hunter and trader, 5(3):10  
 Stamp Act, opposition to, 6(3):42-47; 32:137-139  
     cartoon about repeal of (D) 23(3):9  
     George Mason opposition, 36:136-143  
     stamps for affidavits, wills, etc. (D), 6(3):46,47  
 Stanard, Mary Newton, historian, 27:125; 38:122\*  
     article on Poe, in The reviewer (D), 27:136  
     Robert, member of militia, 13(2):30  
     Atty., 50:15  
 Standard Peanut Co., 8(1):23  
 Stanford, Leland, railroad magnate, 36:81  
 Stanhope, Philip Dormer, 4th earl of Chesterfield,  
     17(3):32,37; 26:135\*  
 Staniclaus August, king of Poland, 2(2):19,21\*  
 Stanley, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
     Thomas Bahnson, governor, 11(1):27,28  
     cartoon by Fred O. Seibel, 26:157\*  
     inauguration, 1954, 50:175,176  
 Stanton, Edwin M., sec. of war, 14(4):10-14\*; 46:219  
     Thomas, architect, 19(2):7  
 Staples, Abram, builder, 22(1):12  
     Waller R., judge, 17(1):46  
 Star Union Sons, secret society, 39:154  
 Starke, Robert Boling, physician, 2(3):17  
 Starnes, Lucy Gaylord, auth.  
     "Girl spy of the Valley," 10(1):35-40; 46:57  
     "Scribe of the Old Dominion," 13(2):32-37  
 State Fair, Richmond, 51:171\*,168-173,176-179,170\*  
 State Farm, Goochland, 21(2):48\*  
 Staubly, George p., Civil War casualty, 8(1):12,13  
 Staunton, Thomas & wife, paupers, 49:20,22  
 Staunton, city, 3(4):30-35; 22(4):41\*; 18(3):34-30  
     burning of, 28:86\*  
     Chamber of Commerce, 45:75  
     city manager government, 1(4):9,11\*  
     convention of 1825, 18(5):23-37  
     Lily Langtry visits, 34:111,112,116,117  
     opera house, 34:115\*  
     Wilson birthplace, 2(3):7-10; 6(3):12-19  
     visit by Wilson, 1912, 6(2):42-47  
 Staunton Hill, Charlotte Co., Bruce family home, 16(2):23-28  
 Staunton Military Academy, 6(2):47  
 "Staunton News-Leader," newspaper, 45:93; 50:61  
 Steamship lines, 36:170-183  
     advertisements for (D), 39:172,173  
 Stearman PT-17, WW II airplane, 45:57

Stearns, Junius Brutus, artist  
     "Life of Washington: The farmer," 1853, 39:40\*; 48:158\*  
     "Life of G. Washington: The Citizen," 1854, 48:185\*  
     "Life of G. Washington: The Christian," 1853, 48:187\*  
 Stebbins, Benton, discoverer of Luray Caverns, 50:53  
     Joseph, del. to 1901-1902 Convention, 16(2):20  
 Stedlaw, Mr., music master, 35:177,178  
     Edmund Clarence, editor of Poe's works, 24:162\*  
 Steele, John, farmer, 4(1):23,26  
     Joseph, winning weaver exhibits, 45:160  
 Steenbergen, William, settler in Valley, 13(2):39  
 Steeple-chasing, 26:104  
 Steeples in Richmond skyline, 47:34\*  
 Steers, Henry, Fairfax Co., 26:104  
 Stegal vs. Stegal's Administrator, 1825 equity case, 50:14  
 Stegeman, John F., auth.  
     "Lady of Belvoie: This matter of Sally Fairfax," 34:4-11  
 Steger, Frank D., officer, Va. Baseball Assoc., 48:130  
     John, postmaster, Richmond, 9(3):6  
 Stegg, Thomas, speaker of House of Burgesses, 1(4):20,21;  
     10(3):46; 17(2):41; 30:170,171  
 Steinbeck, John, journalist/author, 51:76  
 Stephen, Adam, Continental officer, 38:33  
 Stephens, Alexander, CSA vice-pres., 18(2):13; 26:182\*; 32:129\*  
     Richard, Jamestown colonist, 45:169  
     Thaddeus, Congressman, 8(1):42  
 Stephenson, Andrew, diplomat, 10(2):31  
     George, locomotive inventor, 46:183,185,184\*,185\*  
     Richard W., author  
         "An Unfamiliar Country, Mapping Virginia During the Civil War," 48:24-35  
         Map of the State of Virginia, 1863, 48:24\*-25\*,27  
         Richard W., & Marianne M. McKee, editors  
         "Virginia in Maps: Four Centuries of Settlement, Growth, & Development," 48:25  
 Steptoe, James, clerk of Bedford Co., 15(3):27,29\*  
     office of, 15(3):29\*  
     James C., investor in bridge company, 4(2):16,17  
 Sterling, Charles A., lighthouse keeper, 7(3):7,12\*  
     Hog Island, Virginia, titlepage (D), 7(3):12  
     sketch of Sam Kelly, 7(3):128  
 Stern, Jo. Lane, Va. Volunteers Lt. Col., 49:182,185\*,187  
     Philip, architect, 28:167  
 Stethoscope, medical journal, 2(2):44  
 Steuart, George H., CSA officer, 3(3):32; 35:41,45\*  
 Steuben, Friedrich Wilhelm Ludolf Gerard Augustin, baron von,  
     Continental officer, 13(2):15; 19(2):12-19\*;  
     23(1):38,46\*; 31:70,156-159; 36:104,106\*; 48:136,137;  
     49:149-157,151\*  
 Steven, Robert, Staunton pauper, 49:20,22  
 Stevens, Edward, militia officer, 24:5,8  
     Miss, donor to Westover Church, 17(2):7  
     Martha, Fredericksburg, 6(3):32-35

Stevens (Continued)

- Peter F., auth.  
    "The strange saga of John Champe," 35:64-69  
Walter H., CSA officer, 14(4):21,26\*  
William, Hanover Co., 10(3):14  
William, judge, 17(1):27,28  
Stevenson, Adlai E., politician, 45:34  
    Andrew, diplomat, 4(3):16  
    Andrew, speaker, House of Burgesses, 20(3):16,17\*; 26:122  
    Benjamin Franklin, Union surgeon, 14(1):17  
Stewart, Charles, naval officer, 17(4):41\*; 20(3):39,40,42\*  
    J.B., rep. of state in plan to restore railroads after Civil War, 14(1):46  
    John, cavalry officer, 18(1):14  
        medal to, 7(2):11  
    John, merchant, 38:116  
    Kensley Johns, Episcopal rector, 19(4):12  
    Richard, sheriff, 19(3):41  
    Richardson, asst. mgr., Potowmack Canal, 12(4):44,46  
    Thomas S., architect, 2(3):44  
    Walter, Continental officer, 13(2):16  
    William H., militia officer, 34:50  
Stickles, Wm. J., manuf. of Bly legs, 47:18  
Stiles, Joseph, Presbyterian minister, 26:115,116  
    Katherine C., writer, 12(2):10,11  
    Martha Bennett, auth.  
        "Hostage to the Indians," 12(1):4-11  
    Robert, CSA officer, 15(3):12\*  
Still, Letitia, w. of Wm., 48:94  
    William, african american, Philadelphia, 48:80,83\*,83  
        As clerk at Penn. Anti-Slavery Society, 48:84\*,89,93,94  
Stingray Point lighthouse, 27:1,5\*  
Stimson, Henry L., Sec. of War, 45:74  
Stinson, George, baseball player, 26:188  
Stith, Drury, county clerk, 19(3):40  
    Griffin, court clerk, 6(3):46  
    John, emigrant, 10(1):43  
    William, mem. of House of Burgesses, 19(3):40; 24:26  
    William, student, 9(2):39  
Stivers, R.E., auth.  
    "Turkey Island plantation," 14(2):41-47  
Stobo, Robert, merchant, hostage of Indians, 6(3):36-41  
Stockton, Richard, builder, 22(1):9,10  
    Robert F., naval officer, 16(4):36,37\*  
Stockwell, George S., FABC minister, 47:35  
Stodder, Danid, builder, 2(2):32  
Stoddert, Benjamin, sec. of navy, 2(2):34,35  
    home, Georgetown, 21(2):6  
Stogwell, \_\_\_\_\_, Tory refugee in Canada, 2(1):18  
Stokes, John, iron factory worker, 39:139  
    Ora B., WWI, Va. War History Comm., black member, 50:131  
Stoms, William, Cincinnati merchant, 48:83

Stone, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
     John, Rappahannock, 16(2):37  
     Powhatan, Richmond Army nurse uniform, WWI, 50:122\*,123  
     Thomas, builder, 10(4):8  
     William, Accomac sheriff, 14(1):20  
     William Garforth, h. of Pearl Yost, 51:93  
 Stone Castle, Natural Bridge, 4(4):44  
 Stone Church, Centreville, 12(2):34,38\*  
 Stonecutters, advertisements, 51:68\*  
 Stone industry, Aquia Creek, 9(1):35-41  
 Stone Lea, home of Edward Mitchell, 12(1):18,19\*  
 Stonega Classical Academy, Big Stone Gap, 21(1):31\*  
 Stoneman, George, Union officer, 3(2):6; 4(4):17; 22(3):21  
     Pop, mountain singer, 51:134  
 Stoner, Edith Owen, suffragette, 49:88,92  
 Stonewall Brigade Band, 50:113  
 "Stonewall Jackson's March," sheet music, cover (D), 36:161  
 Stonewall Jackson Memorial, Ind., 12(4):23-31  
 Stonewall Jackson Monument Corporation, 12(2):9  
 Stono, home of Jordans, 23(1):24,25\*  
 Stoop, John, pauper, 49:28  
 Storke, John, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):36  
 Stormont, Thomas McCormick, Sgt. WWI, Prin. Anne Cty., 50:129  
 Storms  
     Hog Island, 7(3):9-12  
     Hurricane, 1821, 32:20-29  
 Storrs, Ellsworth Richard, WWI black vet., 50:132  
 Story, Mrs. Ben. S., founder M. Wash. Soc. N.Orleans, 45:32  
     Joseph, U.S. Supreme Court Judge, 50:9  
     William J., candidate for governor, 32:110  
 Stout, Myrtle, violinist, 11(1):7  
 Stovall, Floyd, professor, 24:35  
 Stoves, 29:108-113  
 Stowe, Harriet Beecher, author 45:20; 47:44  
     "Uncle Tom's Cabin," 45:20  
 Strachey, William, colonist, 1(3):9; 12(2):40; 17(2):40; 48:61;  
     51:160,161,166  
 Stradling, James, Millersville Normal student, 46:28  
 Stras, George Frederick, physician, 29:80  
 Strasburg, town, 15(1):42  
 Stratford Hall, home of the Lee family, 3(1):1,2,13-17\*;  
     29:72,73\*; 31:117\*  
 Strathmoor (Strathmore) House, 13(2):38,42-44,46\*  
 Stratton, John, justice, 6(3):46  
 Streat, Anna, Richmond free black, 46:122  
     Georgianna, Richmond free black, 46:122  
 Street, Mary Dallas, staff member of The reviewer, 27:130-132  
 Street lights, Richmond, effort to get, 5(4):4-8  
 Streit, Christian, Lutheran pastor, 4(4):39,41\*  
 Streitmatter, Rodger, auth.  
     "John Blair Radford of Arnheim: New River Valley doctor  
     and businessman," 28:180-185

Stribling, Francie T., hospital administrator, 18(3):37\*  
 Robert M., CSA officer, 12(2):7,8  
 Strickland, William, architect, 14(3):31-37  
     Monumental Episcopal Church, 2(1):8\*  
     Watercolor of 19<sup>th</sup> century stone carver, 51:64\*  
 William, English author & agriculturalist  
     "Observations on the Agriculture of the U.S.," 45:115  
 William, author, 46:180  
     "Reports on Canals, Railways, Roads & Other Subjects," 1826  
 Strider, T..P., theater manager, 28:7,10  
 Strikes  
     Arvonias, 1910, 38:169,170  
     Blue Ridge tunnel, 1853, 1(1):23,26  
     Richmond streetcars, 1903, 25:178-83\*  
     Tredegar Iron Works, 4(1):19; 12(3):12  
     William and Mary students, 3(2):29  
 Stringer, Mr., auction winner for J. Lind concert 45:21  
     John, coroner, 6(3):46  
     John, musician, 11(1):9  
 Stringer & Morton, Baltimore paper, 45:21  
 Stringfield, Lamar, composer, 11(1):7  
 Strong, George, West Point cadet, 49:137  
     Robert, Norton, Va., Little League Team, 48:100\*,103  
 Stroop, Emory R., musician, 11(1):5,7-9\*  
 Strother, Benjamin, Staunton, 10(1):34; 17(3):17; 28:94  
     David Hunter (Porte Crayon), artist, 48:18,19  
     "Turner Ashby," 13(2):41\*  
     "The ascent of Sharp Top," 1(2):28\*  
     "Barn in City Point," 7(3):18\*  
     "Bedinger after fall from stream," 29:186\*  
     "Boatmen at rest," 38:190\*  
     "The crown of Sharp Top," 1(2):28\*  
     "En route to Harper's Ferry," 9(2):28\*  
     "Hot Springs," 22(4):46\*  
     "Jamestown church tower," 6(4):23\*  
     "John Brown," 4(3):37\*  
     "John Brown and his counsel," 11(2):42\*  
     "John Brown and son awaiting execution," 9(2):30\*  
     "Trial of John Brown," 11(2):42\*  
     "Natural Chimneys," 2(2):46,47\*  
     "Night on the river," 38:189\*  
     "Ossawatimie Brown," 9(2):29\*  
     schoolhouse used as arsenal by J. Brown, 9(2):27\*  
     sketch inspired by Thomas Moore poem, 4(3):31\*  
     sketches of hazards of carriage travel, 6(1):42-44\*  
     "Storming of the engine house," 9(2):29\*  
     Swallow barn illustrations, 9(1):30,32-34  
     "University of Virginia student," 31:188\*  
     slave sketches, 1862, 48:81\*  
 Strouble's Creek, 10(2):34,41\*  
 "Strumpets," camp followers, 46:215  
 Struthers, John, marble mason, 14(3):30-37,39\*

Stryker, Roy Emerson, Farm Security Administration official,  
     36:137,138; 46:231  
 Stuart, Alexander, mem. of Council, 15(4):39  
     Alexander, Richmond councilman, 18(4):47  
     Alexander, Rockbridge Co., 25:119  
     Alexander C., artist  
         "The second day of battle between the Monitor and the  
         Merrimac," 33:100,101  
     Alexander Hugh Holmes, Whig leader, 3(2):45; 18(3):39,46  
     Archibald, student, 9(2):39,40\*  
     Caroline (Mrs. F.W.M. Holliday), 2(3):19  
     Charles E., attorney, 16(3):15  
     Charles T., Alexandria, 15(2):7  
     Flora Cooke, w. of J.E.B., educator, 18(3):39,40\*; 35:95  
     David, Dr., 2<sup>nd</sup> husband of Eleanor Custis, 48:180,181,186  
     Gilbert, artist, 11(2):13; 46:187; 51:41  
         "George M. Brooke," 29:175\*  
         "Thomas A. Cooper," 11(3):16\*  
         "Nelly Custis," engraving after original, 22(3):38\*  
         "Thomas Jefferson," 32:148\*  
         "General Henry Knox," 38:36\*  
         "James Madison," 1(3):26\*  
         "Hester and Maria Morris," 13(4):24,25\*  
         "Hepzibah Clark Swan," 22(2):39\*  
         "James Swan," 22(2):39  
         "Geo. Wash.," 48:151\*  
     Henry Carter, governor, 3(4):20,21\*; 9(2):20-22\*; 11(1):27;  
         21(4):6,8\*; 31:41-47; 50:121  
         inauguration, 1914, 50:174  
     "Jeb" (John Ewell Brown), CSA officer, 4(2):24-28\*;  
         8(3):26,27\*; 12(3):34-39; 13(2):34,35\*; 16(4):20\*;  
         23(3):16,17; 22(1):11,12; 22(3):21; 25:136,143\*;  
         35:86-95; 37:122; 37:181-183; 46:203-205,210-212,  
         203\*,211\*,213\*; 48:31  
         equipment of, 2(3):6\*  
         memorial window, St. James Church, Richmond, 12(3):1\*  
         monument for, 12(3):40-47\*  
         poem honoring Laura Ratcliffe (D), 12(3):37  
         song dedicated to, 24:45  
     James Ewell Brown, Jr., s. of J.E.B., 8(3):27  
     John, Continental officer, 24:106  
     John, founding mem., Phi Beta Kappa, 9(2):36  
     John, technical asst. to Jefferson, 35:71,73  
     Margaret (Mrs. R.W. Hunter), dau. of Richard, 2(3):19  
     Mary, Culpeper Co. slave, 50:46  
     Richard, physician, 2(3):19  
     Virginia, granddaughter of J.E.B., 12(3):47  
     William, student, 9(2):39  
     William C., 51:90  
     William Dabney, VMI professor, 49:137  
 Stuart, town, 22(1):11  
 Stuart Hall, 18(3):1,34-40\*  
 Stuart High School, 5(3):15\*



Stuart Horse Guard, Richmond, 49:185  
 Stubbs, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, Gloucester, blockade runner, 9(4):21  
     James, mem. legislature, 18(2):34,38  
     Jane, auth.  
         "Servant children in Colonial Virginia," 9(3):18-23  
         "Virginian runs the sea blockade," 9(4):17-22  
         "Virginia's colonial fur trade," 10(3):41-47  
     J.N., Gloucester Cty. Delegate, 50:45  
 Stuckey, John McG., baseball player, 4(2):44  
 Studdiford, Mary Seabrook, domestic servant, 35:162  
 Studebaker, Marvin F., auth.  
     "Freestone from Aquia," 9(1):35-41  
 Studley, home of Syne family, 15(2):34-37\*  
 Stukeley, Lewis, fos. f. of Thomas Rolfe, 1(1):31  
 Sturdevant, Lucy, cotton mill worker, 30:180  
 Sturgill, Buford, Norton baseball player, 48:105  
     Clyde, musician, 11(1):9  
     Ida, Konnarock, 11(1):4,5  
 Styron, William, Va. writer, 49:188-190,188\*,190\*,190\*  
     Prix de Rome award, 49:189  
     "Lie Down in Darkness"  
     "Set This House on Fire"  
     "The Confessions of Nat Turner"  
     "Sophie's Choice"  
     Rose, wife of Wm., 49:189  
 Sublett family, slave owners, 46:157  
     Samuel, slave owner, 46:158  
 Sublette, Samuel, architect, 17(3):34  
 Submarines, German, off Atlantic Coast, 39:84-97\*  
 Sudley Methodist Church, 8(3):40-47\*  
 Suffolk, city  
     peanut industry, 8(1):26-31\*  
     siege of 1863 (M), 27:164-173\*  
 Suffrage, debate in Convention of 1919-1930, 24:186-191  
 Suhling, Hsans, Lynchburg, 31:207\*  
 Sullivan, \_\_\_\_\_, Richmond baseball player, 48:127  
     Arthur O., doorkeeper of 1901-1902 Conv., 10(1):22  
     Catherine, w. of J. Kirk, 47:44  
     Charles, Norton, Va., Little League Team, 48:100\*  
     John, Continental officer, 38:29,30,32,90  
 Sully, Elizabeth Robertson, musician, 9(1):44,46  
     Julia, state employee, 9(1):47; 28:128  
     Lawrence, artist, 9(1):42  
         advertisement for painting (D), 9(1):44  
         "John Buchanan," 15(1):20\*  
         "Cyrus Griffin," 14(3):23\*  
     Robert Matthew, artist, 35:10-12  
         "Black Hawk," 35:10\*  
         "Julia Sully Chichester," 9(1):45\*  
         "John Marshall," 26:172\*  
         "Nasheaskek," 35:11\*  
         "The Prophet," 35:10\*  
         "Robert Matthew Sully, Jr.," 9(1):43\*

Sully (Continued)

Robert Matthew, Jr., CSA officer, 9(1):43,46\*  
Thomas, =====, artist, 46:187; 51:4  
Sully, home of Richard Bland Lee, 20(2):26-33,48\*  
advertisement for sale of (D), 26:105  
Sulphur springs, 6(1):22-27  
Summerall, Charles P., Maj. Gen. cmdr. 5<sup>th</sup> Army Corps, 50:112  
Summer Hill, home of Newton family, 28:119,121,122,129\*  
cemetery, 28:129,144\*  
"Summer Rest," charity, 47:10  
Summers, Andrew Rowan, folk singer & dulcimer virtuoso,  
45:100-109,105\*,106\*,107\*,108\*; 46:71  
Andrew, Lt., man who carried message to Garcia, 45:101  
Andrew R. Summers Assoc., design specialists, 45:107  
Anne Katharine Barbee, w. of Lewis, 25:53,55\*  
Mother of Andrew, 45:101,103,104,104\*  
George W., Congressman, 10(2):14,18\*  
John, manufacturer, 31:35  
John Calhoun, CSA officer, 25:53,54\*  
Lewis Preston, attorney/historian, 25:52,57\*  
law office, 25:57\*  
father of Andrew Rowan Summers, 45:101-104  
Nancy Montgomery Preston, m. of Lewis, 25:53,54  
Olivia, sister of Jane Brown, 48:38  
Paul D., Jr., student, 24:33  
Sumner, Charles, U.S. senator, 50:74  
Brooks's attack on, 33:34\*  
Edwin V., Union officer, 6(3):22,33; 22(3):22  
"Sun," Wytheville newspaper, 50:18  
Supreme Court, 50:4-7  
Surgeons of 3<sup>rd</sup> Div. 9<sup>th</sup> Army Corp., 45:42\*  
Surry, town, 10(3):29-34  
Surry County  
courthouses, 19(2):42-47\*  
trials after Bacon's Rebellion, 34:57,58  
Surry Light Dragoons, 19(2):18  
Surry Lumber Company, 10(3):29,32  
Surry, Sussex, and Southampton Railway, 10(3):29-34  
Surveying instruments (early), 46:138\*  
Susquehannock Fort, siege of, 16(2):20,21\*  
Sussex County, courthouse, 19(2):44,47\*  
Suter, Sylvia, little health crusader, 46:254\*  
Sutherland, Ben Y., Va. iron engineer, 46:261,266  
Harry, R.R. engineer, 46:261  
Hastwell, Paint Bank blacksmith, 46:261  
S.H., mem. House of Delegates, 5(1):44  
William, Paint Bank mine foreman, 46:261  
Sutherlin, William, Whig leader, 18(3):46  
William T., CSA quartermaster, 13(3):12\*  
Sutherlin House, Danville, 13(3):12\*  
Sutton, George, Englishman, 37:107  
Harry B., Newport News legionnaire, 39:190-198  
W.T., Dr., Norfolk doctor, 47:22

Svinin, Pavel Petrovich, artist  
     "Travel by stagecoach," 36:153\*  
     "View of old tomb of George Washington," 14(3):368\*  
 Swaim, Benjamin, b. of Curran, 39:158  
     Curran, artist, diary of, 39:158-171  
     Henry, b. of Curran, printer, 39:158-171  
 Swain, Levi, architect, 19(2):7  
 Swallow, John, neighbor of John Posey, 39:37  
Swallow barn, by John P. Kennedy, review of, 9(1):30-34  
 Swan, Hepzibah Clark, w. of James, 22(2):39\*  
     J.H., deputy county clerk, 28:175  
     James, arms dealer, 22(2):39-47  
     Janet Geddes, 11(1):24\*  
     Louise, founder NMWMA, 45:30  
 Swann, John, student, 9(2):40  
     John, Jefferson, Va., trustee, 50:89  
     Thomas, planter, 16(2):22; 34:57  
     Thomas, Wirt family friend, 49:70,71  
 Swanson, Claude Augustus, governor, U.S. senator, 5(2):44;  
     10(4):33,34\*; 11(1):27-29; 12(4):18,20\*; 30:127,164;  
     31:110,111; 32:101,105\*  
     frontispiece of inaugural music, 50:173\*  
     inauguration, 1906, 50:173,174  
 Swartwout, William, land speculator, 26:105  
 Swearingen, Embry Lee, banker, 14(2):18,12  
 Sweeney, George Wythe, g. nephew of Geo. Wythe, 13(3):33,35,39  
     Joel Walker (Band Joe), 2(1):34,35\*  
 Sweet Chalybeate (springs), 13(1):26,27  
 Sweet Springs, 17(4):1,21,19\*  
 Swepson, Richard, builder, 20(3):29  
 Swift, Flower, judge, 25:160  
 Swift Run Gap, 1(3):21-25\*  
 Swink, George W., CSA officer, gravestone, 8(1):41\*  
 Swiss Mennonites, 46:24,34  
 Switzers, voyages to Virginia, 36:88-95  
 Swords, memorial, 7(2):12,13  
 Sycamore Cemetery, Richmond, 46:119\*,127,127\*,130  
 Sydnor, Clement, teacher, 18(2):30  
     W.O., railroad agent, 1(4):9  
 Sykes, Henry, Isaac & Richard, free black farmers, 47:39  
     Jem, Ruffin slave foreman, 45:111  
 Sylvester, R.Adm. E.W., Mariner's Museum dir., 50:80  
 Sylvester Evening Star Society, secret society, 39:134  
 Syme, Col. John, continental army, 49:154  
     Scottish landowner of Studley Plantation, 50:160  
     John, Jr., s. of John & Sarah, 50:160  
     Sarah Winston, w. of John, 50:160,62  
 Symington, Mrs. Elder, Gibson Island, Md., 8(1):44  
 Syne, John Henry, 1st h. of Sarah Winston Henry, 15(2):34,37  
     John, Jr., s. of John Henry, 15(2):34,35  
     Nicholas, horse breeder, 29:13  
     Sarah Winston. See Henry, Sarah Winston.

## T

Tabb, Maria Mason. See Hubbard, Maria Mason Tabb.  
Tabb, John Banister, priest/poet, 6(1):4-10\*; 19(3):22;  
24:156-163\*  
    "Poe's critics," facsimile (D), 24:161  
    "Rejected," facsimile (D), 24:163  
Thomas, 51:88  
    William, b. of John B., CSA officer, 24:157  
    William B., CSA officer, 37:157  
Tabb Street Presbyterian Church, Petersburg, 7(3):33-35\*  
Taft, Wm. Howard, president, 6(2):32-33; 25:132,134,135\*; 47:9  
Tait, Florence A., NAWSA member, 49:87  
    George & Sons, Norfolk nurserymen, 45:134  
Talbot, Matthew, judge, 1(2):23; 21(1):6  
    William, sec. of Maryland colony, 7(1):13  
"Talbot," sidewheeler, 15(1):33,38,39\*  
Talcott, Andrew, army engineer, 2(1):23; 2(3):19;  
14(4):42-47\*; 17(4):44  
    map of Richmond, 1851 (M), 35:164  
    Harriet Randolph Hackley, w. of engr. Andrew, 14(4):43-47\*  
    Charles Gratiot, railroad official, 14(4):42-47  
    Thomas M.R., CSA officer, 11(4):7; 16(3):41; 50:70\*,74  
    Theodosia Lawrence, w. of Charles, 14(4):44  
Taleferro, Samuel W., contractor, 22(1):10,11  
Taliaferro, John, Congressman, 9(1):41  
    Lawrence, militia officer, 24:5,6  
    Richard, architect, 20(2):13; 31:15  
    Richard M., physician, 21(2):19  
    William Booth, CSA officer, 3(3):12; 15(2):41,42\*;  
18(5):10,11\*; 19(3):21; 33:102; 50:65,69\*,70-74  
Tallahassee, Florida, 18(2):21\*  
"Tallies," Italian miners at Paint Bank, 46:262  
Tally, Mrs. Robert N., neighbor of Fanny Ricketts, 21(3):19  
Tammany Hall machine, N.Y.C., 47:8  
Taney, Roger Brooke, chief justice, 2(3):42  
Tangier Island, watermen, 46:275\*  
Tangier Sound Light Station, 27:16\*  
Tankersley, Susanna Cammack, widow, receipts from sale of  
    tobacco (D), 36:60  
Tanner, Benjamin, engraver, 25:105  
    "Henry S. Tanner," 25:105  
    Cartouche of University of Virginia, 34:42,43\*  
Henry Ossawa, artist  
    "The banjo lesson," 39:137\*  
    "The thankful poor," 39:153\*  
Thomas, builder, 18(1):6  
    William E., mem. General Assembly, 17(2):44  
Tannery, Cover's, Elkton, Va., 51:127  
Tansil, Robert, officer, Virginia Artillery, 16(2):43,44  
Tappahannock, town, 16(2):30-32,37\*  
    **See also** Tobb's Hole.  
Tappan, Dr. Peter, home used as office for Geo. Wash., 48:151

Tarbell, Edmund C., artist  
     "Mary Reading," 37:1\*  
     Joseph, naval officer, 1(3):32  
     Mary, dau. of Edmund, 37:1\*  
 Tardy, Alexander, pirate, 9(2):4-7  
 Tarleton, Banastre, British raider, 1(2):38,42; 4(4):37;  
     6(4):16; 8(3):29,30; 12(4):12; 15(2):26,32\*; 15(3):26;  
     17(4):11; 18(3):22,23\*; 24:181\*;  
     31:55,56,95\*,119,120,123\*; 48:137,141  
     portrait by Sir Joshua Reynolds, 1782, 49:148\*  
     "Bloody Tarleton," "The Hunting Leopard," 49:149-157  
 Tarpley, John, mem. of court trying Nanziattico Indians,  
     33:171  
 Tarry, George P., Jr., Middlesex Co., 10(1):22  
 Tarter, Brent, auth. & historian, 46:155  
     "All men are equal before fishes: Herbert Hoover's camp on  
     the Rapidan," 30:156-165  
     "The bookplate of the House of Burgesses," 37:176-179  
     "An infant borouth entirely supported by commerce: The  
     great fire of 1776 and the rebuilding of Norfolk,"  
     28:52-61  
     "Gallantry in action: Medal of Honor winners from  
     Virginia, 1862-1865," 37:28-37  
     "Leave 'em hanging . . . till they rott: Pirates in the  
     Chesapeake," 32:172-183  
     "Lord Botetourt's warming machine," 29:108-113  
     "Pine Knot: Theodore Roosevelt's Virginia retreat,"  
     33:184-191  
     "The very standard of liberty: Lord Dunmore's seizure of  
     The Virginia gazette and Norfolk intelligencer,"  
     25:58-71  
     "Virginians and the Bill of Rights," 32:62-75  
     "We Are Stifled for Lack of Space," 46:162-171  
     "If the Ritual Doesn't Change, the Times Do," Swearing in  
     Virginia's Governors," 50:168-177  
 Brent, and Alonzo T. Dill, auths.  
     "The hellish scheme to mover the Capital," 30:4-11  
 Brent, and Jon Kukla, auths.  
     "Fred O. Seibel," 26:148-161  
 Tassel, Ave, A.R. Tassel Productions, N.Y., 50:83,84  
 Tassie, James, artist  
     "John Witherspoon," 24:55\*  
 Tassore, Indian at Jamestown, 48:61  
 Tate, Allen, writer, 36:112-127; 45:14  
     Charles, sheriff of Smyth Co., 30:31  
     Edward Christopher (Dimples), baseball star, 34:184,185,187\*  
 Tate Field, Richmond, fire & collapse of stands, 34:188,189\*  
 Tatham, William, surveyor/attorney, 22(1):30-39\*  
     William, writer about tobacco, 36:56-58  
 Tattnall, Josiah, naval officer, 15(2):43; 33:107\*

Taverns, gambling in, 10(1):32-35  
     Billy George's Tavern, Danville, 48:12  
     Leesburg taverns, The Eagle, 48:5-13,6\*  
     The Paris Inn, 48:7  
     Indian Queen Tavern, Philadelphia, 48:10  
     Mrs. Palmer's Tavern, Tappahannock, 48:11  
     The Ship's Tavern, Stafford County, 48:11\*  
     **See also** names of taverns.  
     tavern cups, bottles & punch bowls, 48:8\*  
     Tavern Inventory, (D) 48:11\*  
 Tawes, Leonard S., sea captain, 17(1):4-10\*  
 Taxes  
     cosmetics, 30:131  
     flood damage, 1(2):22  
     furs, 10(3):44  
     support of colleges, 7(1):19  
     Townshend duties, 1(1):6  
     **See also** Stamp Act.  
 Tayloe, horse breeder, 29:12  
 Tayloe, John, officer, War of 1812, 49:34  
     medal awarded to, 17(4):41\*  
     plan for home, 16(1):35\*  
     William, militia officer, 1704, 33:170,171  
 Taylor, Algernon S., marine corps, 16(2):42  
     Alice Overby, editor, Virginia Suffrage News, 49:86  
     Blagrove, Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
     Charles, hotel entrepreneur, 27:30,31  
     Creed, attorney, 37:149-151  
     Daniel, Yorktown, 16(2):13  
     Ellen Yeatman Deans, artist  
         "Augustine Warner, Jr.," 25:146\*  
     Ethel C., artist, 37:42  
         poster by, 37:47\*  
     Etheldred (Judge), early Va. res. 46:140  
     Fielding W., militia officer, 19(3):18  
     Forrest T., huntsman, 10(3):16  
     Francis, Capt., US Army, Mexican War, 46:101,102,105,112,114,115  
     Francis S., hotel manager, 2(1):22  
     Frank, employee of stage lines, 33:123-125\*  
     George, mem. of court tryng Nanziattico Indians, 33:171  
     George Keith, Federalist leader, 2(4):8,11  
     Hiram W., Jefferson, Va., 50:94  
     Hsannis, professor, 25:134,135  
     Hugh, indentured servant, 12(4):46  
     J.B., Richmond minister, 46:120  
     J. McDowell, Dr., Rockbridge Cty. Supvr. of the Poor, 49:29  
     James B., Baptist white elder, 47:31  
     James McD., physician, 21(2):23  
     John, Caroline Co. agricultural leader, 16(2):10;  
         17(1):32,36\*; 25:20; 27:23; 29:31\*; 33:74,75,81\*;  
         45:113-117,125,132,115\*,114\*(D); 51:85  
     U.S.Senator, author, "Arator," 45:113-118; 46:180

Taylor (Continued)

John, Jr., purchaser of Scotchtown, 16(1):20; 50:163  
John McCandless, planter, 28:181  
Laven, Paint Bank res., 46:260  
Luther, ironworker, 25:182  
Mary, Jefferson, Va., 50:94  
Mary Susan "Cricket", 51:64  
Najah, bd. mem., gold-mining co., 16(4):34  
Nancy, Richmond, 39:150  
Philip, farmer, 32:10  
Richard, CSA officer, 17(4):32; 21(2):6,7; 35:40,43\*; 48:31  
Richard A., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
Richard M., mayor of Richmond, 25:181; 32:91  
Robert, cousin of Sally McDowell, 49:122  
Robert B., militia officer, 1(3):32,34\*  
Robert Baraud, student, 3(2):29  
Robert J., attorney, 21(2):23  
Samuel, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123  
Samuel, Va. Circuit Court Commissioner, 50:91  
T.J., physician, 10(1):38  
Thomas P., Richmond, 15(1):12,14  
Tommy, Norton, Va., Little League Team, 48:100\*,105  
Travis W., militia officer, 19(3):18  
Walter H., CSA officer, 1(4):26,27; 18(2):39; 38:78  
Welford Dunaway, auth.  
    "Amelie Rives: A Virginia Princess," 12(4):11-17; 46:64  
    "Julius John Lankes, Virginia woodcut artist," 26:4-19  
    "Sherwood Anderson," 19(4):42-47  
William, educated slave, doctor, 49:80  
William, Lexington Franklin Society member, 49:38  
William F., overseer of the poor, Richmond, 18(1):47  
William H., physician/coroner, 2(3):44; 35:106  
William H., Paint Bank res., 46:260  
William O., militia, 49:165  
Zachary, president/Army Gen., 3(1):11\*; 5(1):42; 12(2):7\*;  
    34:136-143\*; 46:102  
Taylor's Springs. See Yellow Sulphur Springs.  
Taylorsville, town, 22(1):12  
Tazewell family, 46:175  
    Ann Nevison, w. of Littleton W., 22(4):7-9\*  
    Dorothea Waller, w. of Henry, 22(4):6\*  
    Henry, U.S. senator, 22(4):6\*  
    John, clerk of 5th Virginia Convention, 24:180; 28:80  
    Littleton Waller, mem. General Assembly, 2(1):28,29;  
        3(1):21; 10(1):37; 22(4):4-11\*; 24:186\*; 33:79,80\*  
        home, Norfolk, 22(4):108  
    William L., auth.  
        "Norfolk: A memorable resurgence," 32:76-85  
Tazewell Hall, Williamsburg, 18(4):78  
Tazewell County (M), 1(1):33,34  
Tea, opposition to import of, 1(1):36  
Teach, Edward. See Blackbeard.  
Teackle House, Craddockville, 19(1):6

Teague, Walter Jr., Teague Assoc., 50:81-84  
 Teague Associates, N.Y. industrial design firm, 50:81  
 Tebbs, Fouchée, Prince William Co., 28:37  
     home of, 28:39\*  
 Tebo, Ken, naval officer, 39:90  
 Temperance Bridge, Fluvanna Co., 16(1):27  
 Temperance movement, 6(2):26; 15(1):22-27; 16(1):8; 18(2):31-38  
 Temperance Spring, Brevoort, 15(1):1,18\*  
 Temple, K. Richmond, auth.  
     "Alexander Weddell: Virginian in the diplomatic service,"  
     34:22-39  
     Shirley, actress, 27:106,107,122  
 Templeman, Eleanor Lee, and Ludwell Lee Montague, auths.  
     "Sully, the home of Richard Bland Lee," 20(2):26-33  
 Tench, Theophilus, CSA drummer boy, 8(1):15  
 "Tennessee Historical Quarterly," 46:54  
 Tennant, Janet Bruce, Richmond theater goer, 51:175-177  
 Terhune, Edward Payson, Presby. minister, 4(4):27-31; 35:139  
     Mary Virginia Hawes (Marion Harland), writer, editor, homemaker,  
     4(4):27-31; 35:98,136-143; 45:31,34; 46:56,75\*,124  
     "Common Sense in the Household," 46:74  
     "House & Home: A Complete Housewife's Guide," 46:74  
     "The Story of Mary Washington," 45:31,33  
 Terkel, Studs, FWP writer, 46:234  
 Terminal Hotel, West Point, 38:41-47\*  
 Terrell, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42,44  
     Bruce G., auth.  
     "The James River Bateau," 38:180-191  
     I.L., auth.  
     "Courthouses of Rockingham County," 23(2):42-47  
     L.R., CSA officer, 5(3):32  
 Terrett, George H., CSA officer, 12(1):42  
     George Hunter, militia officer, 16(2):42-46\*  
 Terrill, William H., attorney, 37:150  
 Terry, Frank H., editor, 11(2):9; 50:23  
     Gail S., and John M. Hemphill II, auths.  
     "The wheels of government and the machinery of justice,"  
     38:66-75  
     Peyton L., Big Lick, 4(1):10  
     William, CSA officer, 3(3):12; 5(4):22,27; 18(5):10-11\*  
     William, hotel owner (Bill Hotel), stage owner, 48:22  
 Testerman, J.W. musician, 11(1):9\*  
     Dulcimer player, 45:102\*,103; 46:71  
 Tetley, Gerard, 9(1):16-20  
     "Delius in Danville," 9(1):16-20  
 Texas  
     Stephen F. Austin in, 5(1):16-19\*  
     Sam Houston in, 5(1):31-35\*  
     William Wallace in, 5(1):40\*  
 Texas vs. White, 1869, 3(2):47  
 Textbooks, 17(4):28,29  
 Textile industry, 30:176-185



Thackeray, William Makepeace, writer, 2(2):4-9\*; 22(2):10-15\*;  
     46:83  
     caricature of himself, 22(2):12\*  
 Thackston, Jack, builder, 20(2):43,44  
 Thanksgiving, celebration in Virginia, 1(2):9-11; 12(2):40-47  
     proclamation, 1855 (D), 1(2):11  
 Thatch, Edward. See Blackbeard.  
     William, Silver Leaf Quartet, 51:104\*  
 Thayer, G.T., Charleston, W. Va., 46:260,266  
     Sylvanus, West Point supt., 49:134  
 Theater  
     Afro-American, 38:18,19  
     early Virginia, advertisements (D), 28:2,4-13  
     John Street Theater, N.Y., program and view of, 36:110\*  
     Lillie Langtry, 34:108-117\*  
     minstrel shows, 38:16,17  
     religious opposition to, 2(1):8  
     Richmond Theater fire, 1811, 2(1):4-8  
     Trial of complaint about play, Accomac, 1665, 14(1):20,21  
 Theatre Comique, Richmond, 38:16  
 "Thetis," British ship, 1715, 2(2):31\*  
 Thierfelder, Paul, German naval officer, 35:128\*  
 Thierichens, Max, German naval officer, 35:122,133\*  
 Thimble Shoals Lighthouse, 10(2):24,28,29\*; 27:10\*  
 Third Air Force Replacement Depot, Plant Park, Tampa, Fla.,  
     45:61  
 Thom, Reuben, CSA officer, 16(2):43\*  
     William, Presbyterian minister, 14(1):37  
 Thomas, Archibald, First Baptist African American Church  
     governing committee member, 47:29  
     Charles W., Roanoke city official, 4(1):9,11-13\*  
     David, Baptist minister, 29:71  
     Emory M., auth.  
         "Edmund Randolph, his own man," 18(4):4-12  
         "The Richmond bread riot of 1863," 18(1):41-47  
         "Rights, righteousness, and a sandbox," 37:180-191  
         "To feed the citizens: Welfare in wartime Richmond,"  
         1861-1865," 22(1):22-29  
     Francis, Md. congressman & first hus. of Sally McDowell,  
         49:122,123,123\*  
         "Statement of Francis Thomas," 49:123  
     Freelove Cole, Smyth Co., 30:31  
     George, duelist, 3(2):31; 26:123  
     George H., Union officer, 7(3):30; 8(3):22-24\*; 34:64-75  
         home of, 34:66\*  
     Graham, storekeeper, 38:170  
     H.A., fire victim, 1870, 12(2):19  
     J.W. Richmond baseball player, 48:124,127  
     James, surveyor, 16(3):45  
     James, Jr., surveyor, 16(3):45  
     James, Richmond tobacco factory owner, 47:40  
     Joe, huntsman, 10(3):15  
     John, Continental officer, 38:28

Thomas (Continued)

John, Smyth Co., 30:31  
Joshua, Methodist minister, 32:26,29  
log canoe, "Methodist," 15(3):14\*  
Lenore, sculptor, 46:200,202  
Nathaniel, Methodist minister, 2(1):46  
R.S., attorney, 6(4):18  
Robert N., crier of Richmond police court, 51:81,81\*  
Sonny, Norton, Va., Little League Team, 48:100\*  
W. Linithicum, student, 29:106  
W.R., CSA veteran, 29:47\*  
William, Pvt., WWI black vet., 50:132  
William H.B., auth.  
"Courthouses of Madison County," 19(4):16-21  
"Courthouses of Orange Co., 18(5):32-37  
"Gordonsville," 19(2):36-41  
William H.B., and Howard McKnight Wilson, auths.  
"The Battle of Point Pleasant," 34:100-107  
Thomas Cooke Paul Female Orphan Asylum, Petersburg, 33:60  
Thomas Jefferson Memorial Foundation, 1(4):8; 11(3):32  
Thompkins, Benjamin, builder, 28:37  
Thompson, Caleb, physician, 1(1):34  
\_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123  
Cephas, artist  
"John Marshall," 26:173\*  
Charles, sec. of Congress, 13(4):8  
Charles G., caterer, 35:61,62  
advertisement for his business (D), 35:62  
Harrison, mail clerk, 8(2):46  
Ida Mae, WPA records surveyor, NAWSA member, 49:85,87,93-95,94\*  
Jacob, CSA commissioner, 14(4):5-8  
Jane Russell, dau. of Elizabeth Russell, 30:114  
James, tutor of Marshalls, 9(1):27  
John, Jr., Amherst Co., 1(2):28  
John Henry, f. of Ida Mae, 49:94  
John L., wreck victim, 8(2):46  
John R., Tazewell Cty., 50:46  
John Reuben, editor, 2(2):6,7\*; 21(1):19,21\*; 22(2):19\*;  
25:12\*; 27:63,67; 28:122-124\*; 35:138; 49:171  
"The burial of Latane," poem (D), 28:124  
Joseph, slave owner, 48:77  
Kay, author of fictional "Eloise" stories 45:14  
Lewis, 48:84\*,93  
Lucas Powell, mem. House of Delegates, 37:154  
Mary V., author  
"And Procure for Themselves a Few Amenities," The Private  
Life of G. Washington's Slaves, 48:178-190  
"To Follow Her Departed Friend," The Last Years of Martha  
Washington, 51:52-61  
Mathew, town trustee, 16(2):40  
Otis, bro. of Ida Mae, 49:94  
Paul, oral historian, FWP, 46:234  
Sarah Ellen Facer, m. of Ida Mae, 49:94

Thompson (Continued)

Stevens, atty. general, 26:75  
W.H., supt of fire alarm & telegraph, Richmond, 32:91,94  
William, cook on Francis French, schooner, 48:77,81,82  
Thompson-Houston Electric Light Co., 27:150-154  
Thomson, A.P., orchardist, 10(2):32  
Charles, artist  
    design for seal of the United States, 35:116\*  
Charles, clerk of Congress, 25:156\*  
David, Ohio infantry, 9(2):18  
Mary Espy, dau. of David, 9(2):19  
Stevens (Stephens), atty. gen. of colony, 33:170  
    opinion on witchcraft, 1706 (D), 6(1):31  
Thornton, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, Continental officer, 26:67  
Anna Maria, artist  
    "View of Monticello," 39:16\*  
Anthony, f. of Charles, 21(1):43,46  
Charles Irving, s. of Anthony, 21(1):42-47\*  
    grave of, 21(1):47\*  
    obituary of (D), 21(1):43  
Cornelia Elizabeth, nurse, WWI, 50:118,119\*  
James Bankhead Taylor, attorney, 10(1):21,22  
James R., educator, 20(2):46  
John, Leesburg merchant, 48:7  
Joseph, Virginia representative in plans to restore  
    railroads after Civil War, 14(1):46  
Peter Presley, aide-de-camp to Washington, 9(3):15  
Robert E., state senator, 9(2):20  
William, physician/builder of Octagon House, 16(1):35; 33:143\*  
    G. Washingtons' family friend, 51:54,60,61  
William M., professor, 10(3):22; 14(4):28,29\*; 16(1):6; 51:37\*  
Thoroughfare Gap, Civil War battle, 45:40  
Thoroughgood, Adam, Princess Anne, 5(4):46; 9(3):18,19  
Thorpe, George, mem. of the Council, 28:111,117  
Otho, colonist, 45:177  
Thrift, George N., physician, 19(4):20,21  
Minton, teacher, 6(2):36  
Throckmorton, Cleon, stage designer, 38:24  
Robert, tavern owner, 14(2):33  
Throgmorton, William, Clowswell, 12(2):41  
Thumb, Gen. Tom, 47:33  
Thurman, Allen, candidate for vice-president, 1888, 2(2):43  
Tibbitt, Thomas, settler, 9(1):21  
Tibbston School, Orange Co., 37:18\*  
Tidewater Construction Co., 13(4):17  
Tidball, John C., Gen. USA, Mexican War, 46:104  
Tidwell, Richard, Kinsale, 16(2):40  
Tiemann, Daniel, mayor of New York City, 35:54,57  
Tiffany, Louis Comfort, artist, 31:144-157  
    self-portrait, 31:154  
    stained-glass windows, Blandford Church, =====  
Tilden, Daniel R., judge, 4(3):36

Tilghman, Lloyd, CSA officer, monument to, 12(2):10\*  
 Tench, aide-de-camp to Washington, 31:53, 67  
 Tillinghast, John H., Presbyterian minister, 9(4):33, 34  
     Otis H., USA, Mexican War, 46:115  
 Timberlake, Walter, Methodist minister, 16(1):23-27\*; 17(4):8  
 Timberlake's Mill, Palmyra, 16(1):268  
 Tindall, Robert, mariner, 17(2):36, 40  
     map of James River (M), 17(2):40  
 Tindall's (Tindal's) Point, 17(2):14; 16(2):30, 31, 33\*; 45:177  
     **See also** Gloucester Point.  
 Tingey, Thomas, naval officer, 39:119, 124; 46:279  
 Tingler, Henry, Paint Bank res., 46:262  
     John, Paint Bank res., 46:260  
 Tinkling Spring Church, Augusta Co., 8(2):32, 40\*  
 Tinling, Marion, cryptologist, 11(2):36  
 Tinsley, Dr. George W., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
 Titterington, Dorothea, 51:115  
     Tom, Tubize Orch., 51:115  
     Walter, Tubize Orch. tenor, 51:112-119  
     Walter Jr., 51:115, 116  
 Titus, Lt.Col. Cliff K., WWG Hosp. Chaplain, 45:75, 80\*, 86  
 Tobacco  
     ads for (D), 3(2):27\*; 12(1):1, 22-32; 28:146; 36:53-73  
     barns, 20(3):21\*  
     canoes to carry, 21(3):42\*  
     in Civil War, 20(4):36-47\*  
     factories, 25:16; 39:149\*  
     flood damage to, 17(1):21, 22; 1(2):20-22;  
     horn, 14(3):17  
     inspection of, 14(3):16, 17  
     Mount Vernon, 13(4):5  
     planters before the Revolution, 36:53-65  
     John Rolfe business, 1(1):28-32  
     opposition to, 6(2):26; 15(1):22  
     prices, 1798-1800, 2(4):10  
     production, efforts to restrict, 16(1):11-15  
     riots, 1(1):39-43; 16(2):14, 15  
     use of, 9(3):36  
     wagons, Lynchburg, 1886, 25:17\*  
     warehouses, Lynchburg, 14(3):16-21\*  
 Tobacco companies, Virginia, 36:66-73  
 Tobacco Laborers' Association, 39:153, 154  
 Tobin, George, ship captain/artist  
     "Thetis," British ship, 2(2):31\*  
 Tocanuntie, Indian chieftan, Lancaster Conf., 1744, 3(1):15, 17  
 Tochman, G., immigration agent  
     Emigration to the United States, frontispiece (D), 2(1):40  
 Todd, Betty, m. of Millie Todd Lyle, 50:89  
     David, comm. of Libby Prison, 1(4):15; 46:59  
     Frederick, Col., dir. West Point Museum, 50:85  
     George, tavern owner, 27:26

Todd (Continued)

George Rogers Clark, CSA surgeon, bro. Mary T. Lincoln,  
45:45  
Joseph, CSA sergeant, 6(2):6,7  
Marius P., militia officer, 19(3):18,19  
Payne, step-son of James Madison, 18(1):30  
Mallory, ham processor, 4(3):16  
Todd, E.M., Company, ham processor, 4(3):6\*  
Toddsbury, home of Maria Mason Tabb, 11(2):13\*  
Tojo, Hideki, Japanese prime minister, 45:90  
Toland, J.T., Union officer, 1(1):33-35; 50:20  
Toledo Cadets, 49:186  
Toll House Farm, birthplace of John Sevier, 14(3):13\*  
Tolley, John W., hotel proprietor, 20(3):7  
William H., Conf. vet. amputee, 47:18  
Tomakin, Indian, 12(1):7  
Tomes, Nancy, biographer, 49:59  
Tomlinson, A.M., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
William, explorer, 5(4):9,14  
\_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123  
Tomogoro, Ono, sailor, 29:179\*  
Tompkins, Charles H., Union officer, 6(1):20,21  
Servants: "Mammy" Phoebe, Sally, "Gay" Betsy, and  
"Sad" Betsy  
Christopher, contractor, 11(1):27  
Christopher Q., militia officer, 13(2):23,26  
Harry, Richmond, 4(4):8  
James McCaw, physician, 36:15  
Sally, nurse, CSA officer, 6(1):35-41; 6(4):6; 46:59\*,221  
commission as captain (D), 6(1):35  
Tom's Creek Coal and Coke Co., 30:13,15\*  
Tom Thumb, promoted by P.T. Barnum 45:16  
Toncray, James, architect (?), 30:32  
Tools for building log houses, 21(4):36-47\*  
Toombs, Patsy, Caroline Co. pauper, 49:24  
Robert, CSA sec. of state, 18(2):11\*; 26:182\*  
Toomer, Loretta, Portsmouth artist, 50:33  
Torsch (Torch), J.W., artist, 32:152; 37:114  
Totopotomoi, Indian chief, 9(2):13  
"Touchdown," game, 46:71  
Towler, John H., Civil War disabled vet., 47:22  
Towles, Florence, Episcopal missionaries, 51:127  
Towneley, Charles, art collector, 39:20,21  
Townes, Richard, partner in stagecoach co., 27:22,23  
William, partner in stagecoach co., 27:22,23  
William Waverly, Petersburg mayor, 48:79,82  
W.W., sidewheeler, 48:79  
Towns, efforts to establish, 16(2):29-41  
Townsend, Mrs. C.E., Equal Suffrage League of Va. Member, 46:60  
Charles, h. of Jessie, 49:86  
George Alfred, writer, 9(1):26,27  
Jessie Fremont Easton, Norfolk suffragette, 49:84-93,84\*  
John R., sportsman, 9(1):29; 10(3):17

Townsend (Continued)

Vera Collins, Eastern Shore, 13(4):11  
Townshend duties, opposition to, 1(1):6  
Towson, Nathan, U.S. paymaster-general, 17(4):44  
Trabue, William, Chesterfield, 3(2):33  
Trabue's mines, 11(3):41  
Trabue's tavern, Chesterfield, 11(3):44\*  
Tracy, Peter, manager for Oscar Wilde, 28:65  
Sarah Ann, resident at Mt. Vernon, 11(3):12  
Transportation =====  
Trapezium House, Petersburg, 15(2):9-13\*  
Trapnell, U.S. air cadet, 45:57  
Traquair House, home of Lord Linton, 14(3):22,27\*  
Traveller, Lee's horse, 33:38-47\*  
Travellers' Rest, home of Shelby family, 14(3):12\*  
Travellers' Rest, tavern, 39:166  
Travers, S. Winfield, Fichmond, 39:53  
Travis, Edward, militia member, 24:40  
Traynham, Thomas Benjamin, courier for Lee, 29:161  
Treadway, Sandra Gioia, auth., Lib. of Va., 46:151  
    "A Most Brilliant Woman: Anna Whitehead Bodeker and the  
    First Woman Suffrage Association in Virginia," 46:63  
    "Anna Maria Lane: An uncommon common soldier in the  
    American Revolution," 37:134-143; 46:59,60,63  
    "Hannah Lee Corbin: The Forgotten Lee," 46:63  
    "Pope's Creek plantation: Birthplace of George Washington,"  
    31:192-205  
    "Sarah Lee Fain: Norfolk's first woman legislator,"  
    30:124-133; 46:67  
    "Triumph in defeat," 35:4-17  
Sandra Gioia, and Louise Belote Dawe, auths.  
    "Hannah Lee Corbin, the forgotten Lee," 29:70-77  
Sandra Gioia & Edward P. C. Campbell, Jr., authors  
    "The Commonwealth: Treasures from the Collections of the  
    Library of Va.," 46:163,172-191  
Treadway Rifles, St. Louis militia, 49:180  
"Treasurer," ship, 18(3):5  
Treaty of Guadalupe Hidalgo, Mexican War, 46:115,116  
Treaty of Middle Plantation, 1677, 46:134  
Tredegar Iron Works, Richmond, 7(2):36,37; 11(3):40-47;  
    12(2):28-33\*; 12(3):2,9-17\*; 17(2):13,14,17,18;  
    18(1):42\*; 21(3):43\*; 33:106\*; 35:189\*; 46:151,152;  
    47:39,46; 50:94  
    advertisement for locomotives, 1860 (D), 12(3):12  
    record of receipts of iron, 1864 (D), 7(2):36,37  
Tree, Ronald, huntsman, 10(3):15  
Tree Hill Course, 39:64,69  
Trees, Constitution oaks, 10(1):19-22\*  
Trendman, Peter, engineer, 14(3):43  
Trenholm, George A., CSA sec. of treasury, 1(3):12;  
    13(3):8,9,11,15\*  
Trent, Polly, & grandchildren, paupers, 49:17,27  
Trescott, Lemuel, Continental officer, 13(2):16  
366

Trevelyan, Francis, huntsman, 10(3):15  
 Trevett, John, Continental officer, 38:150,152  
 Trigg, Frank, Lynchburg principal, 46:33  
     Mary Harvey, Botetourt Co., 13(10):20  
     Stephen, tavern keeper, 13(1):17  
     William, Botetourt Co., 13(1):18  
     William R., attorney, 27:142  
 Trimble, Isaac R., Gen., CSA, 35:46; 46:10  
     Robert, Williamsburg, 17(2):26\*  
 Trinity Church, Portsmouth, 19(40):14  
 Trinkle, Billy, s. of E. Lee, 11(1):27  
     Elbert Lee, governor, 11(1):27; 21(4):6,8\*; 29:43; 30:129,130\*;  
         32:105,106\*; 51:91  
         inauguration, 1922, 50:174  
 Triplett, Francis, militia officer, 24:5  
     John R., Richmond, 4(4):9; 18(3):16  
     Joseph I, entrepreneur, 24:143\*  
     Mary (Mrs. Philip Hoxall), Richmond belle, 2(3):20\*;  
         2(2):30,31; 14(2):17,19,22\*  
         duel about, 3(2):30  
 Tripoli, war with, 15(1):5-7  
 Trist, Nicholas Philip, postmaster/diplomat, 15(2):8;  
     34:136,143\*  
     Peace negotiator, Mexican War, 46:106  
     Virginia, w. of Nicholas, 34:136  
 Trochaic verse form, 49:132,133  
 Trollope, Frances, writer, 29:54,55  
 Troops, quartering of, 16(1):13,14; 33:126,135\*  
 Trotti, Michael Ayers, author  
     "When Coney Island Arrived in Richmond," Leisure in the  
         Capital at the Turn of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, 51:168-179  
 Troubetzkoy, Amelie Rives, writer, 2(3):21\*; 12(4):11,17\*;  
     27:133; 46:64,66,67\*  
     "The Quick or the Dead," 46:64  
     Pierre, artist/writer, 2(3):21; 12(4):15,17\*; 27:132,135\*;  
         46:66  
     "Amelie Rives Troubetzkoy," 12(4):13\*  
 Ulrich, auth.  
     "Beads, bottles and bull's-eyes," 9(3):10-17  
     "The best picture of General Stuart," 12(3):40-47  
     "Big business from little apples," 10(2):23-33  
     "Blandfield plantation," 11(4):18-27  
     "Bowls and skittles," 9(4):11-16  
     "Colonel Claudius Crozet," 12(4):4-10  
     "The Confederate Memorial Chapel," 10(3):23-28  
     "Enough to keep a Byrd alive," 11(2):36-41  
     "FFV of Old Dominion gardens," 9(4):42-47  
     "F. William Sievers, sculptor," 12(2):4-12  
     "Fevret de Sint-Memin's gallery of Virginians," 12(1):12-21  
     "From Sophocles to Arthur Miller: The Barter Theatre of  
         Virginia," 10(1):4-10  
     "George Washington, surveyor," 10(3):4-10  
     "The Governor's mansion," 11(1):23-29

Troubetzkoy, Ulrich, auth. (Continued)  
 "The great Dismal Swamp," 10(4):19-27  
 "The Lee monument," 11(4):5-10  
 "Mount Vernon: Heart of America," 11(3):4-13  
 "Music on the mountain," 11(1):4-11; 46:70  
 "A publique day of Thanksgiveing [sic]," 12(2):40-47  
 "Tuckahoe plantation," 10(4):4-12  
 "W.L. Sheppard, artist of action," 11(3):20-26  
 "Welcome to Shirley," 9(2):9-17  
 Trouillot, Michel-Rolph, Haitian scholar, 46:152  
 Trousdale, Wm. B., USA Col. Mexican War, 46:107,108,110  
 Trout, W.E. III, auth.  
 "The Goose Creek and Little River Navigation," 16(3):30-34  
 Troutdale, town, 19(4):42-44  
 Troye, Edward, artist  
 "John Hartwell Cocke," 15(1):23\*  
 "Tobacconist," 15(1):65\*  
 True, James E., artist  
 "Rufus Ayres," 21(1):29  
 True Blues, Alabama militia, 49:182  
 True Learning Class, No. 1, society, 39:153,154  
 Trueheart, William, student, 9(4):33  
 Trueman, \_\_\_\_\_, Sgt., Richmond militia, 49:164  
 Truman, Harry S., president,  
 cartoon by F. Seibel, 26:157,158\*  
 End of WWII, V-J Day, 45:85; 46:81  
 Marshall Libr. dedication, 48:64,70,72  
 Trumbull, John, artist, 26:52-56  
 "Adoption of Declaration of Independence," 4(1):43\*  
 "Death of General Mercer at the Battle of Princeton,"  
38:32\*  
 "Thomas Jefferson," 26:52\*  
 "Prisoners on prison ship," 38:151,153\*  
 "Surrender of Lord Cornwallis," 31:86\*  
 "George Washington," 2(1):15\*; 38:89\*  
 "General George Washington resigning his commission," 38:94\*  
 "George Washington," 1780, 48:189\*  
 Truro Parish, Fairfax County, 51:59  
 Trusheim, John, CSA sergeant, 8(1):13  
 Tubal furnaces, 1(3):20\*; 14(3):5  
 Tubize Royal Hawaiian Orchestra, 51:112-123,112\*,116\*,119\*,123\*,  
137,  
 Grass hula skirt, 51:117\*  
 Tubize silk mill, Hopewell, 46:235; 51:112,113,114\*\*  
 Artificial Silk Co. of America, 51:112  
 Tubize Chatillon Corp., 51:123  
 Tubize Rayon Corp., 51:123  
 Fabrique de Soie Artificielle de Tubize, 51:113  
 Smokestack in "Tubize Spinnerette," 51:113\*,116  
 Tubize Spinnerette, Co. magazine, Hopewell  
 Illustrations, covers, 51:113\*,116,120\*,121\*,122\*



Tuberculosis, educational posters, 46:248\*, frontispiece\*  
     Modern Health Crusade, 46:253  
     The Open Letter, educ. Handbook, 46:253\*  
     Sunbeams, magazine, 46:253  
 Tuck, Faye Royster, auth.  
     "Berry Hill," 34:162-173  
     William Munford, governor, 1(4):37; 11(1):27; 51:24  
     inauguration, 1946, 50:175  
     Nat. CWCC exec. committee chrmn., 50:84  
 Tuckahoe, home of Randolphs, 10(4):4,12\*; 15(4):16\*;  
     34:129,133\*  
 Tucker, Beverley, professor, 28:74  
     Beverley D., Episcopal clergyman, 12(20):23; 27:134  
     Charles, iron mine hauler, 46:265  
     Edward L., auth.  
         "John Fox, Jr.: Bon vivant and mountain chronicler,"  
         21(4):18-29  
         "Philip Pendleton Cooke," 19(3):42-47  
         "A rash and perilous enterprize: The southern literary  
         messenger," 21(1):14-21  
 Frances Bland Randolph, w. of St.George, 5(2):21-23;  
     36:101,102,105,106,109,111\*  
 George, architect, 22(1):10  
 John, planter, Norfolk Co., 10(2):6  
 Henry St.George (1), Congressman/professor, 33:775\*; 34:47;  
     36:154; 37:151,152\*  
 Henry St.George (2), attorney, 6(4):39,43\*; 18(2):10  
 John R., Capt. CSA, 50:70  
 John Randolph, atty. genl., 4(4):23; 17(91):12,19\*; 21(2):37  
 Lelia Skipwith, w. of St.George (1), 10(1):44,46,47  
 Maria Ball Carter, 2d w. of George, 25:185  
 Mary Byrd Farley, 1st w. of George, 25:184  
 Nathaniel Beverley, judge, 5(2):21,23\*; 6(3):5; 36:154;  
     38:113  
     home of, 6(3):6\*  
 St.George, judge/professor, 5(2):21,23\*; 10(1):33,34;  
     16(1):29,31\*; 19(2):23,27\*; 25:185\*; 36:101,111\*;  
     37:150,151; 50:6\*,7  
     home of, 5(2):20,23,25\*; 25:192J\*  
 T.W., Jefferson, Va., 50:94  
 Thomas Tudor, U.S. treasurer, 25:184,185  
 Tue Marshes Lighthouse, 17:118  
 Tugwell, Rexford Guy, Columbia U. prof. & RA head, 46:231  
 Tuldeman, Mark, cartographer  
     "A drought of Virginia" (M), 36:92  
 Tunis, Edith. **See** Sale, Edith Dabney Tunis.  
     Sarah Dabney, w. of William W., 34:126  
     William Wrightson, lumberman, 34:126  
 Tunnell, John, Methodist minister, 30:113

Tunstall, Caroline Heath, auth.  
 "A Virginian in Dutch eyes," 28:148-153  
 Whitmill P., railroad president, 11(4):17  
 William, grave of, 11(4):16\*

Turberville, George Lee, student, 9(2):40  
 George Richard, hus. of Martha Corbin, 3(2):19; 29:75,76  
 Lettice Corbin. See Jones, Lettice Corbin.  
 Martha Corbin, w. of George, 3(20):19; 29:70,75,76

Turk, David S., author  
 "The Great Paint Bank Mining Boom of 1907," 46:256-267  
 "For the Love of Fine Books, Antebellum Library Companies  
 in Virginia," 49:30-39

Turkey Island plantation, 1(2):22\*; 14(2):41,48\*

Turkey Isle, exploration of, 17(2):36,38\*

Turman, G.C., Franklin Cty. J.P., 50:46  
 Nora Miller, auth.  
 "Trompe l'oeil in Accomac," 23(4):4-9

Turnbull, Ann, Winchester, 10(1):34  
 Edward Randolph, clerk, Brunswick Co., 19(3):41

Turner, A.A., 50:44  
 Amanda O., 50:44  
 Arthur, Ferrum slave, 50:47  
 Charles W., auth.  
 "The Louisa Railroad Company: Genesis of the Chessie System,"  
29:130-135  
 "William H. Richardson, friend of the farmer," 20(3):14-21

Edith, Nottoway Indian "Queen", 46:132,140-142  
 Edwin, Va. Nottoway Indian, 46:141,142  
 George P., marine officer, 16(2):42,43  
 Isaac, FABC deacon, 47:31  
 John P., Baptist leader, 5(20):46  
 Nat, slave preacher, 19(2):20; 27:59,64-66; 34:64  
 Rebellion, 46:92,120; 47:29,30; 49:78,161  
 Nelson, baker, 39:154  
 Sarah, Staunton pauper, 49:20  
 Sidney, conf. vet. amputee, 47:18  
 Susan McNeil, auth.  
 "The Skipwiths of Prestwoud Plantation," 10(1):42-47\*

Turnpikes:  
 Map of Fincastle & Blue Ridge Turnpike, 48:14\*,15\*,17,21-23  
 Views of Fincastle-Sweet Springs Turnpike, 48:14\*,14\*  
 Red & Blue Sulphur Springs Turnpike, 48:17  
 Sweet & Salt Sulphur Springs Turnpike, 48:17  
 White & Salt Sulphur Springs, 48:17  
 Leesburg Turnpike Co. tolls advertisement, 48:19\*  
 Field notes by surveyor for Fincastle & Blue Ridge Turnpike,  
 (D), 48:19\*  
 turnpike stock certificate, (D) 48:23\*

Turpen & Marlborough Tobacco Co., 46:158

Turpin, George R., student, 14(2):14  
 Horatio, Jefferson, Va., trustee, 50:89  
 Miles, overseer of the poor, Richmond, 18(1):47  
 Thomas, Richmond, 11(1):23

"Tuscarora," ship, 15(2):43  
 Tutwiler, Henry, professor, 30:88-94\*  
     Reba Glasgow, sis. of Ellen Glasgow, 36:11  
 Twain, Mark, journalist/author, 51:76  
 Twiggs, David E., U.S. army, 34:68  
     Gen., Mexican War, 46:104-106  
 Twohig, Dorothy, author  
     "The Satisfaction I Feel in Having My Papers So Properly  
     Arranged, The Papers of George Washington," 48:148-157  
 Twyford, Warner, V.E. & V.J. Day celebrant, 45:89, 93  
 Tydings, Millard H., Sen., Md., 50:136  
 Tye, Richard, Prince George court, 18(1):6  
 Tyler, Alice M. suffragette, 49:90  
     Daniel, Union army, 48:26  
     Erastus B., Union officer, 35:46, 47  
     Henry Bell, CSA officer, 16(2):42, 43  
     J.H., Richmond baseball player, 48:124  
     James Hoge, governor, 3(3):12-14  
         inauguration, 1898, 50:174  
     John, Sr., f. of president, governor, 3(3):42\*; 11(1):26;  
         13(2):26; 13(3):37, 39; 15(1):8; 22(3):19\*; 51:20  
         Va. circuit judge, 50:7, 7\*, 14  
     John, president, 3(1):21; 11(3):14-19\*; 13(1):4-11\*;  
         17(4):44, 45\*; 24:186\*; 32:190\*; 28:74, 75; 50:83, 84; 51:20  
         convention of 1861, 3(2):44, 45\*; 10(2):14-18\*  
         home of, 45:41  
         inauguration of, 2(3):40-42\*  
         life at Sherwood Forest, 7(4):30-39\*  
         resignation of cabinet members, 23(4):19-31  
         slaves on plantation, 13(1):6-8  
     John, Jr., son of Pres. John, 14(4):16  
         Julia Gardner, 2d w. of Pres. John, 7(4):31-39; 11(3):19;  
         13(1):4-11\*  
     Letitia Christian, 1st w. of Pres. John, 11(3):14, 18\*;  
         7(4):31  
     Lyon G., educator, 9(2):45\*; 38:113, 117; 45:166  
     Lyon G., Jr., auth.  
         "The Peace Convention of 1861," 10(2):12-18  
         lawyer, VCWC asst. dir., 50:83, 84, 86  
     Merle, auth.  
         "Evenings of song," 17(2):42-47; 46:68  
     Nathaniel, editor, 30:102-109  
     Priscilla Cooper, hostess for John Tyler, 11(3):14-19\*  
     Samuel, grandfather of Chloe T. Whittle, 49:54  
     Thompson, caterer of dinner for Lee's troops, 1(3):14  
     William, Jefferson, Va. free black farmer, 50:94  
 Tynes, Molly (Mrs. W.B. Davidson), messenger to CSA forces,  
     1(1):33-35\*  
         map of ride (M), 1(1):34  
     Tom, servant of Tynes family, 1(1):33  
 Tyson, John C., state librarian, 46:170

## U

- Umphlett, Harry, justice of the peace, N. Carol., 39:177,178
- Uncle Pomp, slave, 2(4):22
- Uncle Tony, slave, 4(3):30
- Underdown, D.C. naval salvage officer, 33:113
- Underground Railroad, 48:74-83
- "The Underground Railroad," 1893, C.T. Webber, 48:76\*
- Underwood, John C., federal judge, 14(4):15,16; 46:63
- Oscar W., U.S. senator, 14(2):19,23\*
- Thomas, officer, Public Guard, 18(4):43,44,47
- William, mem. of court trying Nanziattico Indians, 33:171
- Underwood Convention, 14(4):18
- Constitution, 46:29
- Uniforms, confederate, 23(2):14\*; 34:49\*
- Jacobite troops, 1715, 24:63J\*
- Louisiana Tigers, 18(4):38
- militia, 22(2):45\*; 24:1,8,48\*
- Public Guard, 18(4):45\*; 19(2):5\*
- Virginia Volunteers, 13(2):24,25\*; 32:7\*
- Union Academy, Nottoway Co., 1(3):17
- Union Army, Civil War
- 121<sup>st</sup> N.Y. State Volunteer Regiment (2<sup>nd</sup> Brigade), 6<sup>th</sup> Corps, 45:36,38,39,42,43,45
- Medical Dept. of US Army 45:36,38
- Union Association of Richmond, secret society, 39:154
- Union Benevolence Society, Richmond, 22(1):27
- Union Benevolent Star, secret society, 39:154
- Union Bengal Aid, secret society, 39:154
- Union Branch of the First District, secret society, 39:154
- Union Broadside, "Our Brave Defenders," 47:22\*
- Union Burial Ground Society, 46:122,122\*(D),123\*,123\*(D),124
- Union Coach Factory, Lexington, 48:22
- Union-Camp Bag and Paper Co., 10(4):22,27
- Union Forge, 7(2):32
- Union Guards, militia, (Union Hill), 49:161,166,179
- Union Hotel, 2(3):43,44\*
- Union Laboring Branch, 39:155,156
- Union Mechanics Cemetery, Richmond, 46:124,130
- Union Pacific R.R., 51:88,89
- Union Street Methodist Church, Petersburg, 23(2):6
- United Confederate Veterans, 10(4):30\*; 37:132; 38:79\*
- United Daughters of Ham, secret society, 39:138
- United Daughters of Liberty, 39:156
- United Daughters of Love, secret society, 39:154
- United Daughters of the Confederacy, 29:45-47; 46:14
- Jefferson Davis monument, 10(4):28,31\*
- Memorial at Elmira, 12(2):12\*
- Members: Dorothea E. Blenner, Bertha H. Brauer, Irene M. Miller, Mrs. L.O. Moore, Louise N. Kernodle, F. Lee M. Vawter, 46:204; See also names.
- United Laboring Men's Society of Coalfield, 39:156
- United Sons and Daughters of Love, 39:155

United Sons of Adam, secret society, 39:159  
 United Sons of Liberty, 39:156  
 United Sons of Love, 39:150  
 United Textile Workers of America, 51:123  
 U.S. Air Force, 45:53  
 U.S. Army Air Corps, 45:53  
 U.S. Army Nurse Corps, 50:114,123  
 U.S. Christian Commission, USCC, 46:218  
 U.S. Civilian Conservation Corps, projects in Virginia,  
     33:8,14\*  
 U.S. Court of Appeals in Cases of Capture, 14(3):24  
 U.S. Electoral College, voting returns, 1800 (D), 8(1):4  
 U.S. Farm Security Administration, =====  
 U.S. Federal Emergency Relief Administration, projects in  
     Virginia, 33:13-16  
 U.S. House of Representatives, report of election of Jefferson,  
     1901 (D), 8(1):5  
 U.S. Housing Corporation, 16(4):45  
 U.S. Military Academy, Claudius Crozet as professor, 12(4):6,7  
 U.S. Military Railroads System, 11(3):34,35,37,39\*; 14(1):43-46  
 U.S. National Observatory, 15(4):4,5  
 U.S. National Park Service, 31:203,205  
 U.S. Naval Reserve, 50:115  
 U.S. Navy, James River Reserve Fleet, 8(2):12-20\*  
     Maury activity in, 2(3):13,14  
     proposal for dry docks, 39:118-129  
     Upshur efforts to reform, 23(4):29-37  
 U.S. Pension Board, 45:47  
 U.S. Public Works Administration, projects in Va., 33:5-18\*  
 U.S. Student Nurse Reserve, 50:115  
 U.S. Warships: USS Cumberland, USS Dolphin, USS Germantown,  
     USS Merrimack, USS New York, USS Pawnee, USS Pocahontas,  
     Plymouth, USS Columbia, USS Raritan, USS United State,  
     USS Pennsylvania, USS Alleghany, USS Anacostia, 50:64-75  
 U.S. Works Progress Administration, projects in Va.,  
     33:16-19  
 U.S. Sanitary Commission, USSC, 45:38-40,39\*;  
     46:214,217,218,217\*  
     supplies to Belle Isle, 5(3):10,12  
 U.S. Temperance Union, 15(1):25  
 U.S. vs. Maurice, pres.'s power of appointment 1823, 50:13  
 "United States," ship, 11(1):36\*  
 University College of Medicine, Richmond, 2(3):46,47; 31:167\*;  
     32:58-61\*  
 U. of California at Berkeley, folk music festival, 45:107  
 University of Richmond, 49:13  
     military training program, 1943-45, 39:27,28  
 University of Virginia, 24:14\*; 45:53; 51:36-47 =====  
     Academical Village, 51:36-38,40,41,44  
     World Heritage List, 51:40  
     Annex designer, Robert Mills, 51:38  
     Architects for restorations, 51:38,39  
     Boye, Herman, author, The Lawn and Rotunda, 1825," 51:43\*

University of Virginia (Continued)

- Colonnade Club, Pavilion VII, T. Jefferson, 51:41,42,43\*
- Football team, 46:71\*
  - Coach 1904, F.G. Sanford, 46:72
- Hospital & Medical Center, 46:246,255
- Lawn & Ranges, 51:37\*,40\*
- Pavilions, design, 51:18,37,41
  - ADA Accessibility Study for Pavilion V, 51:44
  - Doric columns, 51:44\*,45\*
- Rotunda, 51:18
  - Pantheon in Rome, 51:36\*,37
  - Rotunda & Annex, 51:37-39,37\*,39\*\*
- "Thomas Jefferson and the University of Virginia," Maintaining The Vision, by James Murray Howard, 51:36-47
- Variety Five Orchestra & Glee Club, 46:254
- WPA work on the Rotunda, 51:39
- Unknown Soldier of the American Revolution, Alexandria, 6(2):10,12,12\*
- Unknown Soldier of World War I, tomb of, Arlington, 6(2):10,12\*
- Upper Appomattox Canal Co., 30:177,184,185; 50:94
- Upper Appomattox Co., 27:149
- Upper Bremono schoolchildren, 49:78\*
- Upperville Colt and Horse Show, 9(1):28,29\*
- Upshur, Abel Parker, sec. of navy, 3(1):21; 16(3):7,8\*; 17(1):37\*; 23(4):28-37\*; 37:149\*
  - Arthur IV, 23(4):32
  - Arthur B., Richmond res., 46:207
  - Littleton, state senator, 23(4):32
- Upton, village, 10(3):29,30,32\*
- Upton, Col. Emory, commander 121<sup>st</sup> Union Army, 45:38
- Upton, John, silversmith, 19(3):5
- Urbanna, town, 16(2):30
  - blacksmith, 36:132\*
  - custom collector's house, 16(2):38\*
  - fishermen and warehousemen, 36:130,131\*
  - plan for railroad service, 36:179
  - ship loading freight, 36:183\*
  - storehouse, 16(2):39\*
  - work of John Mitchell, 12(4):32-39
- See also** Rosegill.
- Urban-rural relations, pre-Civil War, 25:14-27
- Urlen, Samuel, Richmond free black, 46:119
- Urquhart, Dorothy T. suffragette, 49:90
- Urwick, Walter, artist
  - "William Gordon McCabe," 14(4):30\*
- U.S.O. at Staunton YMCA, 45:75
- Ustick, John G., Va. printer, 50:18
- Utie, John, member of Council, 10(3):44
- Uttamatomakkin, Indian, 18(3):8; 48:55

## V

- V-E Day in USA, 45:85  
    Virginia celebrations, 45:85-95  
V-J Day in USA, 45:85-95  
    Virginia celebrations, 45:85-95  
Vachon, John, RA/FSA photographer, 46:231,239\*  
Vague, Vera, 45:54  
Vaiden, Melville, militia officer, 19(3):18  
Vulosko, Baptist pastor, 5(2):46  
    Valentine, Edward Virginius, sculptor, 10(4):32; 12  
        (3:40- 18(3):47\*; 20(1):10,27\*; 34:91,93; 38:78,80\*,122;  
        45:25; 46:14,17,190; 49:172  
        "Andromache and Astyanax," 20(1):17\*  
        "Jefferson Davis," 10(4):28\*  
        "Thomas Jefferson," 20(1):27\*; 45:7,10,11\*  
        "Robert E. Lee," recumbent statue, 10(1):24,25\*  
        "Joseph Mayo," 3(1):44\*  
        "The penitent thief," 20(1):22\*  
        "Henry Wise," 3(1):44\*  
        "The woman of Samaria," 20(1):22\*  
Elizabeth, Richmond, 4(1):33\*  
Elizabeth Mosby, m. of Edward V., 10(1):21  
Mrs. G.G., president, Colonial Dames, 15(4):17  
Granville G., businessman, 30:123  
Henry Lee, nephew of Edward V., 45:10  
Henry Lee, manufacturer, 32:88,93,94  
Jim, Mecklenburg Cty. freed slave, 50:46  
Lila Meade, women's suffrage leader, 4(2):29,32\*; 6(3):8;  
    46:56,60,61,180; 49:87\*,85-94  
Mann S., f. of Edward V., 4(4):8; 11(2):14,16,17;  
    18(4):44,46\*; 20(1):21; 37:172; 45:21  
Mann S. II, b. of Edward V., 20(1):27; 49:172,175  
Mary Elizabeth Finch, 2d w. of Mann S. II, 25:73  
William Winston, 47:39  
Valentine Richmond History Center (Valentine Museum), 50:179  
    "Painting The Town: Richmond Neighborhoods Past and  
        Present," curated by Jon Zachman, 50:178-190  
Valley Home, Frederick Co., 7(4):5\*  
Valley Land and Improvement Co., 24:137-139  
Valley Railroad, 1874-1883, 4(1):9  
Valley Vocational-Technical Center, 45:83  
Valmann, Karl. See Valentine, Mann S. II.  
Van Arvale [Vandervall], Richmond Cemetery, 46:124  
Van Benthuyssen, Alfred C., CSA officer, 16(2):43  
Van Braam, Jacob, hostage, French and Indian War, 6(3):37,38  
Van Brunt, Gerchorn J., naval officer, 33:110\*  
Van Buren, Martin, president, 18(1):35,36\*  
Van Dieman's Land/Tasmania, prison island, 47:44,45  
Vance, Zebulon Baird, gov., No. Carolina, 9(3):42; 35:151,153  
Vancourt, Robert A., minister, 46:27,28

Vanderbank, John, artist  
     "Robert Fairfax, 7th baron," 32:124\*  
 Vanderbilt, Mrs. Em. Kissam, friend of I. Gibson, 47:10  
 Vandervall, Nelson P., Richmond free black, 46:124  
 Vandevender, Grover, huntsman, 24:36\*  
 Vandiver, Frank E., Rice U., 50:85  
 Van Doren, Irita, editor, 36:7,8  
 Van Hesse, Jean, 32:125\*  
 Van Horne, John C., auth.  
     "Amphitheatre of hills," 35:22-29  
 "Vanity Fair," magazine, 51:76  
 Van Lew, Elizabeth, Union spy, 1(4):14,17\*; 14(1):9,10\*;  
     31:220; 46:58,63; 50:154  
     code used by (D), 1(4):16  
     home of, 1(4):14,17\*  
 Vannerson, J., photographer, 20(1):22  
 Van Schreeven, Wm. J., Va. state archivist, 50:13  
 Van Weeren-Griek, Hans, Harrisonburg art committee, 46:202  
 Van Wyck Academic of Music, Norfolk, 28:62\*  
 Van Zelm, Antoinette, author  
     "A Soldier of the Cross in Norfolk, 1865-1876, Chloe  
     Tyler Whittle & Evangelical Womanhood," 49:52-63  
 Varick, Richard, chief clerk of G. Washington's papers,  
     48:151,152,157,183  
 Varina, town, 16(2):30; 17(3):32  
 Varnum, George, builder, 18(2):7  
 Varon, Elizabeth R., author  
     "The Ladies Are Whigs: Lucy Barbour, Henry Clay, &  
     Nineteenth Century Virginia Politics," 46:63  
 Vass, Edmund B., hus. of Ellen Wirt, 49:74  
 Vaucluse, home of Upshur family, 23(4):30\*  
 Vaughan, Alonzo E. Paint Bank res., 46:262  
     Edmund, murderer, 50:90  
     H.B., early Va. res., 46:142  
     Hattie, w. of Alonzo, 46:262  
     James, militia, 18(10):30  
     William S., cotton mill worker, 30:180  
 V-E & V-J Days celebrations, 46:81,81\*  
 Veder, Robin, author  
     "Julia, Daughter of Stonewall, Julia Thomas Jackson,"  
     46:4-19; 46:67  
 Vellines, Charles W., inventor, 8(1):22  
 Venable, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, Appomattox, 8(40):4,6,7  
     Abraham, banker, 2(1):4,7  
     Charles S., CSA officer, 4(4):26  
     Charles Scott, bro.-in-law of Sally McDowell, 49:131  
     E.C., politician, 30:64-66  
     Mary Skeen, VWP writer, 46:235,237  
     Nathaniel, attorney, 20(2):41  
     home of, 24:59  
     law office of, 24:60,61  
     Richard, student, 9(4):33  
     Temple, pregnant woman, 49:28



Vera Cruz, Mexico, Southern families relocated in, 2(3):15  
 Verberg, Coral, V-E Day celebrant, 45:85  
 Vernam, Thomas, passenger lost at sea, 28j:135  
 Vernon, Edward, British off., 5(3):6,7\*; 11(3):6; 15(4):32-37  
     medals of (D), 15(4):37  
     Ida, actress, 1(3):12  
 Vest, Charles, contractor, 22(1):12  
     William W., Williamsburg, 24:30  
 Veterans, Confederate in Virginia politics, 3(3):12-16  
 Via, Vera V., auth.  
     "Mr. Jefferson's uneasy rest," 11(3):27-32  
     "The old rail fence," 12(1):33-40  
 Vicenzio, \_\_\_\_\_, fireman at glassworks, 9(3):15  
 Vickery, Capt. Jacob, Norfolk Light Artillery Blues, CSA,  
     50:71  
 Victoria & Albert Museum, London, 51:6,11  
 Victor, music label, 51:137  
 Victor's Bluebird label, quartet recordings, 51:107  
 Vidal, Gore, writer, 29:53; 39:30  
 Vienna Station, 12(1):41-47  
 Vigilance Committee of Penn. Anti-Slavery Society, 48:89  
 Viglini's Hat, Cap & Umbrella Store, Richmond, 45:20  
 Villa, Francisco "Pancho," Mexican general, 50:143  
 "Ville de Paris," ship model, 31:72  
 Villiers, George, 2d duke of Buckingham, 32:120,123\*  
     Mary Fairfax, w. of George, 32:120,123\*  
 Vincennes, capture by George Rogers Clark, 2(3):35,36,38\*  
 Vincent, \_\_\_\_\_, N.Y. militia capt., 49:175  
     Mary, orphan, 49:81  
 Vine, Richard, crew member of Mason Wms., 45:62\*  
 Vineyard, The, home of Philip Pendleton Cooke, 19(3):47,81  
 Vingboors, Philips, Dutch architect, 31:15  
 Virginia, colony  
     Committee on Correspondence, 23(3):11,12  
     Council, bookplate for (D), 24:29  
     Declaration of Rights. See Declaration of Rights.  
     Fry-Jefferson map, 1755 (M), 3(3):35  
     militia, fight against Dunmore, 24:46,47  
     military outpost, 45:165  
     Resolutions for Independence, 25:148-157  
     seal, 17(3):43\*  
     **See also** Jamestown, Williamsburg, Stamp Act, etc.  
 Virginia, Commonwealth of  
     Deed of Cession, 2(4):29-31  
     armed forces, 1861, administrative structure and list of  
         commanders, 25:167\*  
     facsimile (D), 2(4):30,31  
     flag, 49:184\*  
     seal of 2(3):27-33\*  
     secession, ordinance of, 1861, 3(2):45-47  
     song, 1(4):36-43\*  
     state fair, 20(3):17,20\*; 25:20\*

Virginia (Continued)

state guard, 37:138-149  
state library, 17(4):17\*; 37:46,47  
Bible and prayer book from, 37:146  
collage of rare books from, 28:80,96\*  
state militia, 17(1):15 =====  
state penitentiary, 16(1):36\*; 18(4):42\*  
**See also** names of publicly-supported universities,  
hospitals, etc.  
"Virginia," moving picture, filming, 36:40-47\*  
advertisements for (D), 36:40,45-57  
"Virginia," CSA ship (Merrimack), 1(1):42\*; 26:180\*;  
32:80\*; 33:100,113\*  
"Virginia," sidewheeler, 13(4):15  
Virginia Agricultural and Mechanical College. **See also** Virginia  
Polytechnic Institute.  
Virginia Agricultural, Mechanical & Tobacco Exposition of 1888,  
51:175  
Virginia and Kentucky Resolutions, 15(20):31,32  
Virginia & North Carolina Almanack for the Year 1802, 51:20  
Virginia & North Carolina Transportation Co., 39:174  
Virginia & Potts Creek R.R. Co., 46:264  
Virginia & Tennessee Railroad, 1(2):24,25\*; 2(4):20,27\*;  
6(1):26,27; 48:23  
Virginia Argus, "Campaigning in Virginia" (D), 33:84  
Virginia Arts Commission, 28:167-171  
Virginia Association, 24:137  
Virginia Assoc. opposed to Woman Suffrage, 50:119  
Virginia Baptist Education Society, Richmond College, 47:29  
Virginia Base-Ball Association, 1883, 3(4):18,19  
Virginia Beach, 13(1):1\*  
"Virginia Calvacade," retrospective issue, 1951---, 46:52-55  
Sept. '96 staff, 46:53\*  
1977 staff retirees, 46:54\*  
Virginia Central Immigration Society, 20(3):20  
Virginia Central Railroad, 1(1):22-27; 3(4):8; 10(1):16,17;  
14(4):17  
Virginia Civil War Centennial Center, Richmond, 50:76\*,82,85  
Visitors at Center, 50:82\*  
"Manassas to Appomattox," documentary film, 50:84  
Virginia Civil War Centennial Commission, 50:76-87  
Official Emblem, 50:77\*,83  
Ephemera of Centennial observance, 1961-65, 50:80\*,81\*  
Trailblazers - signs to Civil War campaigns, 50:83,86  
Virginia Choral Festival, 1930, 11(1):6  
Virginia colony, seal of, 1(1):39; (D), 17(3):43  
Virginia Committee on Correspondence, 23(3):11,12  
Virginia Company, 1(3):9,10; 12(3):41,42; 38:74,75;  
39:106,108; 45:165,169; 46:134  
children sent to Virginia by, 9(30):18-22  
coat of arms, 9(1):4-10\*  
Virginia Consolidated Milling Co., 30:184,185

Virginia Convention, =====  
 Virginia Council, bookplate for (D), 24:29  
 Virginia Council of Defense, 50:119  
 Virginia Declaration of Rights, 1(1):37,38; 33:67; 35:81-85,115  
     excerpt from (D), 15:150  
     handwritten and printed versions (D), 1(1):14-19  
     mural, 1951, 1(1):1\*  
 Virginia Development Company, 24:136,137  
 Virginia Div. Of the Woman's Committee of the Council of  
     National Defense, 50:119  
 Virginia Dynasty of Presidents, 45:186  
 Virginia Electric and Power Co., 27:162; 36:174  
 Virginia Episcopal Seminary, Alexandria, 32:188,191\*  
 Virginia Federation of Women's Clubs, 37:46; 50:123  
 Virginia Female Institute. See Stuart Hall.  
Virginia gazette, 1752 (D), 5(4):29  
     letter from "Candidus," 2-23-1775 (D), 25:70  
Virginia gazette and Norfolk intelligencer, conflict with  
     Dunmore, 25:58-71  
     masthead, 1774 (D), 25:58  
 Virginia Highlands Festivals, Abingdon, Va., 45:108  
 "Virginia Highway Bulletin," 46:54  
 Virginia Historical Society, 3(3):32; 5(3):20; 46:198  
     headquarters (Battle Abbey), 17(4):16\*  
 Virginia Hospital, Richmond, 1893, 2(3):47  
 Virginia House, home of Weddells, 5(3):1,20,29\*; 34:30,32,35\*  
The Virginia housewife, by Mary Randolph, 20(4):29-35  
 Virginia Inst. of Marine Science, 46:275  
 Virginia Iron, Coal, and Coke Co., 30:16; 46:260-262,264,266  
 Virginia League (baseball), 3(4):18  
 Virginia League of Fine Arts & Handicrafts, 46:198  
 "Virginia Libraries," 46:168  
 Virginia Locomotive and Car Manufacturing Co., 31:35  
 Virginia Manufactory of Arms, 15(3):33,35\*; 15(4):38-43;  
     22(2):46,47\*; 49:159\*  
 Virginia Military Institute, 10(4):15; 12(4):23; 16(4):12,13\*;  
     18(2):23,30\*; 21(2):20,27\*; 23(3):14,29\*; 33:90,114,115\*;  
     36:30-39; 45:53,54; 46:6; 48:64-71; 49:134-143  
     burning of, 9(3):47\*; 17(1):18\*; 28:86,87,93\*  
     cadet conduct, 9(3):41-44,46  
     cadets, 36:34,35  
     cadets at execution of John Brown, 22(2):34,36\*  
     cadets in battle of New Market, 3(4):30,35\*  
 Claudius Crozet at, 12(4):9,10  
 disciplinary ledger, 1859-1860 (D), 9(3):41,44,46  
 funeral of Stonewall Jackson, 5(4):38  
 grade sheet, 36:38\*  
 lecture notes (D), 26:36\*  
 lithograph, 49:142\*  
 Maury as professor, 2(3):15,16  
 Maury-Brooke House 2(3):15\*; 29:183\*  
 military training program, 1943-1945, 39:30  
 petition to legislature, 1846 (D), 23(3):19

Virginia Military Institute (Continued)  
     photo of class of 1861, 49:141\*  
     plan for a residence, 1850 (D), 36:32  
     reenactment of 1864 Battle of New Market, 50:86,87  
     Stonewall Jackson at, 49:134-143  
     view of, 1857, 49:140\*  
 Virginia Mills Slate Mining and Manufacturing Co., 38:162  
 Virginia Museum of Fine Arts, Richmond, est. 1935,  
     46:198,205,207-209  
     sculpture, 46:209\*  
 Virginia National Guard, World War I  
     58<sup>th</sup> Infantry Brigade, 50:106,109  
     1<sup>st</sup> Va. Infantry Band of Va. Volunteers, 50:105  
     112<sup>th</sup> Machine Gun Battalion, 50:106  
     116<sup>th</sup> Va. Infantry Band of the Va. National Guard,  
         50:103-113,104\*,105\*,110\*  
     116<sup>th</sup> Infantry Rgmt. Command post, France, 50:105,108,109,105\*  
     116<sup>th</sup> Infantry Band program, 50:108\*  
     33<sup>rd</sup> Infantry Div., 50:109  
     29<sup>th</sup> Infantry Div., National Guard, 50:106,109-111  
     2<sup>nd</sup> Va. Infantry Band, 50:105,106,110  
 Virginia Normal and Collegiate Institute. See Virginia State  
     University.  
 Virginia Passenger and Power Co., 25:177-183; 27:156,162\*  
 Virginia Pilot Association, memorial to M.F. Maury, 2(3):12\*  
 Virginia Polytechnic Institute, 10(2):35,41\*; 12(4):18,19\*; 27:37  
     experiments on apples, 10(2):32,33\*  
     military training program, 1843-45, 39:26,27,29,30,34,35\*  
 Virginia & Potts Creek Railroad, 46:260  
 Virginia Randolph Ellett School, 39:53,61\*  
     omnibus, 39:55  
     students, 39:54,60,61  
 Virginia Regiment, papers of Geo. Wash., 48:150  
 "Virginia Reports," official record of the Va. Supreme Court  
     of Appeals, 50:149  
 Virginia Seminary, Lynchburg, 27:180,181,185\*  
 Virginia Slate Co., 38:162,169  
 Virginia Society for the Promotion of Useful Knowledge,  
     23(3):10,11  
 Virginia State Agricultural Society, 20(3):16-20; 25:20,21\*  
 Virginia State Board of Health, 46:252  
 Virginia State Capitol, conservation, design & restoration,  
     51:4-15,4\*,6\*,8\*,9\*,12\*,13\*,14\*,16\*,21\*,22\*,23\*  
     Artist's perception of the proposed 1972 addition, 51:24\*  
     Model of conception of 1972 addition, 51:25\*  
     Commission on Improvements to the Capitol, 51:24  
     General Assembly, 51:16,17,19  
     Jefferson's first plan, 51:19\*  
     Va. State Capitol & Capitol Square, 51:16-23; 51:24,25  
 Virginia State Equal Suffrage League, 50:119  
 Virginia State Guard, militia, 49:180,181,184,186,187

Virginia State Library & Archives, 46:170, covers\*\*  
 Va. State Library 1823 to the present, 46:148-187  
 New State Library/Supreme Court of Appeals Bldg., 49:12\*  
 See also Library of Virginia.  
 Virginia State University, 30:60, 63\*  
Virginia Suffrage News, newspaper, 49:86-89  
Virginia Temperance Society, 15(1):24, 25, 27  
Virginia Theological Seminary, 19(4):10  
Virginia Tuberculosis Assoc., 46:252, 253  
Virginia Volunteers, First Regiment, 13(2):23, 31\*; 19(3):19  
Militia, 49:179, 187, 186\*  
orders of (D), 13(2):23  
Virginia War History Commission, 50:117-123, 124-133  
books, 50:100-101  
"Virginians of Distinguished Service", 1923  
"Virginia War Letters, Diaries & Editorials"  
Virginia Writers' Project, VWP, 46:226-239  
"Virginia: A Guide to the Old Dominion", 46:227, 231  
Va. farm children during depression, photo, 46:230\*  
"Virginian", Covington newspaper, 46:200, 202  
Virginian-Pilot, newspaper, 49, 89, 93  
"The Virginians", baseball team, 3(4):18, 22\*  
The Virginians, by William M. Thackeray, 22(2):10-15  
Viisscher, \_\_\_\_\_, artist  
"London", 18(3):8\*  
Vivandieres, female active military, 46:221  
Vizetelly, Frank, artist, 37:163  
"The attack on Fort Fisher", 37:32\*  
VJDay celebration pictures, 45:86\*, 87\*, 88\*, 89\*, 91\*, 94\*, 95\*  
"VMI Alumni Review", 46:52  
Vobe, Mrs. Jane, tavern proprietor, 5(2):5, 7  
Vocalion, music label, 51:137  
Volck, Adalbert J., artist  
"General Lee's last visit to Stonewall Jackson's grave",  
37:117\*  
"Lee in his study at Washington College", 30:93\*  
Frederick A., artist, sculptor, 46:187  
Death mask of Stonewall Jackson, 5(4):33\*  
Volney, Constantin F.C., scientist, 16(1):36  
Volunteer Emergency Militia, 47th Regiment Pa., 46:24  
von Borcke, Heros, German volunteer with CSA =====  
von Bucholtz, Lewis (Ludwig), mapmaker, 48:30, 32  
von Groning, Daniel, Richmond lawyer, 46:158  
von Steuben, Fredrich Wilhelm Augustue. See Steuben, Frederich  
Wilhelm Augustus.  
"Von Steuben", ship, 35:134\*  
Vose, Joseph, Continental army officer, 48:140  
Voyage d'us francois exile, by Durande de Dauphine (D),  
9(3):32-37

## W

"W.W. Corcoran," boat to Mount Vernon, 10(3):37  
Wabokieshiek (The Prophet), 35:6,9,10,46\*  
Wachapreague fishing boats, 46:277\*  
Wacher, Jacob David, physician, 29:101  
    Marie Pollard, w. of Jacob D., 29:101  
Weddel, James, preacher, 15(3):41,42  
Waddell, James, Presbyterian minister, 28:138  
    James H., professor, 36:38  
        sketch of cadet life, 36:38\*  
Waddill, Edmund, Jr., Congressman, 2(20):44  
    William, silversmith/engraver, 19(3):10  
Wade, Anderson, Episcopal rector, 17(2):5,8\*  
    Hampton, Halifax Co., 20(4):6  
    Henry Hobson, Episcopal Minister, 46:236  
    J.J. and J., hotel owners, 27:34  
    Winston, mill owner, Rockbridge Co., 4(2):2\*  
    Zachary Taylor, f. of Essie Butler Smith, 46:236  
Wadsworth, Benjamin, Boston traveler, 48:12  
Wager, Charles, 1st lord of Admiralty, 15(4):33,34\*  
Wagner, Ferdinand, Jr., artist  
    "Still life with eggs, bread, and wine," 39:108\*  
Wagons, three-house, 1910-1929, 3(2):8,9\*  
Wainwright, James H., 51:102  
Wait, Thomas B., publisher, 35:82,84  
Waite, Amelia C., widow Chief Jus. M.R., founder NMWMA, 45:30,32,34  
    Harrison, architect, 27:154  
        carpenter, 26:79  
Wakefield, town, 10(3):30  
Wakefield National Monument Association, 31:202,203  
Wakely, Andrew, mathematician, 36:95  
    The mariner's compass rectified, titlepage (D), 36:95\*  
Walden, Elisha, fur trader, 11(4):14  
Walchli, Gottfried, editor, 38:6  
Waldo, Samuel Lovett, artist  
    "George Washington Parke Custis," 22(3):36\*  
    "Old Pat, the Independent Beggar," 49:21\*  
Wale, Samuel, engraver/illustrator, 37:178  
Walke, Rochelle Wilson, member, the Peerless Four & Walke  
    Family Four quartets, 51:103,105,111  
Walker (Walke), \_\_\_\_\_, mill operator, Flat Creek,  
    8(4):6,36,37  
    Charles, British officer in Cartagena, 5(3):5,6; 15(4):34  
    Clifford, s. of Herbert T., 30:118,121  
    Cornelius B., Episcopal rector, 11(1):13,16  
    Cyrus H., state senator, 10(1):20  
        lawn of, 10(1):19  
    Emma, Richmond defendant, 51:80  
    Francis, Congressman, 13(4):31  
    George, actor, 38:17,18\*

Walker (Continued)

Gilbert Carlton, governor, 3(2):31; 12(2):46; 14(2):22;  
18(3):46; 25:79\*; 36:76; 46:126  
    inauguration, 1869, prov. Gov., 50:171  
Gustavue Adolphus, off., Society of Colonial Wars, 15(4):45  
H.H., CSA officer, 18(2):42-44  
H.J., conf. vet. amputee, 47:20\*\*  
    , conf. vet. amputee & bro. of H.J., 47:20\*\*  
Herbert T., friend of John Mooney, 30:118,122  
J.B., Wytheville accountant, 50:23  
J.M., mayor of Danville, 13(3):15  
James, artist  
    "General Winfield Scott reviewing his troops," 34:97\*  
James A., CSA officer, 5(4):22,27\*; 35:39  
    VMI cadet, 49:142  
John, classmate of Dabney Carr, 23(3):7  
John, friend of Jefferson, 29:59,60,69; 49:154  
John G., CSA officer, 29:20,21  
John P., artist  
    "Richard S. Ewell," 21(2):4\*  
    "Typical V.M.I. cadet," 3(4):41\*J  
John, s. of Naomi & Samuel, 50:44  
Leroy Pope, CSA sec. of war, 26:82\*  
Maggie L., Independent Order of St. Luke, 51:177  
Maggie Sena, bank pres., Richmond free black, 38:22; 46:125;  
    50:185  
Mary Ann [m. (1)John Bell; (2)Edmund Rootes; (3)Robert  
    Bolling Starke], Richmond belle, 2(3):17  
Mary Virginia, author  
    "Daughter of Virginia Dare," 48:63  
Naomi, w. of Samuel, Sr., 50:41  
Nathaniel "Nat", Franklin Cty., 50:41  
Reuben Lindsay, CSA officer, 23(2):14,15\*  
Richard, newspaperman, 1(3):12,14  
Ryan, artist, 37:43  
    poster, 37:42\*  
Samuel Tazewell, 50:40-47,40\*  
    Confederate Pension application, (D) 50:43\*  
Samuel, Jr., 50:41,44  
Sarah Elizabeth, (Fitch), d. of Samuel, 50:41,44,46  
Susan, w. of Nathaniel, 50:41  
Susan, d. of Naomi & Samuel, 50:44  
Thomas, physician/explorer, 3(2):22,26; 5(4):9-15\*;  
    8(3):29,33; 10(2):34; 12(4):12; 13(4):31; 14(1):12\*;  
    14(2):26; 17(4):30; 20(3):34,38\*; 25:81,82\*; 28:173,174\*  
    during Revolution, 49:154  
    mill in Albemarle County, 9(4):41\*  
William, contractor, 26:78  
Willis Edwin (Woodson), 50:44  
Walker Light Guards, militia, 49:180,184-186  
Wall, Charles C., resident dir., Mount Vernon, 11(3):6  
Mary Virginia, author  
    "The Daughter of Virginia Dare," 48:54

Wallace, Charles, Augusta County pauper, 49:22  
     Charles, Richmond militia, 49:164  
     James, Richmond, 4(4):8  
     Jefferson D., Richmond Democrat, 14(2):20,22\*; 49:161,164  
     Lee A., Jr., auth., Nat. Park Service historian  
         "The Alexandria militia," 16(3):12-21  
         "The battery at Hood's," 23(1):38-47  
         "The first regiment of Virginia Volunteers," 13(2):23-31  
         "The great cavalry encampment of 1862," 19(3):14-21  
         "Musters at Poplar Lawn," 17(3):4-10  
         "A Guide to Military Operations in Virginia, 1861-1865",  
         50:85  
     Lila Acheson, co-publisher, "Reader's Digest," 50:85  
     Samuel, Rockbridge Co., 25:119  
     W.J., artist  
         "Plan of the Tuckahoe garden," 34:132\*  
     William, Culpeper militiamen, 1775, 24:11  
     William A.A., fighter against Indians, 5(1):40,43\*  
 Wallazz, Laurens, editor, 11(1):38  
 Waller, Benjamin, judge, 22(4):6,7\*; 24:29  
     Benjamin, mem. House of Burgesses, 30:7; 38:56-58,62,64,65  
     John, tobacco agent, 30:173  
     Samuel Gardner, militia officer, 8(3):37  
         2<sup>nd</sup> Bat. Cmdr., 50:109,110  
     Virginia Stuart, granddaughter of J.E.B. Stuart, 12(3):47  
     William, mem. House of Burgesses, 16(4):34  
     William, son-in-law of John Tyler, 13(1):11  
 Waller mine, 1865, 16(4):34\*  
 Walley, Sedekiah, Maryland naval officer, 4(2):33-37  
 Wallis, Sarah, midwife, Washington Co., 49:28  
     William, Washington Co., 49:27  
 Wallops Island Club, 46:276  
 Walne, Peter, auth.  
     "A cote for Virginia," 9(1):4-10  
 Walnut Grove, home of McCormicks, 4(1):20,27\*  
 Walnut Point, 15(1):35,38\*  
 Walsh, Charles Miller, Petersburg, 51:68  
     Frank P., member AARIR, 51:157  
 Walters, Jacob, Rockbridge Cty. pauper, 49:27  
 Walthall, A.G. Wytheville, 50:23  
     William, store owner, Jefferson, Va., 50:92  
 Walzel, Diana Lynn, auth.  
     "Basil Lanneau Gildersleeve, classical scholar," 25:110-117  
 War of 1812  
     awards to heroes of, 17(4):41-47\*  
     British attack on Washington, 18(1):13-19  
     Thomas Catesby Jones in, 16(3):4,5  
     Lewis Warrington in, 16(4):4-9  
 War Camp Community Service, Woman's Aux., 50:123  
 Ward, Ann. See Lynch, Ann Ward.  
     Artemas, Continental officer, 38:29,90,95  
     Benjamin, planter, 2(3):17  
     George Willilam, Jr., judge/editor, 11(2):6-9



Ward (Continued)

- Harry M., "Richmond sports at flood tide: Mayo Island, 1921-1941," 34:182-191
- Henry A., professor, 33:46,47
- Lawrence, promoter of silk industry, 13(4):45
- Maria. See Randolph, Maria Ward.
- Marion, crew member of Mason Williams., 45:62\*,64
- Mary, promoter of silk industry, 13(4):45
- Nancy, Indian, 28:141
- William, servant, 9(4):12
- "Wardian Case," display, 50:38
- Ward's Tavern, Amelia, 1(2):36\*
- Ware, Elaine, nurse's aide, 37:83\*
- R.A., Covington, Va. resident, 46:200,202
- Thomas, Methodist minister, 20:113
- Ware Church, Gloucester, 1(2):4,7; 9(3):37\*; 28:15\*
- Ware Creek, stone house, 15(3):44\*
- Warfield, Edgar, Old Dominion Rifles, 16(3):17
- Waring, Golston, Petersburg, 15(2):11
- Harriet, w. of Golston, 15(2):11
- Warm Springs, 13(1):23\*; 22(4):42\*; 45:54
- "Warm'd by one heart, united in one band," etching, 36:186\*
- Warming machine, 29:108,113\*
- directions for using (D), 29:113
- Warner, Augustine, Jr., speaker, House of Burgesses, 25:146\*; 30:173
- Augustus L., dean of Medical College of Virginia, 2(3):43,44\*
- Frank, folk singer, 45:107\*
- Sam B., auth.
- "Captain Robert Stobo," 6(3):36-41
- Susan, author "The Wide, Wide World," 45:18
- Warrasqueoc, =====
- War Relief Assoc. of Va., Richmond, 50:121
- Warrell, James, artist, 22(3):4-20
- advertisement for portrait painting (D), 22(3):8\*
- "Archibald Alexander," 22(3):17\*
- "Bonaparte crossing the Alps," after David, 22(3):10\*
- "George Frederick Cook," copy from Sully, 22(3):18\*
- "Peter Francisco," 22(3):7\*
- "Ruins at Jamestown," 22(3):4\*
- proposed museum, design, 22(3):10\*
- "SeamSama, sword swallower," 22(3):48\*
- theater curtain, 1812, 22(3):7\*
- "John Tyler, Sr.," 15(4):42\*; 22(3):19\*
- "George Washington," copy from Stuart, 22(3):16\*
- Rebecca Lorton, 1st w. of James, 22(3):5
- Sarah Wright, 2d w. of James, 22(3):9
- Warren, Gouverneur K., federal official, 18(2):40,46\*
- John Borlase, British officer, 1(3):32-34
- Maude Radford, artist, 49:119\*
- Mercy Otis, friend of M. Washington, 51:61
- Mercy Owen, playwright/historian, 33:179\*; 38:86

Warren (Continued)

Robert Penn, author, 45:14  
Warren Green Hotel, Warrenton, 18(5):26,28\*  
Warrenton, town, 9(1):23,26,27  
Warrenton courthouse, 15(3):43\*  
Warrenton Hunt Club, 10(3):17  
Warrenton Rifles, 1861, 6(1):19-21  
Warrick, William, pres. bridge co., 4(2):18  
Warriner, N.E., author, VCWC, 50:83  
Warrington, Lewis L., naval officer, 16(4):4-9  
    medal in honor of, 16(4):4,9\*  
    sword awarded to, 16(4):8,9  
Margaret Cary Kind, w. of Lewis L., 16(4):8  
Warthen, Dr. Harry J. Jr., Richmond Acad. of Medicine, 50:80  
Wartmann, Laurentz, printing superintendent, 13(3):20  
Warwick, Anthony, agent for a Scottish co., 25:89  
    eyewitness report of Battle of Hampton (D), 25:89  
Corbin, Jr., 18(3):16  
Imogen, model for painting of Latane, 28:121,122,125\*  
Quinby, 23(4):40  
Warwick County, map of ca. 1936, 51:94\*  
Warwick Hunt Club, 51:90  
Warwick Mills, Richmond, 38:187  
Warwick priory, removal to Richmond, 5(3):23-27\*  
Warwick River Shire, 1634/Warwick County 1643, 51:84  
Warwick warehouse, Chesterfield Co., flood damage, 1(2):21,22  
War Workers of Epworth, 50:120  
Wash, Lipscomb, Jefferson lot purchaser, 50:90  
    William H., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
Washburn, historian/author, 27:126,127  
    "Nathaniel Bacon--reformer or rebel?" 7(3):38-40  
Washington, Anna Maria, great niece of M. Washington, 51:59  
    Anne Fairfax, w. of Laurence, 32:122; 34:6  
    Anne Pope, w. of John, 31:193  
    Augustine, f. of George, 31:193,194; 45:26; 48:166  
    Augustine, Jr., half-bro. of George, 31:194  
    Betty W. Lewis, sister of George, 45:26,28,35  
    Booker T., 46:127  
    Bushrod, nephew of George, judge, 9(2):36,30\*;  
        11(3):11; 14(3):29,30\*; 25:5; 29:6; 46:179; 48:149,155,  
        171,171\*,177; Library Co. patron, 49:37  
    Executor of G. Washington's will, 51:56,57,59,,60  
    Bushrod Corbin, grandson of John Augustus, 13(2):9  
Butler, 51:60  
Charles, b. of George, planter, 13(2):5,6,8; 39:36; 45:26  
Elizabeth Foote, 49:82  
Elizabeth, w. of Lund Washington, 51:59  
Fredericksburg Mary Washington Memorial Assoc., 45:26,30,32  
George, president, 1(1):5,7\*; 1(2):46\*; 1(3):28-30;  
    9(3):39,40\*; 7(1):26,27; 7(2):18,22\*; 9(1):12,26;  
    10(3):14; 10(4):24,26; 11(3):5,13\*; 13(2):5-7;  
    13(4):4-9; 15(1):46; 15(2):5,6\*; 18(4):8,12\*;  
    20(1):18,19\*; 21(3):22,23,26,30\*; 22(30):16\*;

Washington, George, president (Continued)

24:164,177\*; 26:22,26,29,65-69\*; 27:86\*;  
29:62\*; 31:53-67,70-77,86,87\*;  
32:67,122; 34:1,5-11,64-69,80\*; 37:135;  
38:28-37,86-95,124,125; 39:36-47,111; 45:26,28,181-186;  
46:86,87; 47:45,46; 48:10,135,142; 48:148-157,159-167,  
168-177,178-190; 49:149-151,159,171; 51:52-61  
anniversary celebrations, 31:177,178,180,181\*  
Badge of Military Merit to, 1783 (D), 13(2):15,16  
Benedict Arnold, plans to kidnap, 35:64-69  
birthplace of, 31:192-205\*  
carriage 2(1):12-15\*  
coffin wood, 48:174\*  
copybook, page from (D), 10(3):7  
criticism by Nicholas Cresswell, 14(1):34-39  
death of, 33:136-143\*; 48:169\*; 51:52\*,53\*  
Dismal Swamp, interest in, 4(3):26; 39:172,173  
Dunmore, opinion of, 2(4):44-46  
equestrian statue, dedication of, 19(3):27  
estate account by B. Washington, (D), 48:186\*  
family burial vault at Mt. Vernon, 48:177\*  
family relationships of, 2(3):22-26; 22(3):37-47\*  
financial problems of, 1(3):42,43  
forts developed by (M), 20(2):10,11  
free school established by, 14(1):39\*  
gorget worn by, 12(3):4-8\*  
Great Falls canal, work for, 12(4):40\*  
headquarters in Tappan, N.Y., 35:65\*  
Houdon statue of, 2(2):36-40\*; 11(2):17,18\*  
income records (D), 1(3):42,43  
Liberty Academy, gift of stock to, 10(1):11,12,14  
maps by (M), 10(3):6,8-10; 39:38  
marriage, advice to step-son about, 12(3):23-27  
memorials to, 12(4):40\*; 14(3):28-39\*; 25:4-9\*  
orchards of, 20(2):28,29  
painting, "Washington and Lafayette at the Battle of  
Yorktown," by Reuben Law Reed, 48:137\*  
painting, portrait by Adolph Wertmüller, 1794, 48:148\*  
painting, "Washington Sitting for his Portrait," Gilbert  
Stuart, 1858, 48:151\*  
painting, "Whatever He Did He Did Well..." Frank  
Schoonover, 1924, 48:152\*  
painting, "To the Memory of G. Washington and His Lady,"  
1840, 48:172\*  
painting, "George Washington," 1780, John Trumbull,  
48:189\*  
Painting, "Life of George Washington: The Citizen," 1854,  
Junius Brutus Stearns, 48:185\*  
painting, "Life of George Washington: The Christian,"  
1853, Junius Brutus Stearns, 48:187\*  
painting, "Death of Washington," by James Baillie, 51:53\*  
papers of G.W., U.of Va., 48:148-157  
Library of Congress, 48:156

Washington, George, president (Continued)

Society of the Cincinnati, 13(10):38-41\*

son of Mary Ball Washington, 45:26,28

sketch, "Tomb of Washington at Mt. Vernon," Baroness Hyde  
de Neuville, 1818, 48:171\*

slaves, 48:171,178-190

**See also** Slaves.

surveying, 10(2):4-10\*

surveyor & mapmaker, 46:179,180

Thackeray portrayal of, 22(2):14,15\*

tomb of, 14(3):38\*; 38:132\*

will, (D), 48:170\*

George, free black aiding fleeing slaves, 48:77

George, Capt., at Washington sale, 51:60

George Corbin, great nephew of George, 14(3):37; 48:155

George Steptoe, s. of Samuel, 13(2):7; 48:174

Executor of G. Washington's will, 51:56

Hannah F., school official, 39:59\*

Hannah Lee, w. of Corbin, 27(3):21\*

Henry Augustine, attorney, 37:153

Jane, niece of George, musician, 4(4):7

Jane Butler, 1st w. of Augustine, 31:193,194

John, great grandfather of George, 31:192,193

John, desc. of Samuel, physician, 13(2):5

John A., student, 34:46

John Augustine, bro. to George, 46:179

John Augustine, aide to Gen. Lee, 1(1):46; 6(2):39;

11(1):16; 14(3):29; 45:26; 51:59

John Augustine, Mrs., 13(2):10,12

John Augustine, Jr, II, 13(2):9,11,12; 14(3):33,34,37,38\*

John Thornton Augustine, grandson of Samuel, 13(2):12

Julia Ann Blackburn, w. of Bushrod, 51:59

Lawrence, half-bro. of George, 5(3):5,7\*; 10(3):5,6,9;

11(3):6,7; 13(2):5,6\*; 14(3):28,30\*; 15(4):30,34\*;

30:7; 31:193; 34:6; 45:26,34; 48:166

Lawrence Augustine, nephew of G.W., 48:174

Lewis W., hostage of John Brown, 37:182

Lewis William, former owner of Wakefield plantation, 31:198

Lucy Payne, w. of George Steptoe, 13(2):7

Lund, manager of Mount Vernon, 13(4):4,7; 48:150,157,186; 51:59

Martha Custis, w. of George, 1(2):6; 2(1):32\*; 11(3):7,11\*;

13(4):5,7\*; 14(1):29,30\*; 14(3):28,29,37; 15(1):46;

22(3):38-47\*; 33:137-143; 34:8\*; 38:124,125\*; 39:42,45;

45:26,179; 48:150,153,157,155\*,157\*,156\*,168,170-174

"Lady Washington's Lamentation for the Death of Her Husband,"  
by printer Nathaniel Coverly, Jr., 51:55\*

will, controversy about ownership of (D), 9(2):18-22

"The Last Years of Martha Washington," by Mary V. Thompson,  
51:52-61

Mary Ball, m. of George, 2(3):22,26; 31:194; 45:26-35\*

Mary W. Assoc. of America in Va. 45:29

Mary W. Hospital 45:35

Washington (Continued)

Mary W. House 45:33  
Mary Washington Monument, shrine, 45:26-35\*  
National Gazette, newspaper, 45:26  
National Mary Washington Memorial Assoc., 45:26  
Richard Blackburn, s. of John Augustine, Jr., 14(3):33, 39\*  
Samuel, bro. of George, 13(2):5, 6\*; 45:26; 48:174  
Samuel, nephew of George/executor of his will, 51:56  
William (1752-1810) Continental Army officer, 7(2):10  
William Augustine (1757-1810), of Westmoreland Co., 31:195  
Nephew of George/executor of his will, 51:56  
William D., artist, 28:118-129\*; 37:163  
"The burial of Latane, 28:120, 121\*; 37:120; 46:212  
"Jackson entering Winchester" 35:39\*  
"Ruins of faculty quarters, VMI," 28:93\*  
"Western Virginia," 35:156\*  
Washington family, 11(3):6-13; 13(2):5-12; 14(3):28-39;  
20(1):18, 19\*; 31:192-194  
Washington family tree, 13(2):11\*  
Washington, Alexandria, & Mount Vernon Railroad, 15(2):15-17\*  
Washington Artillery, New Orleans militia, 49:187  
Washington, city, 23(4):31\*  
British occupation of, 18(1):13, 15-18\*  
Washington and Fredericksburg Steamboat Co., 13(1):28, 29  
Washington Lee Assoc., orphans of the Confederacy, 49:56  
Washington and Lee University, 3(1):5; 3(4):12; 13(1):41;  
15(3):47\*; 21(2):24, 25\*; 48:177; 49:39  
Centre Hall, 23(1):27\*  
military training program, 1942-1945, 39:26, 27, 34  
recumbent statue of Lee, 20(1):23-25\*  
**See also** Washington College.  
Washington and Ohio Railroad, 14(1):47  
Washington and Old Dominion Railway, 13(1):42  
Washington Cadet Corps. Co. A, militia, 49:181, 185, 187  
Washington College, 23(1):29\*; 33:42-47; 36:38; 39:167\*  
**See also** Washington and Lee University.  
Washington County, 25:54-57  
courthouses, 25:49, 80-85\*  
Washington Ditch, Dismal Swamp, 4(3):26  
Washington Eagle (jewelry), 13(1):38-40\*  
Washington Forests, Inc., 10(4):27  
Washington Greys Militia of Phila., 49:172  
Washington Iron Works, Franklin Co., 11(4):11, 17, 48\*;  
35:190, 191\*  
stoveplate manufactured by, 35:191\*  
Washington Memorial, Capitol Square, Richmond, 14(3):34\*  
Washington Monument, Washington, 45:29  
Joint Select Committee 45:29  
stone for, 1(2):27  
Washington Post, newspaper, 49:185  
Washington Street Methodist Church, Petersburg, 7(3):35\*  
Washington's Headquarters, Richmond, 39:105\*

Washington Union, leading Democratic newspaper 45:19,20  
Water Works War, Bristol, 1889, 28:175-178  
     cartoon about, 28:177\*  
Waterford, town (M), 18(4):13-19\*  
Waterford Baptist Church, 19(4):16\*  
Waterford Friends' Meeting House, 18(4):18\*  
Waterhouse, Charles, artist  
     "Ohio River row galley," 27:117  
Waters, EDward, colonist, 9(3):18,19  
     John P., f. of William, 27:43  
     Philemon, settler in Prince William Co., 28:36  
     Wilburn, trapper, 27:43,49\*  
     William, teacher of Wilburn, 17:43,44  
     Zula, w. of Wilburn, 27:46,47  
Watkins, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:42  
     Benjamin, county clerk, 17(3):33  
     Dick, mill owner, 8(4):6,36,37  
     Elida, farmer, 26:104  
     Emily Jane, washerwoman, 39:137  
     George, contractor, 20(4):6,8  
     Henry C., bd. mem., Huguenot Springs Hospital, 18(3):16  
     J.B., nurseryman, 45:142  
     John, ship passenger, 28:135  
     Thomas, farmer, 10(2):26  
     William, Charlotte Co. slave, 50:46  
Watkinson, Cornelius, actor, 14(1):21  
     James D., author  
         "Rogues, Vagabonds & Fit Objects, The Treatment of the  
         Poor in Antebellum Va.," 49:16-29  
Watson, Aunt Mary Ann, mammy of Robinson family, 4(1):10\*  
     Davy, carpenter, 29:85,86  
     Egbert, judge, 7(4):10,17  
     Mrs. Fontaine Maury, Logon, 9(4):35  
     Joseph, student, 18(4):29,30  
     Kathleen Anderson, dau. of Joseph R. Anderson, 12(3):14\*  
     Mrs. Thomas, teacher, 14(1):23  
     Walter Allen, Congressman, 10(1):21  
     William F., Irish immigrant, 47:44,46  
     Willie L., member, Camp Hill Quartet, 51:103\*  
Watt, Hugh, merchant, 9(1):42  
     James, publisher "Poultry Tribune" magazine, 46:47  
Watt's Island Light, 27:16\*  
Watts family at Poplar Forest, 51:28  
Waud, Alfred R., artist, 37:163  
     "White House of the Confederacy," 2(3):5\*  
     William, artist  
         "General Butler before his tent," 4(3):8\*  
Waugh, Beverley, artist  
     "John Marshall," 26:175\*  
Wax sealer of Sally McDowell, 49:131\*  
Wayland, John W., Shenandoah Valley historian, 50:103,113

Wayles, Elizabeth Lomax Skelton, 3d w. of John, 19:79  
 John, planter, 1(2):21; 19(2):30; 29:57,59,78,79,81,84;  
46:93,160  
 Martha. **See** Jefferson, Martha Wayles.  
 Martha Eppes, 1st w. of John, 29:79  
 Tabitha Cocke, 2d w. of John, 29:79  
 Wayne, Anthony, Continental officer, 1(2):40-42\*; 7(2):11;  
31:56-67,70; 38:32-34,94; 48:135-142; 49:150,152,156,157  
 engraving by Samuel C. Atkinson, 48:134\*  
 Waynesboro (Basic City), 1(1):22-27; (M), 24:136,138\*  
 Battle of, \_\_\_\_\_, (M), 20(1):30-35  
 WCTU, 46:39,44  
 Weapons, 3(2):32-37; 22(2):38-47\*  
**See also** Armament, Rifles, etc.  
 Weather, snow in Eastern Virginia, 8(3):7-17\*  
**See also** Floods.  
 Weaver, Aubrey G., Va. Sen. died in 2<sup>nd</sup> Jeff. Hotel fire 45:14  
 Bettie Woodson, auth.  
 "Huguenot Springs," 18(3):13-16  
 "Mary Jefferson and Eppington," 19(2):30-35  
 "The mines of Midlothian," 11(3):40,41  
 "Nineteenth-century education in western Chesterfield  
 County," 25:38-47  
 James Baird, Populist presidential candidate, 9(4):35,37,40  
 William, ironmaster, 7(2):31,32,36  
 Weaver Hollow Singers, 51:127  
 Webb, A.S., federal officer, 18(2):40  
 Clifton, artist, 49:103,110  
 Edwin Yates, N.C. congressman, 49:88  
 George, clerk of treasurer, 38:63  
The office and authority of a justice of the peace, 1736,  
excerpt on witchcraft (D), 6(1):34\*  
 Howard, ukulele player, Tubize orchestra, 51:112,116,118  
 K. Blanche, VWP interviewer, 46:233  
 Samples of interviews, 46:233\*  
 Lew W., sheriff, 17(1):45  
 Mabel, m. of Clifton, 49:110  
 Stephen, James City Co., 18(4):22  
 Theodorick, Baptist minister, 46:236  
 Vaughn, author  
 "Why Don't You Rock My Soul," The African-American Quartet  
 Tradition in Hampton Roads, 51:100-111  
 Webber, Charles T., artist,  
 "The Underground Railroad," 1893, 48:76\*  
 Webster, Daniel, Congressman, 11(3):15,16,19\*; 23(4):29,36\*;  
45:22  
 George Washington, 116<sup>th</sup> Infantry bandsman, killed, 50:112  
 John, writer  
The displaying of supposed witchcraft, frontispiece (D),  
6(1):30\*

Webster (Continued)

- Joseph, Dayton, Va., f. of George W., 50:112  
Noah, linguist, 1(3):38-41\*; 48:153  
William H., Richmond hotel manager 45:9  
Weddell, Alexander Watson, Episcopal rector, 34:22  
Alexander Wilbourne, diplomat, 3(3):32; 5(3):22-29; 51:171  
34:2,22-29\*; 36:41  
Penelope Margaret Wright, m. of ambassador, 34:22  
Virginia Chase Steedman, w. of ambassador, 5(3):22-29;  
34:28,39\*  
Wedding dresses, 6(1):45-47\*  
Wednesday Club, Richmond, 17(2):46,47; 49:13  
Weedon, George, Continental officer, 13(1):35-37; 26:65-68\*;  
31:61  
Weedon's Tavern. See Rising Sun Tavern.  
Weems, Dr., at Washington sale, 51:60  
Weems, George and Mason, steamship operators, 15(1):33,34  
"Parson" Mason Locke, woodcut from The life of Benjamin Franklin (D), 25:47\*  
Weir, George, weaver, 45:151  
Hugh, weaver, 45:151  
Robert W., artist, 11(2):13; 38:11  
Weir House, headquarters of Beauregard, 12(2):34,36,38\*  
Weisberg, Charles, forger, 48:157  
Weiser, Conrad, interpreter, 3(1):17  
Weisiger, David Adams, militia officer, 17(3):5,8,10  
Joseph K., Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
Minor, Lib. of Va. archivist, 46:149,155  
Samuel P., Independent baseball club player, 48:123  
Samuel S., militia officer, 19(3):18  
Weiss, Susan Archer Talley, poet, 32:155\*  
Weitzel, Godfrey, Union officer, 1(4):28; 18(5):42,47  
Welby, William, owner of Blandfield, 11(4):26  
Welch, Emily Hamilton, educator, 39:59,60  
John, CSA officer, gravestone, 8(1):41\*  
Sarah, Rockbridge Co. pauper, 49:27  
Weld, Isaac, Jr., traveler, description of  
Capitol building, 5(4):44,45  
Natural Bridge, 1(2):46\*  
Nelson House, Yorktown, 1(2):46  
Weldon, Casey Bill, Hawaiian music, 51:115  
Weldon Railroad Operations, 46:215  
Welfare, Richmond, 1861-1865, 22(1):22-29  
Wellford, John S., physician, 2(8):46; 31:158,162,163  
Robert, surgeon gen. during Whiskey Rebellion, 33:139,143\*  
Wellford's Ferry, Civil War Hospital, 45:39  
Welles, Gideon, Sec. of Navy, 1861, 50:64-75,67\*; 51:88  
Wells, Clyde, crew member of Mason Williams, 45:62\*  
Henry Horatio, provisional governor, 1868, 19(2):11; 50:171  
J.B., violinist, 11(1):7,9  
Walter A., physician, 33:143  
Wells & Warwick, theater stock co., 28:6,7  
Welsh, Elizabeth, owner of Poe home, 15(3):42



Welty, Eudora, journalist/author, 51:76  
 Wenger, Mark R., auth., 31:31  
     "The architecture of the Governor's Palace in  
         Williamsburg," 31:12-19  
 Wentworth, Thomas, British officer, 5(3):6; 15(4):34  
 Werner, Louis, Richmond Chief of Police, 46:41,43,45,46  
 Wermuth, Paul C., auth.  
     "Bacon's rebellion in the London theater," 7(1):38,39  
     "Nathaniel Bacon's poetic epitaph," 7(2):6-8  
     "An ode to reconciliation," 7(2):14-17  
     "Swallow Barn: A Virginia idyll," 9(1):30-34  
     "Valley vein," 7(3):13-16  
     "Willia Cather's Virginia novel," 7(4):4-7  
 Werowodomoco, 12(1):5  
 Wert, Jeffry D., auth.  
     "Sandie Pendleton," 36:158-169  
     "The Valley Campaign of 1862," 34:150-161; 35:38-47  
 Wertenbaker, William, librarian, 5(1):23; 16(4):31\*; 31:189  
 Werth, James R., supt. mining co., 16(3):38-40  
     John, militia officer, 19(3):16  
 Wertmuller, Adolph, painter, 48:148\*  
 Wescott, Nathaniel B., judge, 10(1):21  
 Wesley, \_\_\_\_\_, Pastimes baseball club player, 48:123,127  
 Wessel, H.H., painter  
     "A Summer Afternoon," 46:248\*  
 Wessell, William, farmer, 28:16-19  
     rootcellar of, 28:14,18\*  
 West, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, Union officer, 26:67  
     Benjamin, artist, 9(1):42  
         "Christ Healing the Sick," 49:59,61\*  
         "James Rumsey," 12(4):41\*; 14(2):33\*  
     Bennie, union soldier, 45:45  
     James L.W., III, author, 49:188-190  
         "William Styron, Virginia Writer"  
     Jesse, judge, 31:42,46  
     John, Jr., surveyor, 10(3):8; 15(2):5; 39:39  
     Lucy Adelaide, Navy Nurse Corps, WWI, 50:118  
     Mary, widow of Richard T., 47:20  
     Richard T., conf. amputee, 47:20  
     Thomas, baron De La Warr, interest in grapevines, 39:106  
     Thomas, See Delaware, Thomas West, lord.  
     William, salvage diver, 33:113  
     William, ordinary owner, 48:8  
     William E., artist, 38:11  
         "Mary Custis Lee," 3(3):19\*  
         "Robert E. Lee," 3(3):19\*  
 West Branch, Richmond baseball team, 48:129  
 West End Market, 49:6,14  
 West End School, Richmond, 8(2):7\*  
 West Hope commissary, 10(3):33\*  
 West Point, 49:134  
     town, 16(2):32,41; 38:38-44\*; 45:54  
 West, Thomas, baron De La Warr, Jamestown colonist, 45:167,168

West Virginia, proposal for statehood, 35:156-159\*  
 West Virginia Southern Railroad, 30:20  
 Westcott, Wright, naval officer, 36:150  
 Western Lunatic Asylum, 14(4):35,37\*  
Western Va. Argus & Farmer's Register, published by J. Ustick,  
50:18  
 Westham, Henrico Co., 4(1):5-8,48\*  
     flood damage, 1771, 1(2):20,21  
 Weston, Silas, builder, 21(2):17  
 Westover, home of Byrd family, 11(2):371\*; (M), 18(1):4,5,7\*;  
     20(1):36\*; 26:133\*; 33:24,25\*; 37:4-6  
     bowling at, 9(4):14  
     gates of, 29:151\*  
     slavery at, 37:5,6\*  
     William Byrd III at, 1(3):44,45\*  
 Westover Church, Charles City Co., 17(2):1,2,4-9\*  
 West Point Cemetery, Norfolk, 51:71  
 West's Ordinary (later Lacey's), 10(3):8,9\*  
 Westwood, home of Borckenbrough family, 28:122,123\*  
 Wetherburne, Henry [Wetherburn], tavern keeper, 1(1):36;  
     5(2):5,6  
 Wetherless, James, Richmond, 39:142  
 Wetumpka Iron, Mining, and Manufacturing Company, 7(2):41  
 Weyanoke, plantation, 18(1):6; 17(2):36  
 Weyer, Bernard, farmer, 3(4):26; 48:19  
     discoverer of Grand Caverns in Augusta County, 50:52  
 Weyer's Cave, 22(4):44,45\*; 24:18\*  
     **See also** Grand Caverns.  
 Wharton, Edith, writer, 49:106  
     Gabriel C., CSA officer, 20(1):29-32; 28:185  
     James, auth.  
         "Virginia's drowned village," 7(3):6-12  
 Whateley & Sinclair, artists  
     "Mount Vernon," 1859, 48:160\*  
 Whealand, \_\_\_\_\_, Augusta Co. store owner, 49:22  
 Wheat, Chatham Roberdeau, CSA officer, 10(4):14,16\*  
     James C., educator/clergyman, 18(3):37  
     Lewis, physician, 11(2):6-8; 31:160-167  
     Roberdeau, CSA officer, 18(4):36,39  
 Wheatley, Samuel E., D.C. commissioner, 49:180  
 Wheeler, George, arms expert, 22(2):41,46  
     Joel, overseer of Monticello, 1(4):6,7  
     Lyle Reynolds, Jefferson Hotel staircase designer, 45:13  
     Wilbur F., chaplain, 39:85  
 Wheelock, Julia S., nurse, 46:216,222,224  
 Wheelwright, John, clergyman, 34:15  
 Whig political rally poster, 46:64\*  
The Whig, newspaper, 18(3):42-49  
 Whipper, Leigh, actor, 36:42  
 Whiskey Rebellion, controversy about, 18(4):11,12  
 Whistles, boat, 11(1):35-47\*  
 Whitaker, Anna, w. of J. Yoder/Baptist teacher, 46:30-32

Whitaker vs. Freeman, libel case, 50:9  
 Whitcomb, H.D., railroad man, 14(3):43,44  
     Susan, artist  
         "The Residence of Gen. Washington," 1842, 48:153\*  
 White, Agnew, Richmond, 39:137  
     Alfred R., Sgt., 2<sup>nd</sup> Va. Infantry Band, 50:105  
     Ambrose, tavern keeper, 14(1):21  
     Bacchus, slave, 39:73  
     Deacon William, Golden Crown Quartet, 51:110  
     Dennis, potter, 24:150-155  
     Edgar B., Richmond court clerk, 51:79,81\*  
     Edward, off. Petersburg Junior Greys, 17(3):7  
     Edward, free black aiding fleeing slaves, 48:77  
     Edward Brickell, sculptor  
         design for Capitol Square monument (not used), 25:12,13  
     Elijah V., militia officer, 18(4):15-17\*  
     Fairy Mapp, writer of cookbook, 23(4):14,15\*  
         Foolproof cookbook, titlepage, 23(4):15; 46:76  
     Fuller, silversmith, 5(3):40  
     Henry, peace commissioner, 37:53  
     Hugh Lawson, Tenn. senator, 49:70\*,71  
     James J., member Jackson Memorial Assoc., 46:18  
     John, 17<sup>th</sup> century artist, 1(2):33-35; 38:68-71,134-143; 51:161-163  
         Eastern North America (M), 38:68\*  
         "Elderly Indians," 38:140\*  
         "Indian fishermen," 38:141\*  
         "Indian warriors," 28:110\*  
         "Indians broiling fish," 12(1):8\*  
         "Indians fishing and cooking," 17(3):46\*  
         "Indians making canoes," 12(1):17\*; 15(3):21\*  
         "John Smith explaining compass to Indians," 12(1):8\*  
         mouth of Chesapeake Bay (M), 6(4):12  
         "Sea creatures," 38:136,137\*  
         sketches of Indians, 1(2):33,35\*  
         "Theire setting at meate," 38:69\*  
         "The towne of Secota," 1(2):33-35"  
     John, mapmaker, 46:179  
     John, Va. Gov., Pocahontas' grandfather?, 48:53,56-58  
     Moses, Tennessee, 9(1):12,14  
     Richard D., Jr., auth.  
         "When lightships watched over Virginia waters," 30:38-47  
     Sallie Caldwell, Julia Jackson's governess, 46:10  
     Stanford, architect, 5(10):23; 19(4):20,21\*; 29:114; 45:9  
     Thomas S., land developer, 20(30):12  
     Thomas Willis, editor, 19(3):43; 21(1):15-18  
     W. Frank, Roanoke Island resident, 48:57  
     William H., railroad president, 6(20):32  
     William Spottswood, Presbyterian minister, 5(4):38\*; 21(2):20,23,26  
 White & Riley, bar room proprietors, 28:7

White House, 2(3):41\*; 13(2):18,22\*; 14(1):30\*; 16(2):10\*;  
30:57  
     hospitality in Tyler years, 11(3):14-19  
     stone for building, 9(1):38,41\*  
 White House, Battle of the \_\_\_\_\_, 18(1):13-19  
 White House of the Confederacy, 2(3):1-4,6\*; 8(2):9\*; 46:198  
     **See also** Confederate Museum/Museum of the Confederacy  
 White House Tavern, 48:21  
 White Marsh, home of Joseph Bridger, 7(1):37  
 White Oak Swamp, retreat of Grant's forces, 25:171\*  
 White Sulphur Springs, 22(40):43\*; 39:161  
 White Top Festival, 1931, 11(1):4,11\*; 45:101-103; 46:69\*,70,71;  
     Record cover images, 51:142\*\*\*\*\*  
 White Top Mountain, 11(1):4,11\*; 27:42,47\*  
 White Top Ramblers, band, 11(1):8  
 Whitefield, George, clergyman, 24:53,54\*; 31:170\*  
 Whitehead, John D., CSA officer, 24:92,95  
     Richard H., murderer, 46:177,178  
 Whitehorn, Leonard, radio station engineer, 11(1):9  
 Whitehurst, William F., militia officer, 24:89,92,95  
     Daguerreotypist, 45:21  
 Whitesell, Wm. E., 116<sup>th</sup> Va. Nat. Guard bandmember, 50:110  
 Whiteside, Thomas, cabinetmaker, 24:112  
 White-Taylor House, Richmond, 14(1):6\*  
 Whitework, 45:160,162\*,163\*  
 Whitice, James, builder, 34:164  
 Whiting, Anne, involved in divorce case against elderly John  
     Pryor, 51:180-189  
     Anthony, G. Washington's estate manager, 48:163,180,183,185  
     Carlisle F., CSA soldier, 34:106  
     Elizabeth Seawell, m. of Anne Whiting Pryor, 51:182  
     Henry of Elmington, Gloucester, 13(4):38  
     Henry Laurens, U.S. Coast Survey, 48:26  
     Thomas, f. of Anne Whiting Pryor, 51:182  
 Whitley, Alice, UDC leader, 10(3):28  
 Whitlock, Adelaide, d. of Frances & Henry, 50:94  
     Alice, d. of Frances & Henry, 50:94  
     Armistead A., son of Henry, 50:93  
     Chastain, son of Henry, 50:93  
     Frances E. Allen Seayres, Jefferson, Va., 50:93,94  
     Henry W., Jefferson, Va., merchant, 50:88-94  
     Otto J., conf. vet. amputee, 47:18  
     Philip, Richmond Grays, 49:163,176,177  
     Robert H., Richmond baseball team, 48:129  
     William W., son of Henry, 50:93  
 Whitman, John A., bought "Wytheville Dispatch," 50:23  
     Walt, poet, on baseball, 48:133  
 Whittaker, Alexander, clergyman, 18(3):7  
 Whittet, James, investor in The Reviewer, 27:131,132  
 Whittier, John Greenleaf, poem about John Brown, 11(2):43,44

Whittle, Chloe Tyler, Norfolk, 49:53-63  
     Title page for one of Chloe's journals, 49:56\*  
     Chloe Tyler W., mother of Chloe, 49:54  
     Conway, lawyer, f. of Chloe, 49:54  
     Francis M., Episcopal bishop, 17(2):8; 31:162; 49:57\*, 57  
     Grace, Norfolk, sister of Chloe, 48:18; 49:54, 56, 58  
     Mary Eliza, sister of Chloe, 49:54  
     William C., CSA blockade runner, 9(4):20, 21  
 Whittle House, Norfolk, 28:59; 49:55\*  
 Whitton, Amy H., auth.  
     "Silk-masters of Virginia," 13(4):42-47  
 Whittredge, Thomas Worthington, artist  
     "The camp meeting," 39:168\*  
     "The Trout Pool," (1870), 45:129\*  
 Whitwell, W.L., auth.  
     "Saint Andrew's Roman Catholic Church; Roanoke's high  
     Victorian gothic landmark," 24:124-133  
 Whyte, James, surveyor's assistant, 24:67  
 Wiatt, Samuel, bro.-in-law of William Campbell, 18(3):31  
 Wicker, Tom, "N.Y. Times" corres., 48:70  
 Wickersham, James Pyle, mentor of J.E. Yoder, 46:24, 25, 27  
 Wickham, Elizabeth Selden McClurg, w. of John, 2(3):17, 19  
     James, friend of John H. Pleasants, 26:113  
     John, attorney, 2(3):17, 18; 15(2):14, 19\*; 16(3):29;  
     20(1):10, 11; 22(4):6, 9, 10; 38:161  
     Va. atty. of Burr, 50:11, 15  
     Williams Carter, CSA officer, 14(3):43, 44, 47\*; 19(3):16, 17\*;  
     22(3):21  
 Widdicombe, John Sherwood, writer, 36:128; 46:227  
 Wiebener, Nicholas, German military cemetery gravedigger, 50:136  
 Wiggins, Kitty, Richmond, 39:137, 138  
 Wiggs, Henry, carpenter, 20(1):7  
 Wighe, A., artist  
     "Trial by jury," 34:120, 121\*  
 Wight, Edwin L., Goochland Co., 10(4):12  
     Hezekiah L., Goochland Co., 10(4):12  
     Richard C., writer, 10(4):12  
 Wilber, Perlee B., clergyman/educator, 2(1):45, 46  
 Wilberforce Institute, Rhode Island, 46:158  
 Wilcox, Cadmus Marcellus, CSA gen., 45:43  
     James, physician, 17(2):5  
     John, surveyor and owner of iron deposits, 35:187  
     Orlando B., 21(3):16  
 Wild Cat Knob, 11(1):338  
 Wild life, 9(3):24-31\*; 10(4):19-28\*  
 Wilde, Oscar, writer, 12(4):16; 28:62, 64\*  
 Wilder, L. Douglas, governor, 27:122;  
     inauguration, 1990, 50:168, 168\*, 169, 177  
     Loren, d. of L. Douglas, 50:168, 168\*  
     Lynn, d. of L. Douglas, 50:168, 168\*  
 Wilderness  
     Battle of the, \_\_\_\_\_, 14(3):9; 45:41  
     iron industry, 14(3):4-9

Wildflowers of Virginia, illustrations, 50:26\*, 27\*, 32\*, 33\*,  
37\*, 38\*

Wildman, Enos, owner of Eagle Tavern, 48:13

Wiley, \_\_\_\_\_, county treasurer, 8(4):4  
 Alexander, mover, 24:29

Wilkes, Charles, USN capt., 50:73  
 Edmund, agent for Wm. Aspinwall, 51:88  
 John, writer, 33:178, 182\*  
The North Briton, vol. i, titlepage (D), 33:178\*

Wilkins, Dewey, baseball player, 34:190\*  
 Helen Sheffield, w. of Dewey, 34:190\*  
 John, justice, 6(3):46

Wilkinson, \_\_\_\_\_, CSA officer, gravestone of, 8(1):41\*  
 Gallio, Jefferson, Va., 50:93  
 James, accuser of Aaron Burr of treason, 50:11  
 John =====  
 Mrs., \_\_\_\_\_, pauper, 49:24  
 Royal, murdered by E. Vaughn, 50:90  
 Thomas, owner of the Eagle Tavern, 48:13  
 Winston, musician, 11(1):5\*

Wilks, Benjamin, tavern keeper, 1(2):27,28  
 Charles, naval officer, 16(3):7  
 Leyburn, 1(2):28

Will, Elizabeth, designer, 13(2):17

Willard, Joseph E., lt. Gov., owner, Willard Hotel, 36:179; 45:11

Willard Hotel, Washington, 10(2):17\*

Willcox, Charles H., inventor, 28:103, 107\*  
 James P., partner of James E. Z. Gibbs, 28:103, 107\*

Willey, David, Gravesend vicar, 48:53

William, valet to T.N. Conrad, 12(4):21,22

William III, King, 3(3):38\*; 7(1):14,22\*; 18(4):21\*; 33:128\*  
 coronation celebration, Henrico Co. (D), 2(4):5\*  
 death proclaimed in Williamsburg, 2(4):5

William IV, prince of Orange, 18(5):32\*

William & Mary, College of, 45:111,113; 51:76

"William and Mary College Monthly," 51:77

William Augustus, duke of Cumberland, 17(3):38,39\*; 28:36\*

"William F. Romer," steamer, 17(1):9\*

"William P. Frye," ship, 35:126\*

Williams, Abner, hotel owner, 39:178  
 A.E., Col., Quartermaster Corps., WWI, 50:137  
 Alexine Hutcheson, w. of John R., 38:162  
 Amalek C., hotel manager, 39:178,179  
 Ames W., auth.  
 "The action near Vienna Station," 12(1):41-47  
 "The Alexandria, Lousoun, and Hampshire Railroad,"  
14(1):40-47  
 "The Baltimore boats," 15(1):32-39  
 "The occupation of Alexandria," 11(3):33-39

Armistead M., bro. of Mason, 45:53,54,61,63,55\*,58\*,59\*,63\*  
 Author, "I'd like to get a hand in it . . .!", 45:52-65

Arvin, U.S. air cadet with Mason Wms., 45:61,62

Bert, actor, 38:17,18\*

Williams (Continued)

Carrington, phys., f. of Mason, 13(1):40; 45:53-65,56\*,59\*  
Carrington, Jr., bro. of Mason, "Canky," 45:53,54,58\*,59\*,63\*  
Dwight, artist  
    "The powder magazine," 38:116\*  
Edward, CSA veteran, 29:45  
Edward =====  
Edward, British hydrologist, Gravesend, 48:52  
Edwin T., auth.  
    "Brunswick stew," 10(1):37-41; 46:75  
    "Goronwy Owen: A Welsh bard in Virginia," 9(2):42-47  
Emily J., auth.  
    "A home . . . for old boys: The Robert E. Lee Camp  
        Confederate Soldiers' Home," 24:40-47  
Emory Gill, son-in-law of Mason Wms., 45:54  
Ennion G., state health commissioner, 1(4):32  
Ernest, Lynchburg, 4(2):18  
Evan R., quarry owner, 38:162-163  
Fanny Braxton Miller, m. of Mason, 45:53-65,56\*,59\*  
Frances Leigh, writer, 36:15  
George W., Jefferson, Va., merchant, 50:89,91-93,95  
Henry, teamster, 39:139  
Hill, electric power superintendent, 27:154,155  
Jack, Police Chief, Wytheville, VJDay celebrant, 45:90  
Jacob, plasterer, 26:78  
James, Continental officer, 30:27  
John, militia officer, 24:5,11  
John Alonzo, artist & friend of W.J.Biggs, 49:110  
John Ashby, student, 4(2):44  
John R., quarry owner, 38:162,163,167\*  
John Skelton, railroad president, 34:24; 38:38  
John Skelton, Jr., child, 33:166\*  
Jonas, Brunswick Co., 19(3):40  
Joseph, mem. boundary expedition, 1779, 20(3):34  
L.B., VMI cadet, 49:142  
Langbourne M., railroad president, 16(3):41  
Len, Norfolk Jazz/Jubilee Quartet, 51:111  
Lila L., illustrator  
    Historic gardens of Virginia, titlepage (D), 34:128  
Martha, Richmond, 39:39  
Martha S., w. of E. Randolph, 36:11,13,15  
Mason Miller, s. of Dr. C. Wms., Richmond,  
    45:52-65,52\*,55\*,56\*,58\*,59\*,62\*,63\*,65\*  
Mason's WW II B-17 crew, 45:62\*  
Mildred, journalist, 10(1):41  
Mollie, VWP subject, 46:238  
Otho, court clerk, 10(1):33  
Peter, waiter, 39:140  
R. Gray, attorney, 25:35; 34:95  
Roy, H., owner printing co., 46:42  
Rufus C., owner printing co., 46:42  
Seth, Lt., USA, Mexican War, 46:104  
Siana, niece of M. Washington, 49:81

Williams (Continued)

- Thomas, crew member of Mason Wms., 45:62
- Thomasia Hutcheson, w. of Evan, 38:162
- Walter Armistead, Sr., grandfather of Mason Wms., 45:62
- Walter Wheeler, VMI cadet, 49:137
- Williams, John L. & Sons, newspaper owners, 51:78
- Williams mill, Buckingham Co., 4(2):11\*
- Williams Printing Co., Richmond, 46:42,45
- Williams Slate Co., 38:167,170,171
- Williamsburg, capital
  - Battle of, 1862, 18(4):29\*; (M), 22(3):20,27\*
  - bowling, 9(4):12\*
  - colonial government in, 38:52,65\*
  - Frenchman's map of, 1782 (M), 31:16
  - jail, 2(2):14\*; 5(1):28\*; 18(4):22\*; 21(1):35,37\*
  - Lafayette visit, 1824, 4(2):40,41
  - mace of, 9(1):10\*
  - Middle Plantation, 45:177,178
  - music in, 4(4):4-7
  - powder magazine, 27:125,126\*; 29:151\*
  - public buildings in, 1(2):12-16\*
  - public record office, 24:22-31\*
  - Scotch prisoners of war in, 38:153,154,156
  - signboards and sign painters, 27:68-85\*
  - Noah Webster visit, 1785, 1(3):40,41\*
- Williamsburg Academy, 24:30
- Williamsburg Gazette, newspaper, 48:82
- Williamson, \_\_\_\_\_, innkeeper, Genito, 8(4):6
  - Arthur, builder, 20(1):8
  - George, master armorer, 22(2):44,46
  - J. Pinckney, mayor of Petersburg, 27:154
  - Richard A., auth.
    - "Bail, fines, and punishment; The Eighth Amendment's safeguards," 34:174-181
  - Thomas Hoomes, eng./prof., 36:378; 45:160; 49:138,142
    - sketch of faculty residence, VMI (D), 36:37\*
    - sketch of St. Helen's Church, Jerusalem (D), 36:37\*
  - William P., CSA naval engineer, 33:102
- "Willing," row galley used by George Rogers Clark's men, 2(3):36
- Willis, Henry, court clerk, 18(5):33
  - John, Continental army officer, 48:140
  - John M., del. to 1901-1902 Convention, 10(1):20
  - Sally, Richmond, 39:140
  - Stanley, auth.
    - "Log houses in Southwest Virginia: Tools used in their construction," 21(4):36-47
  - Susanna, mistress of Lord Culpeper, 1(1):42
  - Thomas, murderer, 46:177,178
- Willow Bank, home of Bessie Ginter, 23(4):11,14\*
- Willowshade, Frederick Co., 7(4):5
- Wills, Elias, builder, 16(1):23
  - John M., physician, 16(1):25
  - William, builder, 20(1):8



Willson, Thomas Branch, Amelia Co., 18(3):26  
 Wilmer, Joseph, ship owner, 33:184, 186, 191  
     William N., friend of Theodore Roosevelt, 33:184  
 Wilson, Alexander, naturalist, 35:72, 73\*  
     Anne Walker, Yeo. WWI, Norfolk Navy Yard, 50:133  
     Catherine, Chatham, 20(4):11  
     Churchill, Richmond police court defendant, 51:80  
     Dave, Richmond paperboy, 51:82\*  
     David, settler, 35:187  
     Edith Bolling, 2<sup>d</sup> w. of Woodrow, 30:55, 57-59\*; 37:52-67\*;  
         48:59;  
     Edith Galt, widow of Woodrow, 45:76  
     Edward A., artist  
         "Books for the holiday," poster, 37:41, 42\*  
     Ellen Louise Azson, 1st w. of Woodrow, 37:52  
     Goodridge A., physician/editor, 2(3):44  
     Gordon, physician, 10(3):20, 21  
     Harvey L., early owner of "Richmond News," 51:78, 79, 82\*  
     Henry, seaman, 36:29\*  
     Henry H., director of iron co., 7(2):41  
     Howard McKnight, and William H.B. Thomas, auths.  
         "The Battle of Point Pleasant," 24:100-107  
     Hudson, builder, 20(2):43, 44  
     Hugh, textile trader, 45:151  
     James, Pennsylvania Federalist, 18(4):8, 9\*; 35:83, 84  
     James Southall, professor, 24:33  
     John J., Richmond, 1(3):12  
     John L., official of iron co., 7(2):45  
     Joseph, clerk of circuit court, 1(2):27  
     Joseph Ruggles, f. of Woodrow, 2(3):7; 6(2):43, 44\*  
         memorial plaque, Staunton, 2(3):7\*  
     Margaret, dau. of Woodrow, 37:55  
     Orlandus, member, Golden Gate Quartet, 51:106, 107  
     Richard, artist  
         "Governor Francis Fauquier," 18(1):21\*; 21(1):37\*  
     Robert, Chatham, 20(4):11  
     Robert W., artist  
         "William Campbell," conjectural portrait, 30:23, 112\*  
     Thomas, Halifax Co., 20(4):6  
     Thomas, James City Co., 18(4):22  
     Woodrow, president, 2(3):7-10; 3(1):8, 9; 6(2):42-47\*;  
         6(3):12-19; 8(3):4-6\*; 30:52-59\*; 37:52-67;  
         46:36, 39, 254\*; 50:105  
         birthplace of, 2(3):8, 9\*; 6(2):46, 48\*; 6(3):12-19;  
         30:59\*; 45:75; 47:9  
         fairy stones given to, 8(3):5, 6  
         inaugural, 49:89  
         visit to Randolph-Macon College, 8(3):5, 6  
     Wilson, The Brig, of U.S. (1820), maritime case, 50:12  
     Wilson Memorial High School, 45:83  
     Wilton, home of Randolphs, 15(4):1, 9-29  
     Wimbush, Tad, caver, 50:58  
     Wimsatt & Assoc. Art Conservation, Md., 46:213

Winchester, town, 15(1):41,42; 18(5):5-11\*  
     Battle of, \_\_\_\_\_, (M), 34:152; 36:39-41\*  
     Jackson headquarters, 12(4):27-29,31\*  
     Lutheran churches, 4(4):38-41\*  
 "Winchester Evening Star," newspaper, 45:93  
 Winder, Charles Sidney, CSA officer, 5(4):22,26\*; 34:157,158\*;  
     35:41,42,45-47  
     USA officer, Mexican War, 46:103  
     Charles, CSA provost marshal, 18(1):46,47\*  
     William H., attorney, 15(3):5  
 Windmill Point Lighthouse, 27:15\*  
 Windsor, home of James G. Field, 1(3):19; 9(4):38\*  
 Windsor Hotel, Bedford, 1(2):27  
 Winfree, David B., teacher/preacher, 25:42,43,46,47\*  
     roll book, excerpt (D), 25:46\*  
 Winfree, G.H., staff mem., The reviewer, 17:134,142  
 Winger, Verle, crew member of Mason Williams., 45:62\*  
 Wingfield, Bettie Jane, WW I Army nurse, 50:116  
     Edward Maria, pres. of Council, 6(4):7; 17(2):35; 17(3):47; 45:166  
     G.A., judge, 21(2):29  
     John Henry Duchacet, Episcopal chaplain, 19(4):13\*  
     Joseph F., builder, 10(3):26  
 Winlaw, William, threshing machine developer, 48:164  
 Winmill, Mrs. Robert C., huntswoman, 10(3):17  
 Winn, John, Fluvanna, 16(1):24  
 Winona, Exmore, 23(4):38,43\*  
 Winslow, Benjamin, surveyor, 18(3):45,46  
 Winstead, Mattie, Blue Ridge San. Nurse, 46:255\*  
 Winston, \_\_\_\_\_, Quaker, 48:44  
     Anthony, judge, 1(2):37  
     Charles Henry, professor, 35:101,106  
     Eliza, washerwoman, 39:142  
     Isaac, f. of Sarah Henry, 14(2):34; 30:110  
     Joseph, Continentl officer, 30:27  
     Mary Dabney, w. of Isaac, 15(2):34  
     Sarah, d. of Edmund. See Cabell, Sarah Winston.  
     Sarah, d. of Isaac. See Henry, Sarah Winston.  
 Winthrop, Robert C., Massachusetts gov., 7(2):16; 31:104  
 Winton, home of Merediths, 15(2):34-37\*  
 Winwood, Ralph, British sec. of state, 18(5):17,181\*  
 Wireless telegraphy, Congressional debate on, 12(3):19-22  
     sketch of experiment (D), 12(3):20\*  
 Wirt, Elizabeth Washington Gamble, 49:64-75,65\*,81  
     author, "Flora's Dictionary," 49:64\*,66,72\*73\*  
     William, attorney, 3(2):32-34; 13(3):38,39\*; 14(2):4,5\*;  
         15(1):14,18\*; 15(4):40,41,43\*; 18(1):33,34\*; 19(4):16;  
         20(1):10,11; 23(4):32; 36:156,157\*; 39:102;  
         49:65-70,68\*  
     gov. prosecutor of Burr, 50:11  
     Wirt children: Catharine, Dabney, Elizabeth, Ellen, Henry,  
         Rosa, William, Jr., 49:68-75  
 Wirtland, Wirt Florida plantation, 49:68,74  
 Wirz, Henry, commander at Andersonville, 14(4):14

Wise, Ann Jennings, w. of Henry A., 21:31  
 Evelyn Douglas, w. of John S., 11(2):4  
 George, Hampton area, 1(3):35  
 Henry A., governor, 3(1):43-47\*; 3(2):32-34,45\*; 8(1):10;  
     9(3):40,41,44-46\*; 11(2):4,5,18,19\*; 12(2):44;  
     16(4):11,14\*; 17(1):11,12\*; 17(3):11,13,18;  
     18(2):12\*; 28(4):15,31\*; 22(2):34,36\*; 25:10;  
     26:30-37\*; 33:43,77,78\*; 37:152,158,160; 49:175-177,182;  
     50:65,66,70  
     campaign schedule, (D), 26:32  
     home of, 26:31\*  
     opposition to Houston nomination for president, 5(1):34  
     reburial of James Monroe, 35:53,63\*  
     refusal to issue Thanksgiving proclamation, 1(2):9,11\*  
     second in duel, 3(2):29,31\*  
     inauguration, 1856, 50:171  
 Henry A., USN lt., 50:73  
 John, accused of tobacco cutting, 1(1):43  
 John, tavernkeeper, 15(2):5  
 John, Philadelphia tavern owner, 49:32  
 John Sergeant, Congressman, 1(1):43; 3(2):31; 3(3):14;  
     3(4):36; 10(2):2,42-47\*; 11(2):4-9\*; 13(3):13,14\*;  
     14(2):16,22\*; 18(2):16; 19(5):10; 19(2):11\*;  
     19(3):19\*; 37:172-174  
 Obadiah Jennings, diplomat/editor, 3(1):43-47; 3(2):30;  
     10(4):14,16\*; 11(2):5; 13(2):30; 35:54,55,57  
 Nicholas, Norfolk Co., 32:77  
 Ninian, builder, 15(3):31  
 Peyton, nephew of Henry A., 3(2):31; 10(4):30  
 Richard A., physician/professor, 10(2):46,47; 10(4):43;  
     20(4):16; 37:162,172  
 Wise & Kennedy, engraving co., 45:34  
 Wise County, 21(4):30-35  
     boom of 1890s, 21(1):22-33  
     schoolhouse, 21(4):34  
 Wise Light Dragoons, cavalry unit, 34:50  
 Wissler, Franklin H., owner of furnaces, 13(2):43,44  
 Wister, Caspar, professor, 35:78\*  
 Witchcraft, 6(1):28-34\*  
 Withers, Eugene, del. to 1901-1902 Convention, 10(1):21\*  
     John, town trustee, 16(2):40  
     John, CSA officer, 18(1):46  
     Marianne McKee, auth.  
         "Complete in every part: Selected maps," 35:162-171  
     Robert Enoch, CSA officer, 18(3):46; 24:41-43\*; 50:23  
 Witherspoon, David, teacher, 24:59  
     John, clergyman/educator, 1(3):27; 24:54-57\*; 48:152  
     T.D., clergyman, 27:37  
 Witt, J.D., Richmond bridge toll collector, 46:128  
     John Temple, sculptor, 27:97,113,119,123\*  
         "Bill Robinson," 27:97,113,119,123\*  
 Wittenmyer, Annie, USCC agent, (Iowa), 46:219,224

Wohlford, C.S., musician, 11(1):5-7,9\*  
     Ellis, musician, 11(1):6  
 Wolcott, Oliver, sec. treasury., 18(4):11,12  
 Wolf Trap Lighthouse, 27:14\*  
 Wolfe, Benjamin, Richmond, 4(4):8  
     Thomas, author 45:14  
 Wolfenden, Thomas, apprentice to D. St. Clair, 50:18  
 Wollaston, John, artist  
     "Martha Custis," 22(3):38\*; 35:176\*  
     "Betty Lewis," 2(3):23\*  
     "Peyton Randolph," attrib. to, 25:96\*  
 Wolmeldorf, William R., Va. mortician, 48:59  
 Wolstenholme Towne (Carter's Grove), grave, 28:116\*  
 "Woman Citizen's Library, The," books, 49:88  
 "Woman's Home Companion," magazine, 49:105,109  
 Woman's Jamestown Assoc., 49:86  
 Women--home life, Petersburg, 33:52-63  
 Women, rights of, Hannah Corbin view of, 29:75-77  
 Women--suffrage, 1(4):17; 3(2):18-21; 4(2):29-32; 6(3):8-11;  
     30:127-129  
 Women's Army Corps Hospital Co., 96th, 45:79  
 Women's Aux. Of the State Council of Defense, 50:121  
 Women's Committee of National Council of Defense, 50:121  
 Women's Fusion League, N.Y.C. political group, 47:8  
 Women's history, 46:56-67  
 Women's Munition Reserve, Seven Pines, Poster, 50:115\*  
 Women's National Honor Medals, 50:121  
 Women's Political League, N.Y.C. political group, 47:8  
 Wood, Abraham, Indian language scholar, 46:141  
     Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, captain of "Clinton," 3(3):9,10  
         James River boat captain, 46:85  
 Abraham, mem. House of Burgesses, 4(2):20-23; 10(3):41,46  
 Charles Francis, nurseryman, 45:138  
 E. Eager, printer, 26:12  
 Fernando, N.Y. mayor, 49:174  
 Franklin, mayor of Petersburg, 28:82  
 Henry, railroad president, 33:158  
 Henry Ward, nurseryman, 45:138  
 J., artist, "View of the Penitentiary," 48:80\*  
 J.C., nephew of John S. Crockett, 11(2):8\*  
 James, cartographer  
     map of Richmond (M), 35:162-164  
 James, governor, 6(1):14; 22(2):31-40,44; 15(3):30; 15(4):40  
 James, surveyor, 10(2):34; 16(3):45  
 Jean Moncure, w. of Gov. James, 29:12; 49:77\*,81  
 John, engineer, 25:105  
 Joseph, artist  
     "Dolley Madison," 23(1):32\*  
 Thomas, explorer, 4(2):22  
 Thomas, disliked pomp of 1878 governor's inauguration, 50:173

Wood (Continued)

Thomas Waterman, painter  
    "Market Woman," 47:33\*  
Timothy Ward, nurseryman, 45:134,138  
William Price, nurseryman, 45:138  
Wood, T.W. & Sons, Richmond nursery, 45:134,138  
Woodall, Mrs. Raymond, nurse's aide, 37:83\*  
Woodberry, George Edward, biographer of Poe, 24:160-162\*  
Woodbridge, George, Richmond minister, 46:120  
Woodford, William, militia officer, 24:5-11\*J; 25:92,94;  
    28:53,56\*  
Woodhouse, Henry, planter, 10(2):26  
    Thomas, tavern keeper, 19(2):12  
    Thomas, Jamestown colonist, 45:173  
Wooding, George, student, 9(4):31,33  
Woodington, John, justice of the peace, 1(1):41  
Woodis, Hunter, physician, 23(2):38  
Woodland Cemetery, Richmond, 46:130  
Woodlawn, home of Lewis family, 14(3):28,30,34,35\*; 26:108\*  
    51:54  
Woodlawn National Cemetery, Confederate Memorial, 12(2):10,12\*  
Woodlawn Seminary, 19(2):40  
Woodliffe (Woodlief), John, settler, 12(2):41  
Woodman, Frank, Mountain Lake, 12(2):22  
Woodridge, Beverly, worker in iron factory, 39:138  
Woodruff, Seth, owner of Point of Honor, 18(3):33  
Woodrow Birthplace Foundation, 6(2):47; 6(3):15-19  
Woodrow Wilson General Hospital, Staunton Va., patients, 45:79\*  
    Entertainers at hospital, Janet Leigh, Esther Williams, Al  
    Jolson, Red Skelton, Gregory Peck, Melvyn Douglas, 45:82  
    Hosp. personnel at Ingleside resort hotel, 45:83\*  
    Telephone operators at hosp., Aubrey Hopkins, Genevieve  
    Menzie, \_\_\_\_\_ Harris, \_\_\_\_\_ Combs, Hazel Turner, 45:82\*  
Woodrow Wilson Rehabilitation Center, 45:83  
Woods, David, Norton baseball player, 48:105j  
    John, bridge builder, 13(2):46,47  
    Micajah, attorney, 2(2):42,43; 25:21; 29:123  
Woodson, Billy, (Wm. Bozeman), Va. res., 46:142  
    Carter G., author, founder of Assoc. for the Study of  
    Negro Life & History, 46:82  
    "Journal of Negro History"  
    Frederick, Jefferson, Va., trustee, 50:89  
    Samuel, debtor to T. Jefferson, 46:160  
    William Wirt, half bro. of Stonewall Jackson, 49:140  
Woodstock, town, visits of Frank Buchser, 38:4-13  
Woodstock Ranch, 9(1):38  
Woodville, James Littlepage, Fincastle Library Co., 49:36  
    Richard Caton, artist  
        "The card players," 39:100\*  
        "Politics in an oysterhouse," 36:146\*  
        "Waiting for the stage," 36:153\*  
        "War news from Mexico," 34:144\*

Woodward, Anne D., Richmond, 50:120  
     Ellen, nat. head WPA women's div., 50:36  
     Grace Steele, author Pocahontas bio., 48:53,56,61  
     Harry Evans, auth.  
     John Douglas, painter  
         "Luray, Va.," 46:244  
         "They called them watering places," 13(1):21-27  
     Sue, Henrico Co., 14(20):43  
 Woodwon, George, quarry worker, 39:134,135  
 Woody, J.J., glass worker, 10(3):28  
     Peter, Franklin Cty. slave, 50:47  
 Wooldridge, A.S., pres. of mining co., 11(3):42,43  
     Abraham S., owner of spa, 18(3):13,14  
     Archibald, owner of spa, 18(3):13,14  
 Wooldridge's pits, 11(3):41,42  
 Woolfold, John George, head, stagecoach co., 27:21-23  
     Jourdan, investor in steamboat co., 27:23-29  
     Robert Il, tavern and stagecoach co. owner, 27:21  
 Woolford, William, militia officer, 2(4):46  
 Wooster, David, Continental officer, 38:28  
 Wooten, Arthur, musician, 11(10):9  
 Wootton, James E., author  
     "Jefferson's Capitol and Capitol Square," an Edifice of  
         First Rate Dignity, 51:16-23  
 Work relief, 33:13-19  
 Works Progress Administration photographs, 36:128-135  
 World Calendar Association  
     proposed world calendar (D)1, 26:143  
 World War I, 1914-1918  
     armistice, 37:52-67  
     1<sup>st</sup> Va. Infantry Band of the Va. Volunteers, (Va. National  
         Guard after 1916), 50:105  
         See also Va. National Guard.  
     112<sup>th</sup> Machine Gun Battalion, 50:106  
     115<sup>th</sup> Infantry Rgmt., Maryland, 50:106,109  
     116<sup>th</sup> Infantry Rgmt. Command post, France, 50:105,108,109,105\*  
     58<sup>th</sup> Infantry Brigade, 50:106,109  
     clothing of women in uniform, 50:122\*  
     French & American bandsmen in France, 50:102\*,109  
     German raiders in Hampton Roads, 35:122-135  
     housing for workers, 16(4):41-45  
     National Guard 29<sup>th</sup> Infantry Div., 50:106,109-111  
     "The Official War Atlas of the 1<sup>st</sup> Division, AEF," by Vince  
         Brooks, 50:142,143  
     Base maps & overlays before conservation, D, 50:142\*  
     WWI maps & overlays, Library of Va., 1949, 50:142  
     Tank warfare, 26:41-47\*  
 World War II, 1941-1945  
     Army and Navy college training programs, 39:22-35\*  
     Artists used for propaganda posters, 45:66  
     Dog tags, i.d.'s, 45:60  
     German submarines off Atlantic coast, 39:86-97\*  
     Hampton Roads during, 37:174-186\*

World War II (Continued)

Library of Va., poster collection, 45:66-73  
Medical facilities for wounded soldiers, 45:74-83  
Museum of Modern Art, Poster Competition, 45:66  
North African campaign, 45:76-78  
Office of War Information 45:66  
Postcards, 45:60\*,61\*  
posters, 37:68-73\*; 45:64\*,66-73,66\*,73\*,76\*,77\*,81\*,84\*,94\*,  
front and back covers\*  
prisoners of war, Italian, 39:182-191\*  
Purple Hearts, 45:76  
Solid Fuels Admin. for War, 45:66  
radio programs abroad as propaganda, 45:66  
War Production Board, 45:66  
wartime propaganda, 45:66-73  
Woodrow Wilson General Hospital, 45:74-83,75\*  
World's Fair, New York, 1939, Virginia exhibit (M), 35:31-3j7\*  
Wormeley, Ralph, member of Council, 9(3):36,37; 16(1):10,11;  
16(2):39; 30:7  
Worrell, Anne, Va. Writers' Project worker, 46:227  
Worret, Charles, artist  
"Suffolk buildings and camp," 27:168,169\*  
Worsham, Branch J., county clerk, 20(2):44  
James, iron factory worker, 39:140  
John F., mem. of militia, 32:7  
John Gibson, Jr., auth.  
"A place so lofty and secluded: Yellow Springs in Montgomery  
County, 27:30-41  
John H., CSA soldier, 5(4):27; 34:104  
Worsham, town, 20(2):44-46  
Worth, Wm., USA Gen., Mexican War, 46:104-109,115  
Woven bedcovers, 45:154,154\*,155\*  
WPA Portable Murals Project, 46:196  
WPA Virginia Writer's Project, 46:82,152,154,226-239  
"The Negro in Virginia," 46:227,237  
Federal Writers Project, 46:226-239  
Historical Inventory Project, 46:227  
Historic Records Survey, 46:227  
Photographs of workers, 46:234\*,235\*  
Photo of mountain children, 46:260\*  
Wildflower project, 50:26-39  
Youth Studies and Life Histories, 46:227-239  
"Virginia: A Guide to the Old Dominion"  
Wray, John, militia officer, 22(1):31  
Wren, Ella, actress, 18:9  
James, architect, 20(2):27; 27:90  
Wright, Augustus, power co. executive, 27:154,156\*; 36:174  
home of, 27:159\*  
David, Bedford Co., 21(1):8,9  
Edith Stevenson, artist  
"Abel Parker Upshur," 23(4):28\*  
Francis, mem. of court trying Nanziattico Indians, 33:171  
Frank J., mem. House of Delegates, 2(4):35

Wright (Continued)

- George Frederick, artist  
    "Edward Coles," 23(1):378  
Horatio G., capt. USN Engineer Corps., 50:73  
Jack, naval botswain's mate, 39:90  
James, Prince William Co., 28:41  
Marcellus E., Richmond architect, 46:190,203; 49:7,8,10,14  
Oscar Pendleton, architect, 49:14  
Orville, aviation pioneer, 3(2):39-42  
    press accounts of first flight (D), 3(2):39  
R. Lewis, auth.  
    "Edward Beyer and The Album of Virginia, 22(4):36-47  
    "James Warrell, artist and entrepreneur," 22(3):4-19  
    "John Mooney, artist," 30:118-123  
    "Medicine in the colonial capital," 8(2):4-6  
    "A portfolio fromk the Virginia sketchbook of Edith Clark  
        Chadwick," 29:150-155  
Richard, FWP writer, 46:234  
Robert, Va. free black, 46:149  
Stephen, magistrate, 36:150\*  
Stephen E., Dr., Lee Park habitat map, 50:31\*  
Wilbur, aviation pioneer. 3(2):39-42  
    press accounts of first flight (D), 3(2):39  
Wright, Cox & Smith, architects, 49:14  
Wriothesly, Henry, 3d earl of Southampton, 1(3):10\*; 2(1):11;  
    20(1):7,8\*  
Wust, Klaus G., auth.  
    "Elder John Kline," 14(2):25-32  
Wyatt, Francis, governor, 3(2):15,16; 12(2):41; 28:115-117;  
    30:170; 45:169,171  
    The Commission of King Charles I appointing him as royal  
        Governor of Va. 1639, (D), 50:169\*  
George, f. of Francis, 28:114  
Howard, musician, 11(1):8,9  
Thomas, author with E.A.Poe, "The Conchologist's First  
    Book," 45:120\*  
Wyffin, Richard, Englishman saved by Pocahontas, 48:54  
Wyeth, N.C., artist, 37:39,41,43  
    cover and illustrations from The little shepherd of  
        Kingdom Come, 21(4):21,28  
    "Thomas J. Jackson," 36:192\*  
    "Spring" Woodland Indians, 46:136\*  
    "Winter" Woodland Indians, 46:136\*  
Wykeham-Martin, Fiennes Fairfax, owner of Fairfax portraits, 32:115  
Wyld, Thomas, Jr., operator of ordinary, 16(2):18  
Wylie, Misses, Augusta Co. paupers, 49:24  
Wyndham, Percy, Union officer, 13(2):40,42  
    William, writer  
        names and parts of musket (D), 22(2):41  
Wynn, Williaml W., CSA officer, gravestone, 8(1):41\*



Wynne, Minerva, w. of Thomas Hicks, 27:189  
 Thomas Hicks, state senator, 27:186,191\*  
 design for Richmond seal (D), 27:191  
 grave pf. 27:189\*  
The narrative of Col. David Fanning, titlepage (D), 27:190  
Irish pol., 47:43  
 Wysor, Eliz., V-E Day singer, 45:85  
 Wythe, George, attorney, 1(1):38,44-47; 3(1):35; 5(4):6\*;  
19(2):23\*; 21(1):40,41\*; 22(4):6,30,35\*; 25:152\*;  
32:70; 37:148,148m,177,178\*; 38:65; 50:5  
 creation of Virginia seal, 2(3):27,28\*  
 home of, 22(4):33\*; 29:154\*  
 newspaper account of trial of Sweeney, accused of murder  
 (D), 13(3):38\*  
 order of procession at funeral (D), 13(3):39\*  
 questions about death of, 13(3):33,39\*  
 request for bookplate with coat of arms, 9(2):9  
 Webster description of, 1(3):41\*  
 Wythe chariot, 3(1):33\*  
 Wythe County (M), 1(1):34  
Wythe Gazette, published by J. Ustick, 50:18  
Wytheville, town, 9(1):15; 15(3):37\*  
 Battle of, 1863, 1(1):133,135  
Wytheville Dispatch, printed by D. St.Clair, 50:19-23,25,20\*

## X

X, "Whig" Richmond critic of J. Lind, 45:21  
 X-rays, architural research, 51:14

## Y

Yates, Ida Lorena, Yeo., Naval Reserve Corps, WWI, 50:132\*,133  
 Yerby, Wm., Fredericksburg, 46:4  
 Yoder, Adon Allen, author, editor, political expose writer,  
 s. of J.E. Yoder, 46:34-47,35\*,38\*; 51:178,179  
 "Mystery", poem, 46:36,37  
 Nom de plume - Allyn O'Dare, 46:39  
 Adon, Jr., s. of Adon, 46:34,38-40  
 Anna Eschback, m. of J.E.Yoder, 46:24,34  
 Annie, d. of J.E. Yoder, 46:34  
 Annie Marshall, w. of Adon 46:34,38,40  
 Brunhilde, d. of A.A. Yoder, 46:47  
 Claude Colegrove, s. of J.E. Yoder, 46:34,43  
 Dorothy, w. of A.A. Yoder, 46:47  
 Edward Eschback, s. of J.E. Yoder, 46:34  
 Eva, d. of J.E. Yoder, 46:34  
 family pictures, 46:31\*,32\*  
 Frank, s. of Adon, 46:34,38,40,47  
 Jacob Eschback, Mennonite teacher, 46:24-34  
 Jacob Maurer, f. of J.E.Yoder, 46:24  
 Harry, s. of Adon, 46:34,38,40,47

Yoder (Continued)

Patricia, d. of A.A. Yoder, 46:47  
Rosell Roland, s. of J.E. Yoder, 46:34  
Wayland Whitaker, s., of J.E. Yoder, 46:34  
Winona, d. of A.A. Yoder, 46:47  
Woodrow, s. of A.A. Yoder, 46:47  
Yoder School for Lynchburg blacks, 46:33  
Yonge, Col. Samuel H., army engineer at Jamestown, 45:166  
Yorktown Naval Mine Depot/Yorktown Naval Weapons Station, 51:91  
Yost, Pearl (Stone), sec. to R.G. Rickford, 51:91-94, 93\*  
Young, Arthur, Eng. agriculturalist & author, 46:180; 48:159, 164  
Elizabeth, Augusta Cty. pauper, 49:23  
John Hughes, 1<sup>st</sup> h. of Martha E. Lee Young Lee, 51:86  
John Hughes jr., s. of Martha E. Lee Young, 51:85, 86\*, 87  
Priscilla, "Roanoke Times & World News" writer, 49:104, 119  
Stark, writer, 49:106  
William Lee, s. of Martha E. Lee Young, 51:85, 87  
Young Catholic Friend Society, 47:41  
Young Guard Militia, 49:161, 165-168, 172  
"Young's Magazine," 49:103  
Young Women's Hebrew Assoc., 50:120  
YWCA, 50:119

**Z**

Zachman, Jon, curator, Valentine Museum, Greensboro Historical  
Museum of N.C., 50:178-190  
Zane, Isaac, ironmaker, 7(2):31; 35:186  
Zehmer, John G., Jr., and Sarah Shields Driggs, auths.  
"Worthy of its purposes," 37:126-133  
Zeidler, Jeanne, auth.  
"Americans will die or be free! The Battle of Hampton,"  
25:86-95  
Zenger, John Peter  
New York weekly journal, brief notice of trial (D), 32:136  
Z.I., zone of interior=U.S. in wartime, 45:74  
Being Z.I.'d=coming home, 45:74-83  
Zimmerman, Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, at Washington sale, 51:60  
Zion Episcopal Church, Charles Town, 13(2):5\*  
Zirkle, Reuben, farmer, 3(4):28; 50:53  
Zoffany, Johann, artist  
"Charles Towneley in his gallery," 39:21  
Zollicoffer, Felix K., CSA officer, 14(1):16  
Zolnay, George Julian, sculptor  
"Edgar Allan Poe," 24:157\*  
Zoumplis, Mrs., nurse's aide, 37:83\*